

DESCENDANTS OF  
JOHN SCOTT  
OF ROXBURY  
AND OTHER EARLY SCOTTS

ANCESTRY OF  
HARRIETT GRACE SCOTT



BY  
MARY LOVERING HOLMAN

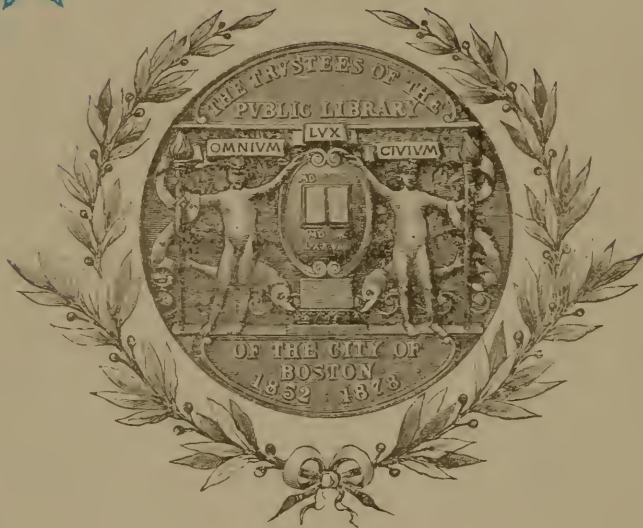
Harriet G. Abbott.

August - 1850



No.

CS71.S43 1919













*George W. Scott*

# THE SCOTT GENEALOGY

BY

MARY LOVERING HOLMAN

LIFE MEMBER OF

THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY



COMPILED BY THE AUTHOR FOR  
HARRIETT GRACE SCOTT  
BOSTON, MASS.

1919





\* 2571

.543

1919

History

Oct. 26, 1936

007

THIS BOOK IS DEDICATED TO THE MEMORY OF MY FATHER

GEORGE WASHINGTON SCOTT

21 JULY 1832—28 JUNE 1911

HARRIETT GRACE SCOTT



“Good reader, blame not the wrytter, for that that is myssing in this Booke is not his faulte. What he hath founde . . . . as nere as possybell he coulde he hath sett downe.”

—English parish register of 1582





# CONTENTS

## PART ONE

	PAGE
DESCENDANTS OF JOHN SCOTT OF ROXBURY, MASSACHUSETTS	3

## PART TWO

ANCESTRAL LINES OF HARRIETT GRACE SCOTT.....	155
--	-----

## APPENDIX

BENJAMIN SCOTT OF BRAINTREE, MASSACHUSETTS.....	323
BENJAMIN SCOTT OF ROWLEY, MASSACHUSETTS.....	325
JOSEPH SCOTT OF ROWLEY, MASSACHUSETTS.....	342



PART ONE  
DESCENDANTS OF  
JOHN SCOTT OF ROXBURY  
MASSACHUSETTS



## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN SCOTT OF ROXBURY, MASSACHUSETTS

JOHN <sup>1</sup> SCOTT, born about 1646-50, perhaps in America, probably died in Roxbury, Mass., between 1715 and 1722; married in Roxbury, 29 May 1672, HANNAH DUNCAN, daughter of Samuel and Mary Duncan, born in Boston, Mass., 28 Apr. 1651, died before 1722, probably in Roxbury.

Children, born in Roxbury, Mass.:

- i. HANNAH <sup>2</sup>, b. 24 July 1674, d. 7 Aug. 1674.
- ii. JOHN, b. 11 Nov. 1675, "dyed about one hour after".
- iii. SARAH, b. 26 Jan. 1676, "lived about six hours".
- iv. HANNAH, b. 18 Aug. 1678, d. 26 Aug. 1678, "ye 2<sup>d</sup> of that name".
- v. MARY, b. 28 July 1679, d. 30 July 1679.
- vi. MARGARET, b. 6 Jan. 1680, d. 14 Jan. 1680.
2. vii. JOSEPH, b. 27 Mar. 1682; m. SARAH DAVIS and HANNAH PRIOR.
- viii. JOHN, b. 8 Nov. 1683, d. 16 Nov. 1683.
- ix. SARAH, b. 1684, d. 10 Nov. 1684.
3. x. JOHN, b. 9 July 1686, d. unm. 1722.

John Scott, the founder of the line of Scotts in America, with which this genealogy deals, was probably not born in New England, although there is a chance that he is identical with a John Scott, son of Benjamin and Margaret Scott, born in Cambridge, Mass., 2 July 1646, living in 1671. (See appendix, p. 323.) He was an inhabitant of Roxbury, Mass., before 1672, the first mention found of him being in his marriage record. On 5 May 1677, he was admitted to the covenant of Roxbury church. He served in King Philip's War in 1675-6 (Bodge, p. 162). In 1683, he was paid by the town for "warding". He served on the "Jury of Tryalls" in 1695, and in that same year he received two grants of land in Woodstock, Conn. On 11 Apr. 1705, "Mr." John Scott was made Constable in Roxbury and on the fourth of the following March he was made Surveyor of Highways. 18 Aug. 1712, Isaac Morris, of Roxbury, with Mary, his wife, sold to a number of "partners" amongst them John Scott, six acres of land in Roxbury, and 14 July 1715, John Scott with these same partners, sold the land to Rev. Ebenezer Thayer. There is no record of his or his wife's death, but they had evidently deceased

before 1722, for in that year, John <sup>2</sup> Scott, youngest son of John <sup>1</sup> Scott, made his Will and although unmarried, leaves no legacy to his father or mother as he would have been likely to do if they were still living. There is a chance that it was John <sup>2</sup> Scott who was one of the "partners" in 1712 as he was then a man of twenty-four years of age, but it was more probably the senior John Scott, as it is unlikely that an unmarried man of twenty-four would be one of the church trustees as these partners evidently were. Of John Scott's ten children only one lived to marry and perpetuate the name.

2. JOSEPH <sup>2</sup> SCOTT (*John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Roxbury, Mass., 27 Mar. 1682, was baptised in Dr. Eliot's church on 7 May 1682, died, probably in Sturbridge, after 1753; married (1), in Roxbury, 8 Feb. 1704-5, SARAH DAVIS, who died in Roxbury, without issue, 1 Jan. 1705-6. He married (2), in Roxbury, 17 May 1708, HANNAH PRIOR, daughter of James and Susanna Prior, born in Boston, Mass., 1 Sept. 1687, death unknown.

Children:

4. i. SAMUEL <sup>3</sup>, b. 14 Feb. 1708-9, Roxbury; m. SARAH CHAMBERLAIN.
5. ii. HANNAH, b. 30 Apr. 1711, Roxbury; m. WILLIAM EDMANDS and EPHRAIM BROWN.
- iii. JAMES, b. 15 Nov. 1713, Roxbury, living in 1731 but no further record found of him.
6. iv. JOSEPH, b. 5 Nov. 1716, Roxbury; m. MARY EDMANDS.
7. v. EBENEZER, b. Brookline, bapt. in West Roxbury, 29 May 1719; m. MARY SHAPLEY.
- vi. JOHN, b. Brookline, bapt. in West Roxbury, 26 Feb. 1720; no further record found of him.
8. vii. SARAH, b. Brookline, bapt. in West Roxbury, 23 Dec. 1722; m. JOHN DRESSER.
9. viii. BENJAMIN, b. 10 Mar. 1724-5, Roxbury; m. LYDIA JOHNSON and AZUBAH CHENEY.

Joseph Scott was a weaver. He lived in Roxbury until about 1717 when he removed to Brookline. On the 2 Mar. 1712-3, he petitioned the town of Roxbury, for permission to build a "pue" in the place where the boys had been sitting. He only remained in Brookline a short time and was again a resident of Roxbury in 1724. While living in Brookline, he evidently attended the West Parish church of Roxbury, as he had three children baptised there during those years. In Brookline, in 1717, "Mr. Joseph Scott" was appointed Hayward, in 1720, Surveyor of Highways, and in 1723, Constable. In Mar. 1723-4, he was living in Boston, but returned to Roxbury before the following March. Between April and November 1733, he removed to Dudley, Mass., having purchased land there in August of that year. He lived in Dudley ten years, when he removed to



Sturbridge, Mass. He is called "weaver", "yeoman", and "husbandman". The last mention found of him is when he gave land to his son Benjamin, in Sturbridge, in 1753.

Suffolk Deeds, 31: 7. Joseph Davis, Jr., of Brookline, Mass., and Elizabeth his wife, for £226 sell to Joseph Scott of Roxbury, Mass., weaver, dwelling-house, barn, and land, in Brookline, 5 Feb. 1716-17.

31: 15. Joseph Scott of Roxbury, weaver, and Hannah his wife, mortgage for £100 to the Mass. Commissioners, their property in Brookline, 13 Feb. 1716-17.

43: 95. Joseph Scott of Roxbury, weaver, sells to Richard Child of Woodstock, land in Woodstock. Hannah, wife of Joseph Scott, releases her dower, 20 Jan. 1724.

47: 55. Joseph Scott of Roxbury, sells land in Woodstock to Abigail Williams "widow-wife" of Joseph Williams, dec'd., 18 Apr. 1726.

47: 132. Samuel Scott of Roxbury, blacksmith, and Sarah his wife, for £30 sells to his father Joseph Scott, one-half piece of land, in that part of Roxbury commonly called Pond Plain, given to the said Samuel and his brother James Scott, now a minor, by their uncle John Scott, late of Roxbury, dec'd., 5 Mar. 1732-3.

47: 129. Joseph Scott of Boston, yeoman, sells to Francis Gatcomb of Boston, merchant, land in Roxbury, bounded on Pond Plain, Hannah, wife of Joseph, releases her dower, 7 Mar. 1732-3.

123: 157. Joseph Scott of Roxbury, husbandman, and Hannah his wife, sell Timothy Harris of Roxbury, estate in Brookline, 24 Apr. 1733.

56: 58. Joseph Scott of Roxbury, husbandman, and Hannah his wife, sell for £460, to Samuel Griffin of Roxbury, cordwainer, land in Roxbury, with dwelling-house, mill, etc., 28 Apr. 1733.

Worcester Deeds, 16: 25. Joseph Putney of Dudley, Mass., husbandman, sells to Joseph Scott of Roxbury, Mass., 100 acres of land in Dudley, 23 Aug. 1733. Mehetabel, wife of Joseph Putney, releases her dower.

Dudley Town Records. 16 Nov. 1733. "Voted that Mr. Joseph Scott's house be the place to meet upon the Sabbath."

13 Mar. 1734. "Voted that Capt. Edmunds and Mr. Joseph Scott be a committee to agree with such persons as the Country road goes through their land." "Voted, Joseph Scott, tything-man."

26 Jan. 1738-9. "Voted to Joseph Scott Sen. ye pewe adjoining Wm. Carter's."

30 Mar. 1739. "Voted. Joseph Scott sener, Constable", and the same in 1740.

4 Sept. 1744. The meeting considered, "if the town will give to Mr. Jonathan Newell et al., of that pew which Mr. Joseph Scott built in our meeting house", "It was so voted, 13 Sept. 1744."

"Sturbridge, 30 Jan. 1744-5." Receipt from Joseph Scott for money received from Jonathan and Benjamin Newell of Dudley, for a pew he built in Dudley Meeting house.

Worcester Deeds, 17: 152. Joseph Scott of Dudley, sells to Moses Marcy of Sturbridge, for £1200, 100 acres of land in Dudley, with mansion house, etc., which land he purchased of Joseph Putney. Hannah Scott releases her dower. Witnesses: Joseph Scott, Jr., and Thomas Chandler, 15 July 1743.

30: 38. Moses Marcy of Sturbridge, for £675, sells to Joseph Scott of Dudley, 2 tracts of land in Sturbridge, one containing 143 acres, and the other 37 acres, with a saw-mill, 15 July 1743.

38: 23. Joseph Scott of Sturbridge, husbandman, declares that he is owner of 2 certain tracts of land in Sturbridge, and he grants them to Benjamin Scott of same town, for £200, 25 Dec. 1753. Witnesses: Joseph Scott, Jr., and Josiah Dwight.

3. JOHN<sup>2</sup> SCOTT (*John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Roxbury, Mass., 9 July 1686, died in Roxbury, about 1722, unmarried.

John Scott of Roxbury, Mass., weaver, made his Will, 4 Apr. 1722, proved 1 May 1722. He gives to friend, Thankful Dana, for her kindness, £10; to brother Joseph Scott's two oldest sons, Samuel Scott and James Scott, the residue; and makes brother Joseph Scott, executor. Inventory £103, 8d. (Suffolk Probate, 22: 535.)

4. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Roxbury, Mass., 14 Feb. 1708-9, date and place of death unknown, but probably in Warwick, Mass., or Winchester, N. H.; married in Roxbury, 4 Nov. 1730, SARAH CHAMBERLAIN, daughter of Jacob and Sarah (——) Chamberlain, born in Roxbury, 27 July 1712, date and place of death unknown.

Children:

10. i. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1731-2, Roxbury; m. MARY TROTT, JOANNA BROWN, and CHLOE DANIELS.
11. ii. ABRAHAM, bapt. 17 Feb. 1733-4, Woodstock, Conn.; m. MEHETABEL ——— and ABIGAIL LATHAM.
12. iii. JAMES, b. about 1735-6; m. RHODA ROCKWOOD.  
iv. SARAH, b. about 1738, d. 22 Oct. 1756, Athol.
13. v. SAMUEL, b. about 1740; m. ABIGAIL ———.
14. vi. ISAAC, bapt. 11 Nov. 1744, Dudley, Mass.; m. LYDIA ———.  
vii. ELIZABETH, bapt. 22 Mar. 1747, Dudley.
15. viii. JEMIMA, bapt. 30 June 1749, Dudley; m. BENJAMIN DRESSER.  
ix. JACOB, bapt. 14 June 1752, Dudley, d. 24 Sept. 1756, Athol.  
x. MARY, bapt. 15 Dec. 1754, Dudley, d. 14 Oct. 1756, Athol.

Samuel Scott removed to Woodstock, Conn., about 1733, but soon joined his father in Dudley. There is no record of birth or baptism of several of his children but the town records show that he was living in Dudley by 1734, for in that year he was made field-driver there. In 1735, he was appointed fence-surveyor. Before 1745, he had become a resident of Oxford, and by 1755, of Charlton from which town he removed to the vicinity of Athol before the fall of 1756.

In 1754, he had purchased land in "Gardner's Canada", now Warwick, Mass., and was living there in 1757. The last mention found of him is as a land-owner in Warwick in 1761, he owning one lot of land and his son, Samuel Scott, Jr., owning a separate one. The



records of the town of Warwick state that 6 July 1757, "money allowed to fortify Mr. Samuel Scott's house", and in 1759, Mr. Joseph Mayo, Col. Joseph Williams and Mr. Samuel Scott, were a committee to choose the location of a grist-mill. No record has been found of his or his wife's death, but he may have removed about 1765 to Winchester, N. H., with his sons. The town records of Winchester having been burned, the record of his death may have perished.

Suffolk Deeds, 47: 132. Samuel Scott of Roxbury, blacksmith, and Sarah his wife for £30 received from their father Joseph Scott of Roxbury, yeoman, sell to him one-half a piece of land in Roxbury, in that part commonly called Pond Plain, given to said Samuel and to his brother James Scott, now a minor, by their uncle John Scott of Roxbury, dec'd. 5 Mar. 1732-3.

Worcester Deeds, 6: 241. Samuel Scott of Dudley, blacksmith, sells land in Dudley to Jacob Chamberlain of Roxbury, 28 Oct. 1735.

20: 493. Samuel Scott of Oxford, Mass., husbandman, mortgages his homestead in Oxford to Joseph Atkins of Newbury, Mass., 1 Nov. 1745.

24: 248. Samuel Scott of Oxford, gives a bond to Elizabeth Dudley of Roxbury, 29 Oct. 1748.

28: 365. Samuel Scott of Oxford, Mass., yeoman, sells several tracts of land in Oxford, with house and barn, to Jacob Chamberlain of Roxbury. Sarah Scott releases her dower, 28 June 1743.

28: 366. Samuel Scott of Oxford, Mass., sells to Jacob Chamberlain of Roxbury, land in Oxford, Dec. 1745.

28: 522. Samuel Scott of Oxford, Mass., mortgages property in Oxford, to Obadiah Macintire of Oxford, 23 Apr. 1750. Satisfied 1751.

36: 510. Samuel Scott of Oxford, sells land in Oxford, 11 Aug. 1755.

38: 499. Obadiah Sabin obtains judgment against Samuel Scott of Charlton, for debt. He is awarded four and one-half acres of land, 7 Dec. 1756.

Hampshire County Deeds, 2: 290. Thomas Dudley of Roxbury, sells to Samuel Scott of Charlton, three lots of land in "Roxbury Canada", sometimes called "Gardner's Canada", the said Samuel Scott to build three dwelling houses and to make the land fit for plowing, the three lots being 1/63 of Roxbury Canada. 10 Feb. 1756.

3: 277. Ebenezer Hammond of the County Gore, so-called, of Worcester Co., sells to Samuel Scott of Charlton, land in a new township called Gardner's Canada, lying East of Northfield, 1 June 1756.

5: 473. John Harris of Brookline, Suffolk Co., sells to Samuel Scott of Oxford, land in Gardner's Canada, 8 Aug. 1754. Filed 28 Aug. 1764.

Z: 288. Samuel Scott of a new Township called Gardner's Canada, sells to Abraham Scott of the same place, land in Gardner's Canada, 18 Feb. 1757. Wit: Josiah Willard, Josiah Willard Jr.

Z: 289. Samuel Scott of a new Township called Gardner's Canada, sells to James Scott of the same place, one right or share in Gardner's Canada, 28 Feb. 1757. Wit: Josiah Willard, Josiah Willard Jr.

1: 415. Samuel Scott of Roxbury Canada, sells to James Scott of Roxbury Canada, 50 acres of land in Roxbury Canada, 14 Apr. 1759. Wit: Abraham Scott, Samuel Scott Jr.

He sells to others also, before 1761, amongst them being a Philip Goss who was afterwards of Winchester, N. H.

5. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Roxbury, Mass., 30 Apr. 1711, died in 1799, s. p.; married (1), in Dudley, Mass., on 26 Dec. 1738, WILLIAM EDMANDS, son of Joseph and Mary (Pratt) Edmands, born in Lynn, Mass., 14 Mar. 1716, died in Halifax, N. S., before Nov. 1750. She married (2), in Oxford, Mass., 21 Feb. 1755, EPHRAIM BROWN of Spencer, son of Benjamin and Anna Brown, born in Weston, Mass., 8 Apr. 1714, died before 1790.

William Edmands, husbandman, bequeaths to wife Hannah Edmands, now residing in Cambridge in New England, his household goods. To Benjamin Wilson, all bills, bonds, etc., in any part of His Majesty's dominions and he to be executor. He also bequeaths £12 for nursing and funeral expenses and the rest to his wife. Wit: Philip Richardson and James Dudley Bradstreet. Proved 22 Aug. 1750. (Halifax, N. S., Wills.)

Benjamin Wilson, of Leicester, late resident in Halifax, N. S., executor of the last Will of William Edmands, late resident of Halifax, husbandman, deceased, empowers Hannah Edmands, late of Cambridge, Mass., and now of Oxford, widow of said deceased and residuary legatee, to be his attorney to handle said estate and acknowledges receipt of his legacy, 12 Nov. 1750. (Worcester Co., Mass., Probate, 3: 162.)

Worcester Deeds, 34:324. James Wilson of Spencer sells to Ephraim Brown of Weston, Mass., land in Spencer, Mehetabel Wilson, releases her dower, 31 Jan. 1754.

39:551. Ephraim Brown of Spencer sells to Eleazer Ball of Rutland, land in Spencer, Hannah Brown releases her dower, 29 Mar. 1758.

6. LIEUT. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Roxbury, Mass., 5 Nov. 1716, died in Nova Scotia, 23 Jan. 1761; married in Dudley, Mass., 27 Dec. 1738, MARY EDMANDS, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Pratt) Edmands, born in Lynn, Mass., 30 Aug. 1719, died in Nova Scotia, probably in Halifax, after 1798. She married (2) about 1763, DANIEL KNOWLTON.

Children:

16. i. ABIJAH<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1739, Dudley, Mass.; m. DOROTHY OLMSTEAD.
17. ii. JOSEPH, b. about 1741, Sturbridge; m. SARAH CUTTING.
18. iii. ASA, b. about 1742, Dudley, Mass.; m. REBECCA ———.
19. iv. EPHRAIM, b. about 1744, Sturbridge; m. ELIZABETH TACKLES.
  - v. WILLIAM, bapt. 29 Sept. 1745, Sturbridge.
  - vi. LEMUEL, bapt. 23 Aug. 1747, Sturbridge.
  - vii. MARY, bapt. 21 Aug. 1753, Ware, Mass.
  - viii. SARAH, bapt. 4 Aug. 1760, Ware, Mass.

Joseph Scott evidently removed from Dudley to Sturbridge, with his father, but before 1753 he had left Sturbridge for Ware. He served in the French War as a Lieutenant and tradition states that he com-



manded a body of men called "Scott's Rangers" and that Daniel Knowlton was his Lieutenant. After Acadia was taken by the British, and the French inhabitants scattered in 1755, the Government sought to colonize again with New Englanders and offered large inducements in 1760 to the soldiers who had helped to conquer Canada. Joseph Scott was given a grant of land in Onslow, N. S., and went there to prepare for his family. He either died on the voyage or after his arrival for one of the items in his inventory is "pay for a man to go to Boston, to get (his) clothes". Administration on his estate was granted to his widow Mary Scott, in 1761. She had been admitted to the Ware church in 1754. She removed to Brookfield, probably to live with her eldest son Abijah, before 11 May 1762, as she was "warned" by the town on that date. After her marriage to Daniel Knowlton, she removed to Nova Scotia, where her sons had become grantees in the right of their father. She was living in Halifax in 1798, when she sold by her attorney, Joseph Scott, land in Onslow.

Joseph Scott appears on a muster-roll dated at Ware River Parish, sworn to at Worcester, 5 Jan. 1758, of Capt. Jacob Cummings' company, Col. Israel Williams' Regt., which marched to the relief of Fort William Henry in Aug. 1757. Rank, Lieutenant. Marched from Ware to Kinderhook, 200 miles. (Mass. Archives, Muster Rolls, 95:542.)

Joseph Scott appears on a billeting account sworn to at Boston, 13 Oct. 1758, rendered by Luke Bliss for victualling men who were sent to the relief of Fort William Henry when besieged. In Capt. Cummings' company. Belonged to Ware River. (*Ibid.*, 95:470.)

Worcester Deeds, 15:39. Edward Kitchen of Salem, Mass., and Freek his wife, sell to Joseph Scott, Jr., of Dudley, Mass., 100 acres of land in Oxford, Mass., Dec. 1740.

18:39. Joseph Scott, Jr., of Dudley, Mass., husbandman, sells to Joseph Edmands of Dudley, 100 acres of land in Dudley that he bought of Edward Kitchen, 13 Apr. 1743.

28:49. Joseph Scott, Jr., of Sturbridge, husbandman, sells to Moses Holbrook of Oxford, for £400, land in Sturbridge, 20 Apr. 1747.

7. EBENEZER<sup>3</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookline, Mass., baptised in West Roxbury Parish, 29 May 1719, died in Winchester, N. H., 26 Oct. 1804, "in eighty-seventh year"; married in Thompson, Conn., 11 Nov. 1741, MARY SHAPLEY, daughter of David Shapley, baptised in Killingly, Conn., 19 May 1719, died in Winchester, N. H., 27 Dec. 1785, "aged sixty-seven".

Children baptised in Dudley church, as children of Ebenezer, "of Oxford":

20. i. MARY<sup>4</sup>, bapt. 2 Dec. 1744; m. EBENEZER TAYLOR.

21. ii. REBECCA, bapt. 30 Mar. 1747; m. DANIEL SMITH, JR.
22. iii. EBENEZER, bapt. 25 Sept. 1748; m. CELIA BRETT.
23. iv. HANNAH, bapt. 25 Nov. 1750; m. JOHN GOSS.
24. v. SYBIL, bapt. 17 Mar. 1754; m. AMOS WILLARD.
25. vi. ABEL, bapt. 1 Aug. 1762; m. JEMIMA NARRAMORE.

Ebenezer Scott was a resident of Dudley at the time of his marriage. In Feb. 1752, Mary, wife of Ebenezer Scott, was admitted to the Dudley church. In 1758, 1759, and 1762, he was made Deer-reive in Dudley and in 1763 he was a tything-man. He did not leave Dudley when his father did but probably remained there until about 1769 when he removed to Winchester, N. H., being preceded there by his nephews, the sons of Samuel Scott, who had been living there for a number of years. "Nov. 15, 1769, Ebenezer Scott and Mary, his wife, from Dudley, received and admitted." (Winchester Church Records.) In 1776, he signed the Association Test in Winchester. No Will or administration of his has been found.

Worcester Deeds, 20: 506. Richard Williams and Martha his wife, of Oxford, for £118 sell to Ebenezer Scott of Oxford, land in Oxford, 2 Dec. 1745.

24: 54. Ebenezer Scott of Oxford, for £138 sells to William Alton of Thompson, Conn., land in Oxford, 10 Apr. 1747.

Cheshire Co., Deeds, 2: 387. Josiah Willard of Winchester, N. H., sells to Ebenezer Scott of Winchester, land in Winchester, 18 Mar. 1771.

10: 225. Ebenezer Scott of Winchester, sells to Ebenezer Scott, Jr., land in Winchester; Mary wife of Ebenezer, releases dower, 15 Aug. 1783.

19: 215. Ebenezer Scott of Winchester, gentleman, sells to Ezra Haly of Winchester, cordwainer, land in Winchester, 16 Aug. 1791.

8. SARAH<sup>3</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookline, Mass., and baptised in West Roxbury Church, 23 Dec. 1722, died before 1785; marriage intention published at Dudley, Mass., 2 Feb. 1739-40 to LIEUT. JOHN DRESSER, of Oxford, son of Richard and Mercy (Peabody) Dresser, baptised at Killingly, Conn., 27 Jan. 1717, died about March, 1789 at Dudley. He married (2) in Sturbridge, Mass., 17 Dec. 1785, PATIENCE HOLBROOK, who died 12 Apr. 1811 in Sturbridge, aged eighty-six years.

Children, born in Oxford, but recorded also at Charlton, and baptised in the Dudley Church:

- i. SARAH DRESSER, b. 20 Dec. 1740; m. (Int.) 16 Dec. 1758, JOHN COBURN.
- ii. HANNAH DRESSER, b. 9 Oct. 1742; m. 10 Nov. 1763, LEMUEL LYON.
- iii. JOHN DRESSER, b. 7 Sept. 1744; m. 23 May 1769, ANNE CLARK.
- iv. ASA DRESSER, b. 6 May 1746; m. 10 Jan. 1771, ABIGAIL WHELOCK.
- v. ABIGAIL DRESSER, b. 4 July 1748; m. 25 Jan. 1770, ELISHA THOMPSON.



- vi. JOSEPH DRESSER, b. 8 July 1750.
- vii. BENJAMIN DRESSER, b. 5 Sept. 1752; m. 8 Apr. 1778, JEMIMA<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (p. 20).
- viii. PRUDENCE DRESSER, b. 13 Aug. 1754, d. 23 Sept. 1756.
- ix. DAVID DRESSER, b. 31 Aug. 1756; m. 13 Jan. 1780, SERVIAH POLLY.
- x. ISAAC DRESSER, b. 22 Feb. 1759.
- xi. JAMES DRESSER, b. 27 May 1761; m. 7 May 1783, IRENA HERRIN.
- xii. MARY DRESSER, b. 10 July 1764; m. (Int.) 24 Mar. 1786, AARON DRESSER.
- xiii. PRUDENCE DRESSER, b. 24 Mar. 1766; m. 10 May 1787, ASA CHAMBERLAIN.

Asa Dresser, with Caleb Ammidown and John Coburn of Charlton, on his bond, appointed administrator on the estate of John Dresser, late of Charlton, deceased, 3 Mar. 1789.

Inventory, Personal, £395-18.

He owned land in common with his son David and a division was made. The heirs who had received property from their father in his life time were sons, John, deceased; Asa; David; Isaac; and James Dresser; and daughters, Sarah, wife of John Coburn; Hannah Lyon, deceased; Abigail, wife of Elisha Thompson; Mary, wife of Aaron Dresser; Prudence, wife of Asa Chamberlain.

The widow Patience entered into agreement with the children and gave an acquittance. Asa received the estate and was ordered to pay portions to the children of John Dresser, deceased, a double share; to Benjamin; David; James; Isaac; and Joseph Dresser; and to Abigail wife of Elisha Thompson; and the children of Hannah Lyon, deceased. (Worcester Co., Probate, 17516.)

9. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Roxbury, Mass., 10 Mar. 1724-5, died in Sturbridge, Mass., 27 Oct. 1809; married in Sturbridge, 7 Sept. 1749, to LYDIA JOHNSON, daughter of James and Susanna (Waters) Johnson, born in Sturbridge, 10 May 1733, died in Sturbridge, 7 Jan. 1757. He married (2) in Sturbridge, 22 Dec. 1757, AZUBAH CHENEY, daughter of Capt. Joseph and Margery (Mason) Cheney, born in Medfield, Mass., 30 May 1731, died before 1777. He married (3) in Sturbridge, 24 July 1777, MRS. DEBORAH (VORSE) RICE, widow of James Rice, who was living in 1820.

Children born in Sturbridge, Mass.:

By first wife, Lydia Johnson:

- i. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, b. 23 Apr. 1750, d. 17 Jan. 1755.
- 26. ii. BARACHIAH, b. 30 Dec. 1751; m. ALICE SHUMWAY.
- 27. iii. AMASA, b. 16 Mar. 1753; m. ANN HOWE.
- 28. iv. PRUDENCE, b. 1 May 1755; m. JOSHUA GEROULD and NATHAN CUTLER.
- 29. v. BENJAMIN, b. 12 Nov. 1756; m. ANNA MAY.

By second wife, Azubah Cheney:

30. vi. SARAH, b. 9 Oct. 1758; m. THOMAS THOMPSON.
31. vii. JOSEPH, b. 5 May 1761; m. CATHARINE UPHAM, and BETSEY WILKINS.
32. viii. LYDIA, b. 16 Apr. 1763; m. JOHN EATON.
33. ix. PERLEY, b. 18 July 1765; m. LYDIA DAY.
34. x. WILLIAM, b. 23 June 1767; m. SABRA ELKINS.
- xi. ABILENE, b. 27 Aug. 1770; m. ——— PERRY and ——— UNDERHILL, d. s. p.
- xii. LEMUEL, b. 12 Jan. 1773, probably died young.

Benjamin<sup>3</sup> Scott was a miller, and lived for many years in Sturbridge, Mass., removing to Fitzwilliam, N. H., about 1777. With his son, Barachiah, who accompanied him, he built and operated a sawmill in Fitzwilliam. His family were all established in homes of their own before 1790, for he appears in the Census with only himself and wife as members of his family. Three of his sons and one grandson became physicians. His death is recorded at Sturbridge and he may have been living there at the time, or he may have died when on a visit to that town. There is no Will or Administration of his recorded in either Worcester Co., Mass., or Cheshire Co., N. H.

He served in the Revolution as Sergeant of Capt. Timothy Parker's company of Minute-Men which marched on the Alarm of April 19, 1775. Service 14 days. (Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, vol. 14, p. 915.)

Worcester County Deeds, 41:46. Benjamin Scott of Sturbridge, sells to Rowland Taylor, land in Sturbridge, 23 Mar. 1756.

66:21. Solomon Bixby of Sturbridge, sells land in Sturbridge, to Benjamin Scott, 10 Apr. 1771. Wit: Prudence Scott.

71:272. Benjamin Scott of Sturbridge, miller, sells to Solomon Bixby of Sturbridge, land in Sturbridge, 10 Apr. 1771.

69:144. Benjamin Scott of Sturbridge, miller, sells John Luce of Shrewsbury, land in Sturbridge, 5 Apr. 1768.

84:206. Benjamin Scott of Sturbridge, yeoman, sells Ezekiel Upham Jr. of Sturbridge, land in Sturbridge, 20 Apr. 1777.

10. JOHN<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), probably born in Roxbury, Mass., about 1731–2, died in Richmond, N. H., between 1805 and 1810; married (1), at Trinity Church, Boston, Mass., MARY TROTT, daughter of John and Mary (Chamberlain) Trott, baptised in West Roxbury, 6 June 1736, died in Richmond, N. H., before 1773. He married (2), in Richmond, 1 Nov. 1773, JOANNA BROWN, probably daughter of Phineas and Anna (Willard) Brown, who died before 1805. He married (3), in Richmond, 6 Jan. 1805, CHLOE DANIELS, daughter of Reuben and Chloe (Metcalf) Daniels, born 10 Dec. 1768, Keene, N. H., death unknown.



Children by first wife, Mary Trott:

- i. LEMUEL <sup>5</sup>, bapt. 16 Jan. 1757, Dudley, Mass., died young.
- 35. ii. MARY, bapt. 9 Apr. 1758, Dudley; m. MOSES TYLER.
- 36. iii. JOHN, bapt. 5 Oct. 1760, Dudley; m. FREELove BOYDEN.
- 37. iv. LEMUEL, bapt. 24 Feb. 1763, Dudley; m. ABIGAIL COOK.
- 38. v. LUKE, b. 11 May 1765, Richmond, N. H.; m. CHLOE DARLING.
- 39. vi. SARAH, b. about 1767; m. JOHN WHITAKER.
- 40. vii. ELIZABETH, b. about 1770; m. STEPHEN DARLING.

Children probably by second wife, Joanna Brown:

- viii. LONA, born probably about 1774; m. 21 Jan. 1800, Richmond, Asa GASKILL, of Maidstone, Vt. They were living in Maidstone later and Asa was there as late as 1833. It is not known where they went and no one of the name now (1917) lives in Maidstone.
- 41. ix. SUSANNA, b. about 1778; m. TIMOTHY MARTIN.

The marriage of John Scott in Boston, Mass., proves that he returned to Roxbury or Boston. Probably he spent some time with his kin in Roxbury, and it is also probable that Mary Trott was a relative since her mother was a Chamberlain as was also his mother. That this John Scott was a son of Samuel cannot be doubted. He was made a grantee of the same towns as his brothers, Abraham, James, and Samuel, he removed to N. H. about the same time they did, his wife was a member of the Winchester Church with them, etc. His marriage is proven in a letter of Dr. Nathaniel Harvey Scott of Wolfeborough in 1916 in which he states that his grandfather, Jonathan Boyden Scott, once told him that his (J. B. S.'s) grandmother's name was Trott, and after a long search the marriage was found on the Trinity Church records.

After his marriage, he lived in Charlton, Mass., where his father was living but evidently attended church in Dudley as in Sept. 1757, Mary, wife of John Scott of Charlton, was admitted a member of that church. In 1759, they had removed to Dudley, for in that year John Scott and his wife Mary and their child, were warned to depart the town. In spite of the warning, which was a mere formality in many instances, they remained in Dudley until 1763, when they went to Richmond, N. H. He seems to have been the only son of Samuel, who did not go to Warwick with their father, but he was made a grantee with them of Claremont and Winchester, as well as of Richmond. He settled in the last town near the border line of Winchester in a part of Richmond that was afterwards annexed to Winchester.

The Winchester, N. H., Church Records state that, "May 15, 1768, Mary, wife of John Scott, being dismissed and recommended by the Church in Dudley, was accepted by this Church" and admitted to Full Communion.

John Scott served the town of Richmond as Selectman in 1766, Constable in 1767, and Tything-man in 1775. In 1776, he signed the Association Test in Richmond.

According to the Census of 1790, his family consisted of himself, one male below sixteen years and three females. His son John Scott, Jr., died just before the taking of the Census and the male under sixteen was probably his orphaned grandson, Jonathan Boyden Scott. It seems probable that his second wife Joanna was dead, and that the three females were his daughters, Elizabeth, Lona, and Susanna, who were all unmarried in 1790. This supposition is borne out by the fact that John Scott's third marriage, occurring when he was about seventy-four, was probably occasioned by the marriages of these daughters, which threatened to leave him alone. An examination of the tax lists of Richmond show him there just after this third marriage, but he doesn't appear in the list of 1810 nor later. The only Scott in the tax list of 1810, is Lemuel Scott. John, Jr., was dead, Luke had removed to Pennsylvania, and it is obvious that John Scott, Sr., had also deceased.

Province Deeds, N. H., 80:128. Josiah Willard of Winchester, sells to John Scott of Richmond, 400 acres of land in Richmond, 17 Sept. 1764.

80:89. John Scott of Richmond, sells to Josiah Willard of Winchester, land in Claremont, N. H., his by virtue of his being an original grantee, 14 July 1765. Wit: Samuel Willard, Mary Scott.

Cheshire Co., Deeds, 5:766. John Scott of Richmond, Yeoman, sells to Asahel Jewell of Winchester, land in Winchester, 28 Dec. 1779.

17:197. John Scott of Richmond, sells to Asahel Jewell of Winchester in 1787 and John Scott, Jr., witnesses the deed.

42:197. John Scott of Richmond, sells to Asa Thayer of Richmond, land in Richmond, 17 Apr. 1802.

43:42. John Scott of Richmond, sells to Samuel Fassett of Winchester, land in Richmond, on road from Luke Scott's house to Winchester, 9 June 1801.

47:32. John Scott of Richmond, sells to Lemuel Scott of Richmond, land in Richmond, 20 May 1805.

11. ABRAHAM<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), baptised in Woodstock, Conn., 17 Feb. 1733-4, died in Winchester, N. H., 1 Nov. 1796, aged sixty-three years; married (1), about 1757, MEHETABEL ———, born about 1737, died in Winchester, N. H., 8 Feb. 1776 in her fortieth year. He married (2), in Winchester, 29 July 1776, ABIGAIL LATHAM, daughter of James and Abigail (Harvey) Latham, born in Bridgewater, Mass., 27 June 1741, died in Winchester, 17 Dec. 1816.

Children recorded at Winchester, N. H.:

By first wife, Mehetabel:

42. i. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. 12 June 1758; m. JONATHAN DUNKLEE.



- ii. JACOB, b. 15 Dec. 1759, died young.
- iii. MEHETABEL, b. 29 June 1762, unmarried in 1799.
- 43. iv. ANNE, b. 23 Sept. 1764; m. EBENEZER GOULD.
- 44. v. EUNICE, b. 26 Jan. 1767; m. JOEL SHURTLIFF.
- 45. vi. JACOB, b. 13 Feb. 1769; m. SUSANNA SHERMAN and SALLY SMITH.
- vii. JESSE, b. 12 Mar. 1771, died young.
- 46. viii. JERUSHA, b. 27 Mar. 1772; m. JOHN GOULD.
- 47. ix. JESSE, b. 7 Mar. 1774; m. MATILDA GOULD.

By second wife, Abigail:

- x. JEMIMA, b. 6 May 1777, unmarried in 1798.
- 48. xi. MERCY, b. 21 Dec. 1778; m. LEVI FOLLETT.
- xii. ABRAHAM, b. 11 Feb. 1783, d. before 1796.

Abraham Scott was a farmer. He resided for awhile in Warwick, and was probably married while a resident there and had at least one of his children born there. Sometime in June or July 1759, he removed to Winchester, N. H., where he lived for the remainder of his life. He was a grantee of Claremont, N. H., with his brothers, John, James, and Samuel. He signed the Association Test in Winchester in 1776 and served at Ticonderoga. (Rev. Rolls, N. H., ii: 54.)

Hampshire Co., Mass., Deeds, 1: 623. Abraham Scott of Gardner's or Roxbury Canada, sells to Amzi Doolittle, land in Roxbury Canada (Warwick), 25 May 1759.

2: 30. Abraham Scott of Roxbury Canada, sells to Amzi Doolittle, land in Roxbury Canada, 18 June 1759.

Cheshire Co., N. H., Deeds, 2: 163. John Pierce of Winchester, N. H., sells to Abraham Scott of Winchester, land in Winchester, 20 July 1759.

2: 162. Josiah Willard of Winchester, sells to Abraham Scott of Winchester, land in Winchester, 18 Feb. 1767.

15: 295. Abraham Scott of Winchester, Gentleman, sells to Asa Conant of Warwick, Mass., land in Winchester, 25 Dec. 1795. Wit: Jesse Scott, Mehetabel Scott.

Province, N. H., Deeds, 80: 73. Abraham Scott of Winchester, N. H., husbandman, sells to Josiah Willard of Winchester, land in Rutland, Vt., and Claremont, N. H., he being an original grantee of both towns, 15 July 1765.

(There are other deeds to and from Abraham Scott, but they add nothing of genealogical interest.)

Abraham Scott of Winchester, N. H., made his Will, 23 Sept. 1796; proved 14 Jan. 1797. He gives to son, Jacob Scott; to daughter, Sarah Dunklee; to daughter, Mehetabel Scott; to daughter, Anna Gould; to daughter, Eunice Shurtleff; to daughter, Jerusha Gould; to daughter, Jemima Scott; to daughter, Mercy Scott; to grandson, Abraham Scott Gould; to granddaughter, Jerusha Gould, and if she died to the next heir of daughter, Jerusha Gould; to grandson, Abraham Scott; residue to son, Jesse Scott. Son, Jacob Scott, to be executor.

Bonds for payment of legacies were given by Jesse Scott of Winchester, N. H., and Jacob Scott of Barre, Vt. Jesse Scott, as Attorney for Jacob Scott, was the executor. Legacies were paid to Abraham Scott Gould, a minor, of Salem, N. Y.; to Caleb Shurtleff, a minor, of Berlin, Vt.; to Jerusha Gould, a minor, of Barre, Vt.; and to Abraham Scott, a minor, of Winchester, N. H. Receipts were given by Mehetabel Scott, 1 Jan. 1799; by Abraham Scott Gould, 2 Jan. 1799; by Joel and Eunice Shurtleff, 27 Dec. 1798; by Sarah Dunklee, 25 Nov. 1798; by Jerusha Gould, 25 Dec. 1798; by Jemima Scott, 31 Dec. 1798; by Levi and Mercy Follett, 1 Jan. 1799. (Cheshire Co., N. H., Probate, S. 67.)

12. JAMES<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1735-6, killed at the Battle of White Plains, N. Y., 28 Oct. 1776; married about 1760, RHODA ROCKWOOD, daughter of Nathaniel and Margaret (Phipps) Rockwood, born in Winchester, N. H., died after 1791, probably in Bernardstown, Mass. Rhoda was a widow for fifteen years and then she married on the 23 Feb. 1791, in Winchester, Lieut. Joel Chapin of Bernardstown, who was born in Springfield, Mass., 22 Apr. 1732, and died in Bernardstown, 17 Mar. 1805. She was his second wife.

Children born at Winchester, N. H.:

49. i. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. 24 Jan. 1671; m. CAPT. OLIVER BROWN.
50. ii. JAMES, b. 16 Nov. 1762; m. EUNICE LAWRENCE and HANNAH JEWELL.
51. iii. EBENEZER, b. 30 Jan. 1765; m. REBECCA SMITH.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 6 July 1767, d. 24 Sept. 1776.
52. v. RHODA, b. 10 Jan. 1770; m. EBENEZER ALEXANDER.
- vi. CHLOE, b. 21 Apr. 1772, d. 14 Sept. 1776.
- vii. ELIJAH, b. Apr. 1775, d. 10 Sept. 1776.

James<sup>4</sup> Scott removed with his father to Warwick, and was given land there by Samuel Scott. He lived for awhile in Barre, Mass., but removed to Winchester, N. H., in 1759. He served in the Revolution as Corporal at Winter Hill under Doolittle, 6 Oct. 1775. (Rev. Rolls, N. H., vol. 2, p. 746; Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, vol. 14, p. 916.) He lost three children in the month of September, in 1776, and was killed himself the following month. Rhoda Scott appears in the Census of 1790 as living in Winchester, alone.

Hampshire Co., Deeds, 9: 285. James Scott of Rutland District (Barre), Worcester Co., sells to John Goodell, of Grafton, Mass., land in Roxbury Canada, Mass., 3 Aug. 1759.

9: 382. James Scott of Roxbury Canada, sells to Moses Evans of Northfield, land in Roxbury Canada, 12 Sept. 1759.



Province Deeds, 80: 96. James Scott of Winchester, sells to Josiah Willard Jr., land in Clarendon, Vt., his by virtue of being an original grantee, 1 Dec. 1761.

80: 484. James Scott of Winchester, N. H., sells Solomon Atherton of Woodstock, Conn., land in Richmond, N. H., 18 Nov. 1763. Wit: Abraham and Samuel Scott.

80: 97. James Scott of Winchester, N. H., sells Josiah Willard of Winchester, land in Claremont, he being a grantee of that town, 13 July 1765. Wit: Samuel Scott, Solomon Willard.

Cheshire Co., N. H., Deeds, 2: 385. James and Rhoda Scott, husbandman and taylor, of Winchester, N. H., sell Stetson Holmes, land in Winchester, 26 Nov. 1773.

4: 530. Nathaniel Rockwood of Winchester, husbandman, for love of dau. Rhoda Scott of Winchester, gives her land in Winchester, 11 Aug. 1768. Wit: Isaac Temple, Samuel Scott.

4: 530. Abraham Scott of Winchester, sells to James Scott of Winchester, all right to certain land in Winchester, 11 Aug. 1768. Wit: Isaac Temple, Samuel Scott.

4: 531. Samuel Scott of Winchester, sells James Scott of Winchester, land in Winchester, "joining to my lot", 11 Aug. 1768. Wit: Nathaniel Rockwood, John Pierce.

4: 531. Ebenezer Alexander of Winchester, sells to James Scott of Winchester, land in Winchester, 11 Aug. 1768.

These four deeds all made the same day were recorded nine years later on 4 Feb. 1777, after James' death.

Cheshire Co., Deeds, 17: 85. Rhoda Scott of Winchester, quits to James Scott of Winchester, all right to estate of honored father, Nathaniel Rockwood, late of Winchester, dec'd 27 Nov. 1790.

8: 533. David Wilson of Keene, N. H., Margaret Rockwood, widow and spinster, Rhoda Scott, widow and seamstress, and Mary Rockwood, spinster, sell to Oliver Capron of Richmond, farm in Winchester known as the Rockwood farm, 16 Apr. 1783.

8: 528. Oliver Capron of Richmond, mortgages the Rockwood farm to David Wilson of Keene, Rhoda Scott, widow, of Winchester, and Mary Rockwood, spinster, but if Oliver pays to Susanna and Sabria Wilson, daus. of David Wilson by his former wife Elizabeth, within one year following the decease of Margaret Rockwood, mother-in-law to David Wilson and grandmother of Susanna and Sabria, and natural parent of Rhoda and Mary, then the mortgage to be void, 16 Apr. 1783.

5: 724. Reuben Rockwood of Winchester, quits to Rhoda Scott, widow, and Mary Rockwood, spinster, both of Winchester, all right to estate of father, Nathaniel Rockwood, and brother, Asa Rockwood, dec'd, now in possession of mother, Margaret Rockwood, or of Abigail Rockwood, widow of Asa, 20 Jan. 1780.

Rhoda Scott, widow, of Winchester, app. adm. on estate of James Scott, late of Winchester, dec'd, intestate, 16 May 1777. Asahel Jewell, yeoman, of Winchester, and John Scott of Richmond, on her bond. All sign in presence of Isaac Scott and Lydia Scott.

The personal estate was insufficient to pay the debts and the widow sold a portion of the real estate, paid the debts and the residue was divided to;—

Rhoda Scott, the widow.

James Scott, the eldest son.

Mary Scott, a daughter.

Ebenezer Scott, a son.

Rhoda Scott, a daughter.

28 June 1778.

Mary and James Scott, children of James Scott, late of Winchester, deceased, chose Col. James Ashley for their guardian and Rhoda Scott, widow, was appointed guardian to Ebenezer and Rhoda Scott, minor children of James Scott, late of Winchester, deceased, 23 Apr. 1777. (Cheshire Co., Probate, S. 11 and 12.)

13. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dudley, Mass., about 1740, died in Barre, Vt., about 1794; married in Winchester, N. H., 17 Sept. 1766, ABIGAIL (GOSS?) who died after 1806.

Children baptised in Winchester, N. H.:

53. i. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, bapt. 16 Aug. 1767; m. MELICENT MACK.

54. ii. PHILIP, bapt. 30 Apr. 1769; m. ANNE TALMAN.

Samuel Scott went with his father to Warwick, Mass., receiving one of the three houselots granted the latter in that town. He was an original grantee of Claremont, N. H., with his brothers, John and James. He lived in Winchester, N. H., removing there about 1760 and remaining until after 1780. Before 1790, he had removed to Barre, then called "Wildersburg", Vt., and in the Census of that year he is recorded with a family consisting of three males above sixteen years, one male below sixteen, and two females. The deeds of settlement of his estate apparently show only the two sons, Samuel and Philip, but he may have had a younger son or a daughter in 1790. There is some reason for thinking that his wife's name may have been Goss. It was illegible to the copyist of the Winchester records and the original records have been burned. Abigail was baptised in Winchester with her son Samuel, 16 Aug. 1767.

Samuel Scott signed the Association Test in Winchester, in 1776. He served in the Revolution as Private in Capt. Samuel Wright's company, Col. Nichols' regiment, which marched from Winchester and joined the Northern Continental Army at Bennington and Stillwater, 23 July 1777. He also served in Col. Samuel Ashley's regiment at Ticonderoga. (N. H. Rolls, 2: 205, 4: 96.)

Province Deeds, 80: 83. Samuel Scott of Winchester, husbandman, sells to Josiah Willard of Winchester, land in Claremont, granted him by virtue of his being an original grantee of the town, 13 July 1765.



Cheshire Co., N. H., Deeds, 4: 531. Samuel Scott of Winchester, sells to James Scott of Winchester, land in Winchester, 11 Aug. 1768.

22: 124. Samuel Scott of Winchester, sells to Solomon Willard of Winchester, certain tracts of land in Winchester, Abigail Scott releases her dower, 31 Mar. 1780. Wit: Ezra Conant, Rhoda Scott.

22: 340. Josiah Willard of Winchester, sells to Samuel Scott of Winchester, yeoman, land in Winchester, 4 Nov. 1772.

22: 340. Abraham Scott of Winchester, sells to Samuel Scott of Winchester, land in Winchester, 2 Feb. 1781.

(These two deeds recorded 1791.)

Barre, Vt., Deeds, 1: 6. Samuel Scott of Wildersburg, Orange Co., Vt., yeoman, sells to Henry Gale of Warwick, Hampshire Co., Mass., land in second division in Wildersburg, 19 June 1793.

1: 53. Samuel Scott of Wildersburg, sells more land in Wildersburg, 1793, and the deed is witnessed by Samuel Scott, Jr., and David Webster.

1: 170. Abigail Scott of Barre, quits to Paul Ross of Barre, all right to land in Barre, half of lot 15 which fell to me as dower in estate of late husband, 25 Oct. 1796.

1: 171. Philip Scott of Barre, sells to Paul Ross of Barre, half of lot 15, 25 Oct. 1796. Signed also by Anna Scott.

1: 172. Abigail Scott of Barre, quits all right to lot 13 to Thomas Mower of Barre, and Philip and Anna Scott also sell right to lot 13 to Thomas Mower, 25 Oct. 1796.

1: 162. Samuel Scott of Barre, sells to Thomas Mower of Berlin, land in Barre, 14 June 1795.

1: 181. Abigail Scott of Barre, sells to Thomas Mower, land which fell to her as dower in estate of her late husband Samuel Scott, dec'd, 28 Oct. 1796.

1: 185. Abigail Scott of Barre, quits to Nathaniel Killam of Woodstock, Vt., all right to no. 2, which fell to her by decease of her husband, 9 Nov. 1796.

1: 186. Samuel Scott of Barre, sells to Nathaniel Killam of Woodstock, Vt., all right to lot no. 2 in Barre, 15 Dec. 1795. Wit: James Paddock, Jacob Scott.

1: 197. Philip Scott of Barre, sells to Thomas Mower and to Paul Ross his share, the same day, 28 Oct. 1796.

2: 33. Philip Scott of Barre, sells to Southworth Freeman, land in Barre, 11 Nov. 1799.

2: 326. Southworth Freeman of Barre, mortgages certain land in Barre to Abigail Scott and Philip Scott, Nov. 1799.

4: 51. Robert Paddock of Barre, sells to Abigail Scott of Barre, land in Barre, 1 July 1806.

4: 71. Abigail Scott of Barre, sells to Silas Willard of Barre, 3 Nov. 1806. Wit: Philip Scott.

Abigail Scott of Barre, with Mr. Salvin Collins on her bond, appointed administratrix of the estate of Samuel Scott, late of Barre, deceased, 6 Aug. 1794. Inventory, £376-17. He owned 400 acres of land. (District of Randolph, Vt., Probate, 1: 9.)

14. ISAAC<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), baptised in Dudley, Mass., 11 Nov. 1744, death unknown; married about 1768, LYDIA ———, birth, death, and parentage unknown.

Children baptised in Winchester, N. H.:

- i. LEVINAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. 12 Feb. 1769.
- ii. SALMON, bapt. 2 Dec. 1770.
- iii. ABIGAIL, bapt. 29 Dec. 1773.
- iv. LYDIA, bapt. 20 Aug. 1775.
- v. CHLOE, bapt. June 1778.
- vi. LUCINDA, bapt. July 1783.

Isaac Scott removed first to Richmond but did not stay long as he was admitted to the church in Winchester, N. H., 12 Feb. 1769. He signed the Association Test in Winchester, in 1776. He evidently left Winchester, between 1784 and 1790. The Census of 1790 gives only one Isaac Scott in New Hampshire or Vermont. This was Isaac Scott of Salisbury, Vt., who had a family consisting of two males above sixteen years, and six females, which exactly suits Isaac<sup>4</sup> Scott. He was evidently a resident of that part of Salisbury which became Leicester. The deeds of the latter town show that Isaac Scott deeded land to Salmon Scott, 1 Dec. 1792 and on 4 July 1792, he deeded land to one Parker, and on 5 July to Webster. He was in Leicester when the town was organized on 29 Mar. 1786-7 and later was Surveyor of Highways. The town clerk of Leicester, who sent the above deed references in 1916, reported that that was all there was about him on the records. The Probate for this section was burned in 1850. He probably removed about the time he sold the land if the town clerk made an exhaustive search.

Cheshire Co. Deeds, 2: 445. Jeremiah Hall of Winchester, sells to Isaac Scott of Richmond, land in Winchester, 1767.

8: 506. Isaac Scott of Winchester, sells to Asahel Jewell of Winchester, land in Winchester, Lydia Scott releases her dower, 17 Apr. 1784. Wit: Elizabeth Jewell, Levinah Scott.

15. JEMIMA<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), baptised in Dudley, Mass., 30 June 1749, death unknown; married in Dudley, Mass., 8 Apr. 1778, her cousin, BENJAMIN DRESSER, son of John and Sarah (Scott) Dresser, born in Charlton, Mass., 8 Sept. 1752, death unknown.

Benjamin Dresser appears in the Census of 1790, as a resident of Charlton, Mass., with the following family, one male above sixteen years, three males below sixteen and one female. There is no other record of him in Worcester Co., nor in Cheshire Co., N. H., and it is probable that he removed from Charlton after 1791.

Worcester Co. Deeds, 111: 571. Benjamin Dresser of Charlton, sells to John, Luther, and Calvin Ammidown of Charlton, land in Charlton, 11 Apr. 1791. Wit: Eliakim and Anne Chamberlain, Mary Gould.



16. ABIJAH<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dudley, Mass., about 1739, and died probably in Nova Scotia after 1769; married in Brookfield, Mass., 17 Apr. 1761, DOROTHY OLMSTEAD, daughter of Israel and Sarah (Bannister) Olmstead, born in Brookfield, 15 Dec. 1737, died in Nova Scotia.

Children:

- i. LEMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. 13 Mar. 1762, Ware, Mass.
- ii. DAVID, b. 18 Sept. 1763, Onslow, N. S.
- iii. TRYPHENA, b. 5 Jan. 1765, Onslow, N. S.
- iv. ISRAEL, b. 16 Oct. 1766, Onslow, N. S.

Abijah Scott served as "Centinel" under Capt. Jacob Cummings, of Ware River, 5 Jan. 1758. His father was lieutenant of this company. He also served under Capt. Barnard of Deerfield with his brother Joseph, from 19 Feb. to 12 Dec. 1760. He removed to Onslow, N. S., about 1763, but left there for Windsor, before 1769.

Onslow Deeds, 1: 4. Abijah Scott of Windsor, Kings Co., N. S., husbandman, sells Abner Brooks of Onslow, lot of Marsh in Onslow, 17 Nov. 1769.

1: 13. Abijah Scott of Windsor, Kings Co., N. S., sells William McNeil of Onslow, Halifax Co., one and one-half rights in Onslow, a 60-acre lot in Queens Village, etc., 17 Nov. 1769.

17. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sturbridge, Mass., about 1741, died after 1798, in Nova Scotia; married in Onslow, N. S., about 1765, his cousin, SARAH CUTTING, daughter of David and Sarah (Edmands) Cutting, born in Oxford, Mass., 7 Jan. 1746, date of death unknown.

Children:

- i. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. 30 Sept. 1766, Onslow.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 14 May 1768, Horton, N. S.
- iii. JOHN, b. 13 June 1770, Horton.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 15 Apr. 1772, Horton.
55. v. OLIVE, b. 31 Aug. 1774, Horton; m. SAMUEL FISHER ARCHIBALD.
56. vi. LUCY, b. 13 Mar. 1777, Horton; m. THOMAS ROBERTSON.
- vii. JOSEPH, b. 1 Jan. 1781, Horton.

Joseph Scott removed with his mother and the family to Onslow, N. S., and became a man of prominence in the new settlement. He had seen military service before his removal to Nova Scotia. He appears on a roll of men enlisted for the reduction of Canada by Lieut. Knowlton, 24 Mar. 1760, his birthplace being given as Sturbridge and his age as nineteen years. His first child was born in Onslow but about 1767, he is supposed to have removed to Horton, King's Co., N. S., and later to have returned to Onslow. His children are recorded at Onslow as born in Horton, but the land records call him "of Onslow" in 1771 and 1776, so it seems probable that only two children were born in Horton and that he returned to Onslow

before 1771, and that the births were carelessly entered. He removed to Truro before 1797. He was Sheriff of Colchester Co., for many years and in 1782 was "Deputy Provost Marshal of Halifax County", this being before the establishment of Colchester Co.

No Will or Administration has been found, since no record of his death or where it occurred is known.

Onslow Deeds, 1: 46. Joseph Scott of Onslow, to Ephraim Scott of Onslow, 2 lots of mowing marsh, 15 July 1771.

358. Joseph Scott of Onslow, sells to Carlos Dickson of Onslow, marsh land, 24 June 1776.

Book 2. 23 Oct. 1782 Joseph Scott as Deputy Sheriff sold a property. The records also show that he was "Deputy Provost Marshal of the County of Halifax" in 1782. Sheriff in 1788.

2: 126. Joseph Scott sold 90 acres of woodland, in Onslow, 31 Jan. 1784.

161. He sold house lot in Queens Village, in Onslow, 17 Apr. 1783.

164. Joseph Scott, Gentleman, and Sarah his wife, sell for £400 to Wm Cater, master builder, of Halifax, various parcels of land in Onslow, amounting to 750 acres, 19 June 1784.

236. Joseph Scott sells land in Onslow "on which Ebenezer Bartlett and family now reside", 6th June 1786.

3: 111. Joseph Scott late of Onslow, now of Truro, sells land in Onslow and states he is empowered to give deed of conveyance by a Power of Attorney given him by his mother, Mary Knowlton.

3: 335. Joseph Scott of Truro, as attorney to Mary Knowlton, sells to W. H. O. Haliburton of Windsor, Atty-at-Law, 100 acres of land in Onslow, the original draft James Wilson conveyed to her, being land adjoining lot 33, the original draft of Mary Knowlton, 11 Jan. 1798.

336. Joseph Scott as Atty., to Mary Knowlton of Halifax, an original grantee of lands in the Township of Onslow, sells more land to W. H. O. Haliburton, 11 Jan. 1798.

18. ASA<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dudley, Mass., about 1742, died in Nova Scotia; married before 1771, REBECCA ———, birth and death unknown.

The children of Asa Scott were presumably:

- i. ASA<sup>5</sup>.
- ii. JOHN D.
- iii. MARY.

Asa Scott appears on a list of men enlisted by Lieut. Knowlton "for His Majesty's Service" for the total reduction of Canada in 1760, son of Joseph Scott of Ware River, born in Dudley, Mass., age eighteen years.

He removed to Onslow, N. S., with his mother and family. Before 1773, he had removed to Sackville and by 1798 was in Birch Cove. He settled finally in Halifax, where he presumably died. It is possible that he removed to New York City but, as in 1818 he would be



seventy-six years old, it seems more likely that he would not have started life in a new place and that it was a son Asa<sup>5</sup> who removed to New York, and that Asa<sup>4</sup> had died before 1818.

Onslow Deeds, 3: 362. Asa Scott of Onslow, and Rebecca his wife, sell land in Onslow, March 1771. The deed was not recorded until 1798.

1: 193. Asa Scott of Sackville, in county Halifax, yeoman, sells to Isaac Farrell of Onslow, land in Onslow, 29 Dec. 1773.

2: 163. Asa Scott sells to Joseph Scott, land in Onslow, 16 July 1782.

3: 356. Asa Scott of Birch Cove, in county Halifax, Innkeeper, sells John Blair of Onslow, land in Onslow, 4 July 1798.

5: 432. Asa Scott of Halifax, sells to Richard Upham, land in Onslow, 29 May 1807.

10: 61. John D. Scott of Halifax, trader, and Mary Scott of Halifax, spinster, and Asa Scott, late of Halifax, but now of the City of New York, carpenter, by John D. Scott, his attorney, sell to Thomas Baker and William Gorham, butcher, of Halifax, 300 acres of land in Onslow, 3 Jan. 1818.

19. EPHRAIM<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Sturbridge, Mass., about 1744, died in Onslow, N. S., between 1810 and 1814; married in Onslow, N. S., about 1765, ELIZABETH TACKLES, daughter of William and Jean Tackles, born in Palmer, Mass., 24 Mar. 1743, died after 1814.

Children born in Onslow, N. S.:

i. HUGH, b. 19 Mar. 1766, probably died unmarried.

57. ii. EPHRAIM, b. 17 Nov. 1767; m. MARY CONEY.

58. iii. WILLIAM, b. 1769; m. ESTHER WHIPPEY.

iv. ALEXANDER, b. 16 June 1781, living 1814.

Onslow Deeds, 7: 382. Alexander Scott, sells to Michael O'Brien, land in Onslow on East and West sides of Tatamagoushe Road, no date given, about 1814.

7: 384. Alexander Scott quits his right to his father's estate to his brother William Scott in 1814. (See p. 60.)

1: 45. Ephraim Scott of Onslow, yeoman, sells to Joseph Scott, yeoman, three lots of Marshland, in Onslow, 15 July 1771.

1: 128. Ephraim Scott of Onslow, on the 7 Oct. 1773, sold part of the land in Onslow that he held by virtue of an original grant from the Government of Nova Scotia.

In 1776, 1779 and 1782, he sold other parcels of land.

2: 480. Ephraim Scott of Onslow, on account of "the natural love and affection which he haith and beareth unto his son William Scott", of Onslow, gives him all the land he owns in Onslow with the exception of two lots of land which he, the said Ephraim, will choose, 28 Feb. 1792.

4: 59. Ephraim Scott of Onslow, sells to Hugh Scott of Onslow, land in Onslow, by Tatamagoushe Road, 8 Sept. 1799. Wit: Wm. Scott and Alexander Scott.

6: 553. Ephraim Scott sells to William Dickson, land in Onslow on Tata-magoushe Road, 1 Aug. 1810.

7: 384. 12 July 1814, Alexander Scott quits all right to estate of father, Ephraim Scott, dec'd, and all right of brother, Hugh Scott, to estate of father, Ephraim Scott, dec'd, and all rights that would accrue to them at death of mother Elizabeth Scott, to William Scott.

20. MARY<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), baptised in Dudley, Mass., 2 Dec. 1744, died about 1814; married in Dudley, 13 Oct. 1768, EBENEZER TAYLOR, son of John and Elizabeth (——) Taylor, born in Dudley, 28 Jan. 1744, died in Winchester, N. H., 1814.

Children:

- i. EBENEZER TAYLOR, b. 1769, Dudley, d. 1 Dec. 1858 in 90th yr.;  
m. EUNICE ——.
- ii. JOHN TAYLOR, b. ——, living 1814.
- iii. LEMUEL TAYLOR, b. ——; m. KATHARINE THOMPSON.
- iv. HANNAH TAYLOR, b. ——, living 1814, unm.
- v. ELIAS TAYLOR, b. 1778; m. LYDIA BUFFUM.
- vi. CYRUS TAYLOR, b. ——; m. RACHEL BLAISDELL.
- vii. CHARLES TAYLOR, b. ——, living 1814; m. SUSANNAH BUTLER.
- viii. MARY TAYLOR, b. ——; m. 1790, NATHANIEL KEYES, d. before 1793.

Ebenezer Taylor removed to Winchester, N. H., before 1776. He was living there in 1790, and appears in the Census of that year, with five males above sixteen, three males below sixteen, and two females in his family.

Administration granted to Charles Taylor of Winchester, with Alvin Jewell of Winchester, and Rufus Whipple of Richmond, N. H., on his bond, on estate of Ebenezer Taylor of Winchester, late of Winchester, deceased, intestate, he having left no widow and the said Charles being a son. 9 July 1814.

Distribution, 4 July 1815, to Ebenezer Taylor; John Taylor; Lemuel Taylor; Hannah Taylor; Elias Taylor; Cyrus Taylor; Charles Taylor; and Polly, daughter of Nathaniel Keyes, by Mary his wife. (Cheshire Co., Probate, T. 75.)

21. REBECCA<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), baptised in Dudley, Mass., 30 Mar. 1747, died after 1800; married (Int.) Dudley, 31 May 1767, DANIEL SMITH, JR., son of Daniel Smith, born ——, died 1800, in Winchester, N. H.

Children:

- i. POLLY SMITH, b. 18 Oct. 1767, Dudley, Mass.
- ii. REBECCA SMITH, b. 18 Feb. 1769, Winchester; m. EBENEZER<sup>5</sup> SCOTT.
- iii. DANIEL SMITH, b. 3 July 1773, Winchester.
- iv. EBENEZER SMITH, b. 23 Apr. 1775, Winchester.
- v. ELIJAH SMITH, b. 1 Apr. 1779, Winchester; m. DAMARIS FOLLETT.



- vi. LUCINDA SMITH, b. 7 Jan. 1781; m. EBENEZER SMITH, 1804.
- vii. LUTHER SMITH, b. 7 Jan. 1781, Winchester.
- viii. SALLY SMITH, b. 15 Jan. 1784; m. SAMUEL LYMAN, 1803.
- ix. WILLIAM SMITH, b. 27 May 1786, Winchester.

Daniel Smith removed to Winchester in 1768. He appears in the Census of 1790, as of that town, with one male above sixteen, four below sixteen, and four females in his family.

Rebecca Smith, widow of Daniel Smith and entitled to administer on his estate, petitions court that Deacon Enoch Stowell of Winchester be appointed in her place, 13 Aug. 1800.

Petition of Rebecca Smith, Luther Smith, Lucinda Smith, Sally Smith and William Smith, that Enoch Stowell be allowed to sell some of the real estate. (Cheshire Co., Probate, S. 93.)

22. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), baptised in Dudley, Mass., 25 Sept. 1748, died in Winchester, N. H., 11 Mar. 1820, aged seventy-two years; married in Winchester, 28 Oct. 1783, CELIA BRETT, daughter of Seth and Patience (Curtis) Brett, born in Bridgewater, Mass., 3 Aug. 1758, died in Winchester, N. H., 11 Oct. 1844, aged eighty-six years.

Children born in Winchester, N. H.:

- 59. i. MOLLY<sup>5</sup>, b. 7 Apr. 1784; m. SIMEON WHEELOCK.
- 60. ii. FANNY, b. 28 Jan. 1787; m. ELIJAH LANE.
- 61. iii. LUCRETIA, b. 12 Nov. 1788; m. LEVI FAY.
- 62. iv. SALLY, b. 27 Jan. 1791; m. LYMAN FELTON.
- 63. v. LUTHIDA, b. 14 Apr. 1792; m. WILLIAM FOLLETT.
- vi. EUGENIA, b. 30 Sept. 1799, d. 25 June 1800.

Ebenezer Scott signed the Association Test, in Winchester, in 1776. He served under Capt. John Houghton, Col. Baldwin's regiment, in 1776. He also fought at Ticonderoga. (Rev. Rolls, N. H., 1: 427, 2: 55.)

In the Census of 1790, there is in Winchester, an Ebenezer Scott, with four males above sixteen, and four females in his family. It is probable that Ebenezer<sup>4</sup> Scott remained with his father, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Scott, and is listed as a member of his family with his wife and children. If the opposite was the case and the father was living with Ebenezer<sup>4</sup> Scott, then the Census return would read family of Ebenezer Scott, Jr. Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> had only two sons, one of whom, Abel, is in the Census as head of family. His daughters were all married before 1790. His son Ebenezer<sup>4</sup> did not marry until he was thirty-five and at the time of the Census had a family of three girls and his wife, evidently the four females in the Census, as his mother had died in 1785. This leaves two males in the report not accounted for, but they may have been helpers, or relatives of his wife.

Ebenezer Scott of Winchester, yeoman, made his Will, 24 Feb. 1820, proved 24 June 1820. He speaks of having made arrangement with Levi Fay for the life support of his wife Celia. He gives to Elijah Scott, son of daughter Fanny Lane; to Levi Fay and his wife, Lucretia, "my daughter"; to daughters, Molly Wheelock; Fanny Lane; Sally Felton; Luthida Follett. Daughter Sally Felton's husband to have no use or supervision of her share. Executor, Henry Pratt.

Levi Fay, with Henry Pratt and Asahel Jewell on his bond, appointed guardian of Elijah Scott, a minor under fourteen, illegitimate son of Fanny Lane, formerly of Winchester, but now of Swansey, 26 Apr. 1821. (Cheshire Co., Probate, S. 302; 317.)

Cheshire Co. Deeds, 52: 551. Ebenezer Scott of Winchester, sells to Paul Willard of Winchester, farm in Winchester, where said Paul now lives. Celia Scott releases her dower, 14 Jan. 1807.

53: 564. Ebenezer Scott of Winchester, gentleman, sells to Elisha Foster of Winchester, saddler, all right to real estate of Henry Foster, late of Winchester, dec'd. Celia Scott releases her dower, 23 Apr. 1818.

82: 211. Ebenezer Scott of Winchester, to Levi Fay of Boston, Mass., one-half of all estate in Winchester, 24 Feb. 1820.

23. HANNAH<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), baptised in Dudley, Mass., 25 Nov. 1750, death unknown; married in Winchester, N. H., 5 Oct. 1772, JOHN GOSS (perhaps son of Phillip and Hannah (Ball) Goss, born in Lancaster, Mass., 5 Feb. 1748-9), death unknown.

Children born in Claremont, N. H.:

- i. JOHN GOSS, b. 8 Apr. 1773.
- ii. ASA GOSS, b. 14 Aug. 1774.
- iii. ZIBA GOSS, b. 5 May 1776.
- iv. SALLY GOSS, b. 13 June 1778.
- v. OLIVER GOSS, b. 25 Apr. 1780.
- vi. BETSEY GOSS, b. 12 Aug. 1782.
- vii. CHARLES GOSS, b. 22 Aug. 1784.
- viii. EBENEZER GOSS, b. 4 July 1786.
- ix. FANNIE GOSS, b. 16 Apr. 1788.
- x. MARTIN GOSS, b. 4 Mar. 1790.
- xi. CYRUS GOSS, b. 1 Apr. 1792.

John Goss lived in Claremont, N. H., until after 1790. He appears in the Census of that year with a family of two males above sixteen, six below sixteen, and four females.

24. SYBIL<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), baptised in Dudley, Mass., 17 Mar. 1754, died in Winchester, N. H., 14 Dec. 1833; married in Winchester, 11 Oct. 1773, AMOS WILLARD, son of



Hezekiah and Lydia (Haskell) Willard, born in Harvard, Mass., 27 Mar. 1751, died in Winchester, N. H., 9 Apr. 1826.

Children:

- i. SYBIL WILLARD, b. 7 Jan. 1774, Winchester, N. H.
- ii. PAUL WILLARD, b. July 1775, Winchester.
- iii. AMOS WILLARD.
- iv. MARY WILLARD, b. —; m. JONATHAN HOWARD.
- v. BETSEY WILLARD, b. —; m. WILLIAM REXFORD.
- vi. PETER WILLARD.
- vii. LYDIA WILLARD, b. 29 Feb. 1792; m. CALEB WILLIS.
- viii. EBENEZER SCOTT WILLARD, b. 19 Jan. 1794.

25. ABEL<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), baptised in Dudley, Mass., 1 Aug. 1762, died in Winchester, N. H., 12 Sept. 1845, aged eighty-three years; married in Winchester, 28 Oct. 1783, JEMIMA NARRAMORE, daughter of Joseph and Sarah Narramore, born in Woodstock, Conn., 1 May 1766, died in Winchester, 29 Nov. 1850, aged eighty-four years.

Children born in Winchester, N. H.:

64. i. LUCY<sup>5</sup>, b. 15 Sept. 1784; m. ALDEN RIPLEY.
65. ii. ABEL, b. 24 Mar. 1787; m. ELIZABETH FOLLETT.

Abel Scott was a farmer and lived in Winchester, N. H., all his life. He appears in the Census of 1790, with two males above sixteen years, two males below sixteen, and two females. The probability is that he had more children but as the records of Winchester are gone and there is no Will or Administration, it has been impossible to ascertain if they arrived at age or not, however as there is no mention of them in the deeds, they probably, if ever existing, died young.

He served in the Revolution as a private in Capt. Nehemiah Houghton's company, Col. Nichols' regiment, joining the Continental Army at West Point, 10 July 1780. (New Hampshire Rolls, iii, 153.)

Cheshire Co., Deeds, 30: 343. Abel Scott of Winchester, husbandman, sells to Henry Pratt of Winchester, land in Winchester, 14 Apr. 1795.

75: 517. Abel Scott of Winchester, sells to Abel Scott, Jr. of Winchester, land and tenement in Winchester that he bought of Ephraim Watkins, 23 Dec. 1813.

78: 266. Abel Scott of Winchester, quits to Abel Scott, Jr. of Winchester, all right to land and house in Winchester where he now dwells, 20 Feb. 1818.

99: 355. Abel Scott mortgages land in Winchester and "Mime" Scott, wife of Abel, releases her dower, in 1825.

109: 11. Abel Scott and Lockhart Ripley, mortgage land to Asa Alexander and Levi Fay in 1828 and 1833.

130: 180. Abel Scott and Lockhart Ripley sell to William Shrigley of Rockingham, land in Winchester; Mima Scott and Clarissa Ripley release dower, in 1835.

154: 209. Abel Scott of Winchester, sells to Olive Ripley of Winchester, and in Winchester, Sept. 1845.

26. BARACHIAH<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 30 Dec. 1751, died in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 8 Dec. 1810; published intention of marriage in Sturbridge, 30 Aug. 1779, he being "of Fitzwilliam", to ALICE SHUMWAY, daughter of Lieut. David and Alice (Ainsworth) Shumway, born in Sturbridge, 14 Dec. 1754, died in Craftsbury, Vt., in 1816.

Children born in Fitzwilliam, N. H.:

- 66. i. ELIJAH<sup>5</sup>, b. 21 Apr. 1781; m. MINDWELL BRIGHAM.
- 67. ii. AMASA, b. 3 Feb. 1783; m. SOPHIA CARTER.
- iii. ALICE, b. 20 Aug. 1794; m. ONIAS CROSSFIELD, son of James and Hannah Crossfield, b. 10 Feb. 1787, Keene, N. H. Removed to Canada.

Barachiah Scott removed with his father to Fitzwilliam, N. H., where he was associated with him in the milling industry. He served in the Revolution, as a private in Capt. Ebenezer Crafts' company, Col. Larned's regiment, which marched 20 Apr. 1775, in response to the Alarm of Apr. 19, 1775. (Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, 15: 64.)

In 1790, according to the Census, he was living in Fitzwilliam with a family consisting of himself, two sons below sixteen years and one female, his wife. After his decease she removed to Craftsbury, Vt., where her son Elijah had settled.

Alice Scott, widow, with Benjamin Bemis, physician, and Amasa Scott on her bond, all of Fitzwilliam, appointed administratrix of the estate of Barachiah Scott, late of Fitzwilliam, deceased, 14 Feb. 1810. (Cheshire Co., Probate, S. 172.)

Worcester Co., Mass., Deeds, 172: 105. Nathan Cheney of Martinsburg, N. Y., gentleman; Barachiah Scott of Fitzwilliam, N. H., and Alice, his wife; Cyril Shumway of Sturbridge, Mass.; Joanna Shumway of Sturbridge; Asa Shumway; James Walker; Jason Walker; Silas Walker; and Hezekiah Walker of Belchertown, Mass.; Lavina Cheney, wife of Nathan; Nathaniel Walker of Belchertown; Samuel Walker of Springfield; and Elijah Shumway of Sturbridge; quit all right to estate of David Shumway, dec'd, in Sturbridge and Brimfield, 21 Feb. 1809.

27. DR. AMASA<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 16 Mar. 1753, died in Norwich, Vt., 16 May 1824; married in Belchertown, Mass., in Mar. or Apr. 1785, ANN HOWE, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Smith) Howe, born in Rutland, Mass., 30 May 1762, died in Norwich, Vt., 5 Aug. 1819.

Children born in Belchertown, Mass.:

- 68. i. VIOLET FORWARD<sup>5</sup>, b. about 1786; m. JOHN EMERSON.
- 69. ii. CHARITY, b. 14 Aug. 1788; m. HON. JEDUTHAN LOOMIS.
- 70. iii. BENJAMIN GAY, M.D., b. about 1790; m. LUCINDA HODGES.



Dr. Amasa Scott removed to Belchertown, Mass., before 1781 and began the practice of medicine. He served in the Revolution as a private in Col. Holman's regiment, of Massachusetts militia. He was wounded by a musket ball in his right leg at the Battle of White Plains in 1776, and was pensioned therefor, on 4 Mar. 1795, until 16 May 1824. His pension papers state that he was a resident of Norwich, Vt., in 1823, having previously resided at Haverhill, N. H., and before that at Belchertown, Mass. (Rev. War Claims, S. File No. 19763.) He also served as a private in Capt. Gideon Stebbins' company, Fourth Hampshire Co. regiment, belonged on Alarm list. Company marched to Northampton, June 1782. Roll dated at Belchertown. (Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, 14:910.) He bought land in Belchertown, Mass., in 1781 and was still there in 1790 as the Census shows. He had in that year in his family two males above sixteen years, one below, and three females. About 1792, he removed to Haverhill, N. H.; succeeded Dr. Phelps whose house he bought and used as a private hospital until 1807, when he sold the estate. Between 1807 and 1815 he was evidently a resident of Peacham, Vt., as his daughters married in that town and his son was a resident there while away at college. It is probable that he went there when his brother, Dr. William Scott, removed to Craftsbury. He lived finally in Norwich, Vt., but may have lived across the river in Hanover for a short time. During his residence at Haverhill he served as moderator in 1801-2, and held other town offices.

He was evidently a skilful physician. During the spotted fever outbreak in 1815, when the physician of Warren had lost his life in the dreaded epidemic, the town sent to Hanover for Dr. Scott and it is recorded that he was more successful than all the other physicians in handling the disease, many of his patients recovering.

His wife's brother was Dr. Estes Howe, the first physician of Belchertown, and it is probable that Dr. Scott learned his profession of him.

Samuel Howe died in 1784 and Administration was granted to his widow Hannah. His personal property was divided to his children, Sylvanus; Estes; Moses; Benjamin Howe; Elizabeth, wife of Timothy Rice; Sarah, wife of Ezra Clark; Hannah, wife of Samuel Bradford, and Ann Howe, in March, 1785. On the 22 Apr. following, the real estate was divided and in the plan Ann is called "Ann Scott". May 28, 1793, Amasa Scott petitions for an accounting by the administrators, and states that his wife is an heir to the deceased.

Administration on the estate of Amasa Scott, late of Norwich, Vt., was granted to Constant Murdoch of Norwich, 3 June 1824, and the residue was distributed to the heirs (unnamed) 10 Dec. 1827. In the inventory are mentioned medical books and instruments.



Dr. Scott and his wife lie in the old cemetery at Norwich on the side of the mountain. Formerly in the center of the town it is now almost forgotten.

“In Memory Of  
Amasa Scott, Esq.  
who died  
May 16, 1824  
aged 70 years.

All the days of my appointed  
time will I wait till my change  
comes.”

“In Memory Of  
Mrs. Ann Scott  
wife of  
Amasa Scott, Esq.  
who died 5 of  
Aug. 1819 in the  
57 year of her age.”

Hampshire Co., Deeds, 17: 43. Hezekiah Root, Jr. of Belchertown, sells to Amasa Scott of Belchertown, Mass., “Practitioner in Phisick”, land in Belchertown, 27 Feb. 1781.

Grafton Co., N. H., Deeds, 23: 205. Martin and Ruth Phelps of Haverhill, N. H., sell to Amasa Scott of same, land and house in Haverhill, 15 June 1796.

51: 312. Amasa and Ann Scott sell to Richard Gookin, estate in Haverhill purchased of Dr. Phelps, 7 July 1807.

Norwich, Vt., Deeds, 5: 45: 46. Amasa Scott of Norwich, buys land in Norwich, of John Hunt, of Norwich, 1 Apr. 1818, and mortgages the land to John Emerson the same day.

5: 234. Amasa Scott of Norwich, Vt., sells John M. Partridge of Norwich, land in Norwich, 15 Sept. 1820. Wit: Violet F. Emerson, John Emerson.

28. PRUDENCE<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 1 May 1755, died in Hardwick, Vt., 18 Jan. 1823; married (1), in Sturbridge, 12 May 1773, JOSHUA GEROULD, son of Stephen and Mary (Smith) Gerould, born in Dedham, Mass., 1 Feb. 1748–9, died in Sturbridge, 27 Nov. 1776, aged twenty-eight years. She married (2), in Sturbridge, 6 Apr. 1780, as his third wife, NATHAN CUTLER, son of John and Hannah (Plympton) Cutler, born in Medfield, Mass., 12 Nov. 1736, died in Hardwick, Vt., 26 Jan. 1814.

Children born in Sturbridge, excepting the last:

By Joshua Gerould:

- i. ASAHEL GEROULD, b. 1 Feb. 1775.
- ii. MARY GEROULD, b. 21 May 1776; m. JOSEPH STANLEY.

By Nathan Cutler:

- iii. JOSHUA CUTLER, b. 10 May 1781.
- iv. SEWALL CUTLER, b. 22 Mar. 1785.
- v. JOSEPH SCOTT CUTLER, b. 6 Aug. 1787.
- vi. BETSEY CUTLER, b. 22 Aug. 1791, Craftsbury, Vt.

Nathan Cutler married (1), in Medfield, Mass., Abigail Smith, by whom he had (a) Abigail Cutler, b. 29 Nov. 1765, died 1766. His wife died 22 June 1766 and he married (2), MEHETABEL HARTSHORNE

by whom he had (b) Lydia Cutler, b. 6 Aug. 1769; (c) John Cutler, b. 12 July 1770; (d) Obed Cutler, b. 8 May 1772; (e) Nathan Cutler, b. 6 May 1773.

In 1789 Nathan Cutler removed to Craftsbury, Vt., then called Mendon, with his third wife, Prudence (Scott) (Gerould) Cutler, and all their children, excepting little Mary Gerould, who was left at school in Sturbridge. They were the only family in town during the winter of 1789-90. Their nearest neighbor was Ashbel Shepard who lived six miles south in Greensboro. These two families made up the total population of what is now Orleans County during that winter. Their grain was brought from Newbury on a sled, over fifty miles across snow from four to six feet deep. In the middle of the winter Mary Gerould came home. She was brought by Col. Joseph Scott, her uncle, as far as Ryegate, Vt., where she stopped for two weeks at the home of Squire Page. From there she was conveyed to the house of Deacon Elkins in Peacham, whose daughter Sabra had just married Mary's uncle, Dr. William Scott. After a short visit in Peacham, she went to Cabot Plain on horseback, and next morning reached home on a sled drawn by three young men, one of whom was her step-brother, Nathan Cutler. It was a big journey for a girl of thirteen years, in those days.

29. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 12 Nov. 1756, date and place of death unknown; marriage intention to ANNA MAY of Woodstock, published at Sturbridge, Mass., 3 Apr. 1780.

Child:

71. i. AMASA, b. about 1781, in Vermont; m. ABIGAIL CHAFFEE.

Benjamin Scott served in the Revolution. His name is found on a descriptive list of men raised in Worcester Co., to serve in the Continental Army; age twenty-four years; stature five feet eleven inches; complexion, light; occupation, blacksmith. Engaged for town of Charlton, 19 Apr. 1781 for term of three years.

Tradition says that Benjamin Scott's wife Anna, died and that he married a second wife and removed to New Jersey, where he had a family.

30. SARAH<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 9 Oct. 1758, died in Keene, N. H., 21 Apr. 1840, aged eighty-one years; married in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 3 Oct. 1782, THOMAS THOMPSON, son of Samuel and Margaret (Clark) Thompson, born in Holden, Mass., in 1742, died in Keene, 20 Feb. 1813, aged seventy-one years. He married (1) Elizabeth Frye, by whom he had four daughters.



## Children:

- i. AZUBAH THOMPSON, b. 2 May 1783, Marlboro, N. H., d. 19 Sept. 1873; m. 24 Jan. 1800, WILLARD ALDRICH. Children (Aldrich), *Ruth; Lamond; Thomas; Sarah; Chauncey; Delphia; Grosvenor.*
- ii. THOMAS THOMPSON, b. 6 Apr. 1785, Marlboro, d. 4 June 1857, Keene, N. H.; m. (1), 12 Jan. 1811, THIRZA BEARD. Children (Thompson), *Susan; Thomas Cheney.* He m. (2), 31 Jan. 1823, MRS. BETSEY HOAR. Children (Thompson), *Luther; Maria Melvin; Aurelia Ann.*
- iii. ISAAC THOMPSON, b. Mar. 1787, Marlboro, d. 20 Dec. 1865; m. 13 Aug. 1809, RHODA GREENWOOD of Hubbardston. Children (Thompson), *Anna; Aaron Scott; Abijah Greenwood; Elizabeth; Lucy; Harriet; Isaac Franklin; Levi P.*
- iv. AARON THOMPSON, b. 29 Apr. 1789, Keene, N. H., d. 10 Mar. 1847; m. 30 Apr. 1817, HANNAH GREENWOOD of Hubbardston, Mass. Children (Thompson), *Mary; Allura; Caroline and Charles; George; Augusta; Sarah; Jane.*
- v. SARAH THOMPSON, b. 7 Dec. 1791, Keene, d. 8 Dec. 1857, unm.
- vi. DANIEL THOMPSON, b. 31 Jan. 1795, d. 23 Aug. 1876; m. 8 Apr. 1822, SALLY PUTNAM of Danvers, Mass. Children (Thompson), *Elizabeth Ann; Sally Putnam; Elvira Jane; Daniel Putnam; William Henry; Ellen Maria; Benjamin Franklin; Harriet Augusta.*
- vii. JOHN THOMPSON, b. 1 Feb. 1798, d. 8 Sept. 1864; m. at Lodi, Mich., LOIS A. WILLIAMS, removed to Illinois. Children (Thompson), *Lucy A.; Sarah A.; Adelaide.*
- viii. LUTHER THOMPSON, b. 7 June 1800, d. 15 Aug. 1855, Medford, Mass.; m. Jan. 1825, LYDIA FISKE of Salem, Mass. Children (Thompson), *Laura Jane; Althea F.; Lydia M.; William Luther.*

31. COL. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 5 May 1761, died in Craftsbury, Vt., 30 July 1841, aged eighty years; married (1), in Brookfield, Mass., 15 Jan. 1797, CATHARINE UPHAM, daughter of Phineas and Susanna (Buckminster) Upham, born in Brookfield, Mass., 17 Feb. 1763, died in Craftsbury, Vt., 13 Apr. 1827. He married (2), in Craftsbury, 1 Jan. 1835, BETSEY WILKINS who was living in Harrisville, Ohio, in 1853, aged sixty-nine.

## Children born in Craftsbury:

72. i. SUSANNA BUCKMINSTER<sup>5</sup>, b. 19 Feb. 1798; m. JOB HOYT.
73. ii. ELIZABETH UPHAM, b. 26 Dec. 1799; m. SCHUYLER CHAMBERLAIN.
- iii. MARY CHANDLER, b. 15 July 1802, d. 12 Nov. 1803, ae. 1 y., 4 m.
74. iv. JOSEPH, b. 14 Sept. 1803; m. NANCY B. DUSTIN and EMELINE W. CORLISS.

Col. Scott was one of Craftsbury's most influential citizens in the early days. He kept open house and many a family was assisted by him until they could establish themselves in the community. He was

always ready to help anything that would advance the interests of the town. He represented the town in the Vermont Legislature in 1794, 1797, 1798, 1815, 1817, 1825. He was judge of probate and held the office of Sheriff of Orleans Co., for fourteen years. He also served as a member of the Council of Censors for one year and was a member of the Constitutional Convention for two years.

Col. Scott served in the Revolution in Capt. Joseph Sibley's company, Col. Danforth Keyes' regiment, enlisted 8 July 1777, for six months, roll dated Providence, etc.; also, roll dated Sturbridge, 8 Dec. 1777; stationed at North Kingston; also from 1 Dec. 1777 to 3 Jan. 1778. (Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, 14: 923.)

He also served as a member of Capt. William Hutchins' company, in service of Vermont from 1 Mar. to 3 May 1779. (Vt. Revolutionary Rolls, 116.)

He also served in Capt. Benjamin Spaulding's company, Col. Moses Nichols' regiment, from 6 July to 20 Oct. 1780, as sergeant. (N. H. Revolutionary Rolls, iii: 159.)

He was granted a pension in 1832. He is always called "Colonel" Joseph Scott and probably rose to that office in the state militia after the war had ended. He is buried in his lot at North Craftsbury and lies surrounded by his family. The epitaphs of himself and his wife are as follows:

"Col. Joseph Scott, died 31 July 1841, aged 80 years."

"Catharine Upham, wife of Joseph Scott, born at Brookfield, Mass., Feb. 17, 1768, Died April 13, 1827."

Worcester Co., Mass., Deeds, 200: 101. Joseph Scott of Craftsbury, Vt., and Catharine his wife, in her right; George Baxter Upham of Claremont, N. H.; Phineas Upham of Boston, Mass., Merchant; Samuel Upham of Boston, Mass. Merchant; Frances Upham of Brookfield, singlewoman; sell to Jabez Upham of Brookfield, and Thomas Upham of Sturbridge; all right to estate of Phineas Upham, late of Brookfield, dec'd, 1 June 1811.

32. LYDIA<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 16 Apr. 1763, date and place of death unknown; married in Sturbridge, 28 June 1779, JOHN EATON. He married (1), 19 Dec. 1776, Molly Warren.

Children:

- i. LEMUEL EATON, b. 6 Nov. 1779, Sturbridge.
- ii. MOLLY WARREN EATON, b. 11 Nov. 1780, Sturbridge.
- iii. ERASMUS EATON, b. 5 Jan. 1783, Sturbridge.
- iv. LUCY EATON, b. 29 Dec. 1784, Sturbridge.
- v. DIADAMA EATON, b. 1788, d. Oct. 1795, ae. 7 y.
- vi. PERLEY EATON, b. —, d. Aug. 1793.
- vii. TWIN, d. 21 May 1790.
- viii. TWIN, d. 30 Nov. 1792.



- ix. LYDIA SCOTT EATON, b. about 1800; m. 29 Nov. 1820, DANIEL DAVISON. Children (Davison), (1) *Charlotte C.*, b. 16 Nov. 1821, m. William<sup>6</sup> Scott (p. 96); (2) *Daniel S.*, b. 12 May 1823, m. Margaret ———; (3) *Maria D.*, b. 6 Feb. 1825, m. Horatio Nelson; (4) *Lydia Ann*, b. 16 Dec. 1826, m. John Atwood Andrews; (5) *Abigail L.*, b. 25 May 1830, m. William E. Paddock; (6) *Elizabeth N.*, b. 31 Mar. 1832, m. Royal Putnam.

John Eaton appears in the Census of 1790, with one male above sixteen, one male below sixteen, and five females in his family.

33. DR. PERLEY<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 18 July 1765, died in Cabot, Vt., 25 Dec. 1849; married in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 23 Nov. 1793, LYDIA DAY, parents unknown, born 1771, died in Cabot, Vt., 17 Jan. 1864, aged eighty-three years.

Children born in Cabot, Vt.:

- i. AURA<sup>5</sup>, b. 29 Aug. 1795, d. 2 Oct. 1813, ae. 18 y. 1 m. 18 d.
75. ii. CELINDA, b. 29 Nov. 1796; m. RUEL B. KENNAN.
- iii. SUSANNA DAY, b. 1 Mar. 1798, d. s. p. 8 Dec. 1818; m. WILLIAM LANCE.
- iv. PERLEY C., b. 13 June 1800, d. 18 Oct. 1802, ae. 2 y. 4 m. 5 d.
- v. PRUDENCE C., b. 1 Nov. 1802, d. 11 Aug. 1848, ae. 45 y. 9 m. 10 d.
76. vi. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 19 Jan. 1805; m. (1) ———; m. (2) SARAH A. (BARTLETT) GERRY.
- vii. WILLIAM P., b. 28 Feb. 1807, d. 20 June 1834; m. at Calais, Vt., 3 Jan. 1832, NANCY SNOW. His brother, Benjamin Franklin Scott, was appointed administrator of his estate, 28 June 1834, his father declining to serve.
77. viii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 16 Mar. 1809; m. JEANETTE HOOKER LANGDON.
78. ix. CYRUS W., b. 19 Apr. 1813; m. EMILY HILLMAN.
- x. ROBERT L., b. 26 Dec. 1815, d. 29 Feb. 1832, ae. 16 y. 2 m. 3 d.

Dr. Perley Scott took an academic course at Leicester Academy and read medicine in the same town. He went to Craftsbury, Vt., in 1790, where he began to practice medicine. In 1794 he removed to Cabot Plain and in 1804 to Cabot Village. He was in active practice more than fifty years, serving in Cabot and the surrounding towns. During his long service, he made his calls on horseback but he never became too exhausted to respond to a request for his aid, whether from rich or poor.

34. DR. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 23 June 1767, died in Craftsbury, Vt., 22 May 1839, aged seventy-two years; married about 1790, probably in Peacham, Vt., SABRA ELKINS, daughter of Jonathan and Eliza-

beth (Rowell) Elkins, born in Haverhill, N. H., 19 Mar. 1768, died in Craftsbury, Vt., 1 Oct. 1850, aged eighty-two years.

Children probably born in Peacham, Vt.:

79. i. ANNA, b. abt. 1791; m. SAMUEL UPHAM.
80. ii. HARRIET, b. abt. 1796; m. JOHN GILMAN and ABEL FOWLER.
81. iii. ELIZABETH, b. abt. 1798; m. JACOB BABBITT.
82. iv. HARVEY, b. abt. 1800; m. HELENA NELSON.
83. v. MARY, b. abt. 1802; m. CHARLES D. CAHOON.
84. vi. LOUISA, b. 19 Oct. 1804; m. JOHN S. PEIRCE.
85. vii. CATHARINE, b. 23 Aug. 1807; m. JOHN WATSON MASON.
- viii. LUCINDA, b. 1811, d. 10 Jan. 1823, ae. 12 y.

Dr. William Scott started his practice in Peacham, Vt., before 1790. He appears in the Census of that year with one male above sixteen years, and one female in his family. He removed to Craftsbury about 1803, and succeeded Dr. Brewster as the physician in that town.

Craftsbury, Vt., Deeds. William Scott of Craftsbury, bought land of Jesse Olds, in Craftsbury, 30 acres on the West Side of the Common, 15 June 1811.

William Scott sold land to Jacob Mason, 13 Apr. 1826; to John Gilman, 24 Mar. 1828; to Harvey Elkins Scott, 25 June 1828; to John W. Mason, 17 July 1830.

35. MARY<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), baptised in Dudley, Mass., 9 Apr. 1758, died in Richmond, N. H., 14 May 1827; married in Richmond, N. H., 9 Sept. 1777, MOSES TYLER, Esq., son of Moses and Patience (Ide) Tyler, born in Attleborough, Mass., 20 May 1751, died in Richmond, 9 Nov. 1818, aged sixty-eight years.

Children born at Richmond, N. H.:

- i. CHLOE TYLER, b. 1 July 1778, d. about 1846; m. REV. DAVID BALLOU, 2 Apr. 1798. Children (Ballou), *Chloe; Mercy; Moses; John*.
- ii. MELINDA TYLER, b. 12 Aug. 1780; m. ASA BANCROFT of Warwick, Mass.
- iii. MARY TYLER, b. 9 Aug. 1782; m. JOHN GRIFFIN of Essex, Vt.
- iv. AARON TYLER, b. 30 July 1784, d. 24 Jan. 1796.
- v. MOSES TYLER, b. 20 Aug. 1786, d. 8 Oct. 1847; m. 12 Feb. 1812, ABIGAIL GALE of Royalston, Mass. Children (Tyler), *Danford; David; Jonathan G.; Patience; Loren F.; Laura J.; Rhoda G.; Juda Ann*.
- vi. BENJAMIN TYLER, b. 31 May 1789, d. 12 May 1796.
- vii. JOHN TYLER, b. 31 May 1781, d. in Texas.
- viii. PATIENCE TYLER, b. 17 July 1795; m. SAMUEL ATHERTON and removed to Attleborough, Mass.

Moses Tyler came to Richmond from Attleborough, Mass., in 1775. He was a justice of the peace and represented Richmond at the General Court for several years. He was a surveyor and conveyancer,



an educated man of much value to his community. He was physically very large, weighing over three hundred pounds. He died suddenly of apoplexy, while resting on a stone in his field.

36. JOHN<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), baptised in Dudley, Mass., 5 Oct. 1760, died in Richmond, N. H., early in 1790; married in Dedham, Mass., 11 Aug. 1783, FREELOVE BOYDEN, daughter of Jonathan and Freelove (Smith) Boyden, born in Dedham, May 1766, died in Vermont. She married (2), a Mr. Rice and removed to Vermont.

Children born at Richmond, N. H.:

- 86. i. POLLY<sup>6</sup>, b. 3 Sept. 1784; m. JONATHAN BLOOD.
- 87. ii. JONATHAN BOYDEN, b. 5 Jan. 1787; m. SALLY BOLLES.
- iii. JAMES HARVEY, b. 2 July 1788. He never married and was a sailor. He was in service in the War of 1812, and was taken prisoner by the British and was never heard from again. His brother always looked for his return.

John<sup>5</sup> Scott died at the age of thirty years. His widow remarrying, his sons were given to relatives and never saw their mother again.

John Scott, Jr., served under Capt. Nehemiah Houghton, in Col. Nichols' regiment, from 9 to 21 July 1780. The company joined the Continental Army at West Point. (Revolutionary Rolls, N. H., 3: 153.)

37. LEMUEL<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), baptised in Dudley, Mass., 24 Feb. 1763, died in Richmond, N. H., 2 July 1843; married in Richmond, 7 Nov. 1788, ABIGAIL COOK, daughter of Jonathan and Tabitha (Slew) Cook, born in Richmond, N. H., or Mendon, Mass., 10 May 1765, died before 1841.

Children born in Richmond:

- i. RACHEL<sup>6</sup>, b. 5 Mar. 1791, d. 16 June 18—[13].
- ii. LURANA, b. 30 Dec. 1792, d. 1 June 1813; unm.
- 88. iii. LEMUEL, b. 24 Oct. 1794; m. RACHEL GUERNSEY.
- 89. iv. JOHN, b. 16 Mar. 1797; m. MARY GUERNSEY and LAURA WRIGHT.
- 90. v. ABIGAIL, b. 21 Feb. 1801; m. DR. DARIUS GUERNSEY.
- 91. vi. ALVIN, b. 2 Nov. 1804; m. BETSEY SABIN.

Lemuel<sup>5</sup> Scott was a farmer. He appears in the Census of 1790, with two males above sixteen years and two females in his family. He was the only Scott taxed in Richmond in 1810. In 1841, his son Lemuel, Jr., died and in his Will arranged for life-support for his father Lemuel, Sr., who left no Will.

Worcester Co., Mass., Deeds, 282: 59. Lemuel Scott of Richmond, N. H., sells Luther Wright of Holliston, Mass., clerk, a farm in Leominster known as the Carter farm and another piece of land, 26 July 1831.

38. LUKE<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born 11 May 1765, in Richmond, N. H., died 19 Sept. 1828, in Clymer, Pa.; married in Richmond, N. H., 29 Nov. 1786, CHLOE DARLING, daughter of Stephen and Prudence (White) Darling, born in Mendon, Mass., 10 May 1769, died in Clymer, Pa., in 1857, aged eighty-eight years.

Children born in Richmond, N. H., Swanzey, N. H., and Pennsylvania:

92. i. JOANNA<sup>6</sup>, b. 18 Mar. 1788, Richmond; m. JULIUS SEELY.
  - ii. STEPHEN, b. 29 Nov. 1789, d. Apr. 1790.
93. iii. LUKE, b. 8 Mar. 1792; m. JULIA SEELY.
94. iv. CAROLINE, b. 9 Aug. 1796; m. ARCHIBALD KNOX.
95. v. ORIEL, b. 15 Sept. 1798; m. JOHN GOODSPEED.
  - vi. JAMES, b. 24 Oct. 1800, d. in Chatham, Pa., about 1869; m. MEHETABEL GILBERT and MRS. MAHALA HAZLITT. Child, *Theodore*, died young. Administration on estate of James Scott, late of Chatham, deceased, granted to Moses Lee, 20 Nov. 1869. Mahala Scott, widow, renounced her right to serve.
96. vii. RUFUS, b. 24 July 1802, Swanzey; m. CAROLINE DICKENS.
97. viii. CHARLES, b. 27 Nov. 1805, d. 10 Dec. 1816, Clymer.
98. ix. HARRIET, b. 3 July 1808; m. ORSON PEMBERTON.

In his early life, Mr. Luke Scott was a drover as well as an Indian fighter. He removed to Knoxville, Tioga Co., Pa., in 1804, but a few years later settled at Clymer, where he died in 1828 on the homestead afterwards occupied by his son Rufus Scott. At the first call to fight the British in 1812 he responded and served his country well in that war, although there is no official record extant of his services.

Cheshire Co., Deeds, 39: 195. Luke Cass and James Cook of Richmond, sell to Luke Scott of Richmond, land in Swanzey; Waitstill Cook and Isabel Cass release their dowers, 16 Mar. 1802.

39: 297. Luke Scott of Swanzey, sells to Jonathan Hammond of Swanzey, two-thirds of the homestead farm of Daniel Gould, being all of it excepting the dower set off to the widow Gould, 15 June 1802.

45: 520. Luke Scott of Swanzey, sells to Richard Gale of Swanzey, land in Swanzey, 15 Apr. 1805.

39. SARAH<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Richmond, N. H., about 1767; married in Richmond, N. H., 4 Oct. 1789, JOHN WHITAKER "of Petersham", son of John and Mary Whitaker, born in Rehoboth, Mass., 24 Nov. 1763, death unknown.

A John Whitaker married in Swanzey, 22 Dec. 1816, Sally Dickinson. A Sally Whitaker died in Keene, N. H., October 1849, in eighty-fourth year. The above marriage may be of a son to John and Sarah (Scott) Whitaker in which case the death record belongs to Sarah Scott, but if the marriage is a second marriage of the above John Whitaker, then the death probably refers to Sally Dickinson.



40. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Richmond, N. H., about 1770, died probably about 1808 in Richmond; married in Richmond, N. H., 25 Dec. 1799, STEPHEN DARLING, son of Joseph and Mary (Fish) Darling, born in Mendon, Mass., 21 Aug. 1738, died probably between 1810–20 in Pennsylvania. He married first, in Mendon, Mass., 25 Dec. 1760, Prudence White, daughter of Aaron and Susanna (Benson) White, born in Mendon, 14 Mar. 1743, died in Richmond, N. H., 12 Apr. 1799.

The full list of Stephen Darling's children was as follows:

By first wife, Prudence White:

- i. PRUDENCE DARLING, b. 18 June 1761, d. 8 Jan. 1796, Richmond, N. H.
- ii. STEPHEN DARLING, b. 25 Nov. 1762.
- iii. LYDIA DARLING, b. 5 Dec. 1764.
- iv. SUSANNA DARLING, b. 3 Feb. 1767.
- v. CHLOE DARLING, b. 10 May 1769; m. LUKE SCOTT (p. 37).
- vi. SILAS DARLING, b. 25 July 1771.
- vii. LUCY DARLING, b. 5 Aug. 1773; m. CHARLES CARPENTER.

By second wife, Elizabeth Scott:

- viii. PRUDENCE, b. about 1800, Richmond, N. H., d. in Tioga Co., Pa., about 1840. She was engaged to be married when young and the day was set for the ceremony when the man ran away with her sister. She afterwards became despondent and lived with three men as a common-law wife. Her children all took their father's name, so they could not have been considered illegitimate, although there is no record or tradition of a marriage ceremony being performed. Her first child, Hiram Freeborn, son of Hiram Freeborn, was born about 1819, and was killed in the Civil War. Her second child, Archibald Darling Knox, son of James Knox, b. 3 Oct. 1821, was adopted by his uncle, Archibald Knox. She became the mother of three children by Adolphus Potter, namely, Darling Potter, b. 18 Feb. 1829, Mary Potter and Almira Potter, b. 4 Sept. 1837. After her death, Adolphus Potter married for the third time and had two more children.
- ix. JACOB DARLING.
- x. ELIZABETH DARLING, presumably the one who married Prudence's betrothed.
- xi. LUKE DARLING, b. 19 Mar. 1806; m. 13 Mar. 1838, MARY RATHBONE, dau. of Rev. David and Nancy (Wales) Rathbone.

Stephen Darling removed to Winchester, N. H., before 1790, as he was a resident there, according to the Census of that year, with a family consisting of himself and two females, one being his wife, Prudence, and the other probably his daughter Prudence. He removed from Winchester to Richmond, N. H., and lived on the farm Luke Scott had owned before his removal to Swanzey. In 1807, he sold his land in Richmond and removed to Pennsylvania, where his

daughters had settled. He appears in the Census of 1810, as a resident of Delmar Township, Tioga Co., Pa., with one male under ten years, one male over ten and under sixteen, and one female over ten and under sixteen, so it is evident that his wife had died. She probably died before he went to Pennsylvania. In the Census of 1820, he does not appear, and as tradition tells that his son Luke was left an orphan when a little boy, it is probable that he died shortly after 1810.

41. SUSANNA<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born about 1778, Richmond, N. H., died soon after 1815; married 7 Sept. 1806, Richmond, N. H., TIMOTHY MARTIN, son of Peter and Hannah (Winter) Martin, born 31 May 1774, Richmond, died between Jan. and Feb. 1815.

Children born in Richmond, N. H.:

- i. ORILLA SCOTT, (Ill.) b. Dec. 1800, d. 2 Apr. 1872, Gill, Mass.; m. THERON HOSLEY. Children (Hosley), (1) *Adolphus*; (2) *Mary*; (3) *Hester*; (4) *Luke*; (5) *Nancy*; (6) *Angeline*.
- ii. LUKE MARTIN, b. 31 May 1807, d. 1864, s. p.; m. 28 Nov. 1837, LUCINA HOSLEY of Gill, Mass.
- iii. TYLER MARTIN, b. 9 June 1809; m. MARY TRACY. Children (Martin), (1) *Melicent*; (2) *Albert*; (3) *Hartwell*; (4) *Mayland*; (5) *Elisha*; (6) *Charley*.
- iv. PETER, b. 22 Jan. 1811, d. unm.
- v. SUSANNA MARTIN, b. 10 Sept. 1812; m. SAMUEL CONNABLE. Children (Connable), (1) *Celestia*; (2) *Edwards*; (3) baby; (4) *Susan Jane*; (5) *Dwight Norris*; (6) *Sarah Dewey*; (7) *Abby Bon-ticue*; (8) *Mary Ann Asbury*; (9) *Harriet Augusta*.
- vi. ANGELINA MARTIN, b. 1 Sept. 1814; m. SAWTELL NEWTON. Children (Newton), (1) *Anna-Celestia*; (2) *Martha*; (3) *Mary*; (4) *Kate*.

Timothy Martin of Richmond made his Will 4 Jan. 1815, proved 15 Feb. 1815. He made Ezra Martin his executor and bequeathed to wife Susanna Martin, and to his children, Luke Martin, Tyler Martin, Peter Martin, Oriel Scott, Susanna Martin, and Angeline Martin. (Cheshire Co., Probate.)

42. SARAH<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., 12 June 1758, died in Brattleboro, Vt., 9 July 1841, aged eighty-three years; married about 1778, JONATHAN DUNKLEE, son of Robert and Martha (Singletary) Dunklee, born in Brimfield, Mass., 22 Aug. 1755, died in Brattleboro, Vt., 9 June 1818.

Children born in Brattleboro, Vt.:

- i. SARAH DUNKLEE, b. 22 Sept. 1779, d. 16 Oct. 1779.
- ii. JONATHAN DUNKLEE, b. 15 Sept. 1780, d. 6 Sept. 1862, Chester-



field, N. H.; m. 5 Jan. 1804, ANNA BROWN, dau. of William and Alatheia Brown, b. 4 Aug. 1777, d. 15 Dec. 1849.

Children b. Marlboro, Vt.:

1. EMORY DUNKLEE, b. 10 Nov. 1804, d. 12 Oct. 1882 in Williams-ville, Vt.; m. WEALTHY ANN EVANS. Children (Dunklee), (1) *Alatheia Brown*; (2) *Delano D.*; (3) *Stella*.
  2. RICHMOND DUNKLEE, b. 2 Nov. 1805, d. 6 Nov. 1867, Somerville Mass.; m. 6 May 1830, Newfane, Vt., CAROLINE FISHER, dau. of Daniel Fisher, b. 27 May 1804, Newfane, Vt., d. 19 Jan. 1874, Somerville, Mass. Children (Dunklee), (1) *Ann B.*; (2) *Dana D.*; (3) *Harrison E.*; (4) *Addison R.*
  3. JONATHAN DUNKLEE, b. 9 Jan. 1807, d. 1875, Brattleboro, Vt.; m. 1 Jan. 1849, W. Springfield, Mass., Belinda C. Smith. Children (Dunklee), (1) *Jonathan O.*; (2) *Emma*; (3) *Frank Truman*.
  4. ALATHEAH BROWN DUNKLEE, b. 17 Feb. 1809, d. 26 June 1849, Newfane, Vt.; m. 30 Dec. 1835, EZEKIEL BIXBY, son of Stephen and Desire (Gore) Bixby, b. 17 Sept. 1805, d. 21 May 1880, South Haven, Mich. Children (Bixby), (1) *Thompson A.*; (2) *Mary Ellen*; (3) *Martin H.*; (4) *Willard A.*
  5. SARAH SCOTT DUNKLEE, b. 11 Feb. 1811, d. 5 Feb. 1856; m. ASAPH WARD, son of Nathaniel Ward of Wardsboro, Vt. Children (Ward), (1) *Nathaniel*; (2) *Anne*; (3) *Maria*; (4) *Evaline*; (5) *Gilbert*; (6) *Ella*; (7) *Emma*.
  6. NELSON DUNKLEE, b. 15 Oct. 1812, d. 22 Sept. 1894, Vernon, Vt.; m. (1), 15 Nov. 1841, SARAH DOOLITTLE, dau. of Roswell and Clarissa (Burt) Doolittle of Townshend, Vt., b. 23 Oct. 1819, d. 26 May 1856. Children (Dunklee), (1) *Herbert*; (2) *Aurora B.*; (3) *Eulalia*. He m. (2) MRS. MARTHA H. FARR, b. 4 Apr. 1830, d. 17 June 1861; no children. He m. (3), 30 Apr. 1862, MRS. OSALINE K. (STODDARD) HARVEY of Chesterfield, N. H., b. 19 Apr. 1827. Children (Dunklee), (1) *Adelbert A.*; (2) *Wesley*.
  7. ALLEN BICKNELL DUNKLEE, b. 21 Oct. 1815, d. 31 May 1873; m. SUSAN MARIA PERRY, d. Bernardston, Mass. Children (Dunklee), (1) *Rosalie*; (2) *George Allen*; (3) *William*; (4) *Patty Maria*; (5) *Harriet*.
- iii. SOLOMON DUNKLEE, b. 27 Mar. 1783, d. 7 Jan. 1865, Brattleboro, Vt.; m. 9 Jan. 1806, his first cousin, ANNA GOULD, dau. of Nathan and Ruth (Dunklee) Gould, b. 27 July 1784, d. 9 Mar. 1849.

Children b. Brattleboro, Vt.:

1. NATHAN DUNKLEE, b. 17 Mar. 1807, d. 29 Aug. 1810.
2. CLARISSA DUNKLEE, b. 25 Mar. 1812, d. 10 Sept. 1856; m. 21 Apr. 1831, CLARK JACOBS, son of Nathan and Sarah (Clark) Jacobs, b. 11 Aug. 1802, d. 25 May, 1886. Child (Jacobs), *Martha*.

3. EDWARD TRACY DUNKLEE, b. 27 Jan. 1814, d. 14 Sept. 1862; m. MRS. ABIGAIL (NEWTON) GOULD (see p. 43).
4. RUTH DUNKLEE, b. 4 Feb. 1817, d. 29 Oct. 1854, Wolfeboro, N. H.; m. as second wife, 25 Apr. 1849, REV. NELSON BARBOUR, son of James and Dorcas (Dane) Barbour, b. 8 Oct. 1805, Bridport, Vt., d. 31 July 1867, Georgia, Vt. Children (Barbour), (1) *Laura Ann*; (2) *Frederick Solomon*.
5. MARTHA DUNKLEE, b. 29 July 1821, d. 1 Jan. 1855, Osborn's Bridge, N. Y.; m. IRA VAN NESS, M. D. Children (Van Ness), (1) *Anna*; (2) *Carrie and Ella J.*; (3) *John*; (4) *Frank*.
6. INFANT, b. 26 Sept. 1827, d. 4 Oct. 1827.
- iv. SARAH DUNKLEE, b. 21 Mar. 1785, d. 3 Mar. 1819, while on a visit to Marlboro, Vt.; unm.
- v. ANNA DUNKLEE, b. 1 June 1787.
- vi. JACOB DUNKLEE, b. 14 May 1789, d. 18 Aug. 1871, Claremont, N. H.; m. ESTHER SALISBURY, b. 23 Aug. 1790, d. 22 July 1894, Claremont.

Children b. Brattleboro, Vt.:

1. CHESTER DUNKLEE, b. 1 Dec. 1810; m. (1) HARRIET EMERSON who d. 5 Nov. 1857, Claremont. He m. (2) her sister, MARY EMERSON. Child (Dunklee), baby.
2. JACOB DUNKLEE, JR., b. 10 Sept. 1812; m. MARTHA GLADDEN and had an adopted daughter.
3. EDWIN DUNKLEE, b. 6 July 1814, d. 1893, Claremont; m. EUNICE TOWNSEND, b. 1819, d. 1865. Children (Dunklee), (1) *Maria*; (2) *Emma*.
4. JESSE SCOTT DUNKLEE, b. 4 Dec. 1816, d. 26 Feb. 1876; m. BETSEY MIXER, dau. of John and Margaret (Richardson) Mixer, b. 16 Apr. 1818, d. 31 May 1894. Children (Dunklee), (1) *Amarett Elvira*; (2) *Charles*; (3) *Christine Cadett*; (4) *Scott*; (5) *Ella Arabelle*; (6) *Esther Jane*; (7) *Alice Emogene*; (8) *Freddie*; (9) *Julia Emma*; (10) *Albert Ellis*.
5. SARAH DUNKLEE, b. 9 Sept. 1818; m. EDWARD BARNARD, s. p.
6. HENRY DUNKLEE, b. 3 Aug. 1820; m. ROXANA WHITING, d. s. p.
7. NOAH WEBSTER DUNKLEE, b. 8 Apr. 1822, d. 26 May 1909; m. HARRIET E. MATHER, who d. 16 Feb. 1874, ae. 49. Children (Dunklee), (1) *Fred W.*; (2) *Henry E.*; (3) *Frank*; (4) *Ellen*; (5) *John A.* He m. (2) FANNY STRONG. Child (Dunklee), *Harriet*.
8. ELLIS DUNKLEE, b. 30 Mar. 1824, d. 18 Oct. 1890, Mass.; m. JANE STEELE, d. Windsor, Vt., s. p.
9. WILLARD S. DUNKLEE, b. 29 Sept. 1826, d. 16 Mar. 1865; m. AMANDA W. BALLOU, b. 25 Nov. 1828, d. 14 May 1907. Children (Dunklee), (1) *Helen J.*; (2) *Minnie*; (3) *George E.*



## SCOTT GENEALOGY

10. JANE MELINDA DUNKLEE, b. Dec. 29, 1830; m. CHARLES STORY, d. 10 Sept. 1866, Windsor, Vt. Children (Story), (1) *Charles*; (2) *Jennie*.
- vii. JESSE DUNKLEE, b. 9 June 1791, d. 11 Dec. 1863, West Brattleboro; m. NANCY WARE.
- Children b. Brattleboro, Vt.:
1. PRISCILLA, b. —; m. 20 July 1856, WILLIAM S. MORSE.
  2. NANCY.
- viii. AZUBA DUNKLEE, b. 26 May, 1793, d. 29 July 1866, Brattleboro, Vt.; m. 28 May 1811, JOHN GROUT, b. 17 Aug. 1788, Westminster, Vt., d. 16 Oct. 1851, Brattleboro, Vt.
- Children:
1. REV. LOUIS GROUT, b. 28 Jan. 1815, Newfane, Vt.; m. LYDIA BATES. Both went as missionaries to South Africa, but returned and died in Brattleboro, Vt. Child (GROUT), *Annie*.
  2. JOHN M. GROUT, b. —; m. 25 May 1858, SARA C. HERRICK.
  3. ADMATHA GROUT.
  4. HANNAH GROUT, b. 9 May 1819; m. LYMAN C. RANNEY.
  5. MARTIN GROUT.
  6. LINUS GROUT.
  7. SYLVESTER GROUT.
- ix. LAURANA DUNKLEE, b. 30 Apr. 1795, d. 9 Feb. 1863, Hampton, N. Y.; m. EBENEZER GOULD, son of Ebenezer and Ann (Scott) Gould (p. 45) of Salem, N. Y.
- Children b. Salem, N. Y.:
1. ANN ELIZA GOULD; m. ——— NEWELL.
  2. ADMATHA GOULD, b. —; died young.
  3. JONATHAN GOULD.
  4. EBENEZER GOULD.
- x. ROXANA DUNKLEE, b. 1797, d. 4 Jan. 1799, ae. 2 y.
- xi. ADMATHA DUNKLEE, b. 25 Oct. 1799, d. 30 Oct. 1866, Brattleboro, Vt.; m. MATILDA FISKE, b. 12 Apr. 1806, Fitzwilliam, N. H., d. 20 Sept. 1899, ae. 93 y. 5 m., West Brattleboro, Vt.
- Children b. West Brattleboro:
1. LUCY JANETT DUNKLEE, b. 15 May 1830, d. 1911; m. RUSSELL FLETCHER LAMB, 2 Feb. 1857, who d. Feb. 1903, St. Louis, Mo., s. p.
  2. HELEN DUNKLEE, b. —, d. as a young woman; unm.
  3. JOHN DUNKLEE, b. —, d. 1869; m. MARY HERRICK, dau. of James and Elizabeth (Crosby) Herrick, who were missionaries in India. Children (Dunklee), (1) *Helen*; (2) *Laura*; (3) *Charles R.*; (4) *Harvey W. F.*
- xii. ROXANA DUNKLEE, b. 27 Oct. 1802, d. 29 Oct. 1858, Shushan, N. Y.; m. 1 Jan. 1824, Brattleboro, Vt., DAVID JACKSON, son of Jonathan and Sarah (Brooks) Jackson, b. 25 June 1798, d. 7 Mar. 1873, Troy, N. Y.

## Children b. Newfane, Vt.:

1. HOLLIS JACKSON, b. 21 Sept. 1825, d. 15 Jan. 1878; m. SARAH DUNKLEE GOULD, dau. of Abraham Scott and Mary (Nixon) Gould and granddau. of Ebenezer and Anne (Scott) Gould. Children (Jackson), (1) *Roxana Sarah*; (2) *Mary*; (3) *Charles*.
2. SARAH ANN JACKSON, b. 19 Mar. 1827, d. 23 Apr. 1827.
3. AURILLA JACKSON, b. 6 Mar. 1828, d. 27 Aug. 1867, Shushan, N. Y.; m. 18 Apr. 1844, Newfane, Vt., CHESTER ADAMS, son of Jonathan and Eunice (Morse) Adams, b. 8 Aug. 1821. Children (Adams), (1) *Frances Elizabeth*; (2) *son*; (3) adopted nephew (*Frank David Wing*).
4. ARVILLA JACKSON, b. 17 July 1831, living 1916, ae. 85; m. SILAS ALLEN BAILEY.
5. SARAH DUNKLEE JACKSON, b. 5 June 1835, d. 8 Feb. 1857; m. MERRITT WING. Child, *Frank David Wing*, b. Shushan, N. Y., adopted by Chester and Aurilla (Jackson) Adams and called, *Frank David Adams*.
6. ERI DAVID JACKSON, b. 20 Oct. 1838, d. 20 Feb. 1843, ae. 4 y.
7. EDWARD TRACY JACKSON, b. 25 Jan. 1841, living 1916, in Maine; Veteran of Civil War; m. MARIA S. SHARP, 18 Dec. 1861. Children (Jackson), (1) *Ida Maria*; (2) *Eliza*; (3) *Edward Tracy*. He m. (2) MRS. AMANDA JANE (DOUGLAS) WILLIAMS of Bowdoinham, Me.
8. ERI DAVID JACKSON, b. 16 Aug. 1849; m. ELIZA ———. Child, *William Jackson*.

Edward Tracy Dunklee (*Solomon Dunklee, Sarah<sup>5</sup> Scott*), born in Brattleboro, Vt., 27 Jan. 1814, died 14 Sept. 1862, West Brattleboro; married, 19 Jan. 1846, ABIGAIL (NEWTON) GOULD, daughter of Ellis and Esther (Lawton) Newton, born Newfane, Vt., 18 Jan. 1817, died in West Dummerston, Vt., 8 June 1887, widow of Calvin Gould, a cousin of Edward Tracy Dunklee.

## Children born Brattleboro, Vt.:

- i. EDWARD CLARK DUNKLEE, b. 19 Oct. 1846, d. 24 Feb. 1910, on the original Dunklee Homestead in West Brattleboro, Vt.; m. 10 May 1877, SILA EMELINE GOODELL, dau. of Ira and Emeline (Hitchcock) Goodell, b. 17 Nov. 1852, West Townshend, Vt.

## Children b. West Brattleboro:

1. ROBERT EDWARD DUNKLEE, b. 18 Sept. 1881; m. 12 June 1906, GRACE ADA BAILEY, dau. of David Jackson and Ada L. F. (Stickney) Bailey (see p. 44), b. 12 Dec. 1882. Children (Dunklee), (1) Infant son b. and d. 15 June 1910; (2) *David Edward*, b. 4 July 1912; (3) *Robert Edward*, b. 29 Sept. 1917.
2. HUGH HENRY DUNKLEE, b. 26 Apr. 1886; m. 3 Dec. 1914, MAUD WINIFRED LEITZINGER, dau. of Burt Leitzinger.



3. ALBERT GOODELL DUNKLEE, b. 5 Sept. 1888; m. 16 Dec. 1914, Marlow, Vt., AMY MABEL WORDEN, dau. of Charles Worden. They reside on the original Dunklee Homestead which has been in the family since 1774.
- ii. ABIGAIL DUNKLEE, b. 19 Oct. 1849, d. 12 Dec. 1911, West Swanzey, N. H., unm.
- iii. SOLOMON NATHAN DUNKLEE, b. 22 Aug. 1855, d. 27 Jan. 1858.

Arvilla Jackson (*Roxana Dunklee, Sarah*<sup>5</sup> *Scott*), born in Newfane, Vt., 17 July 1831, living 1916, "well, strong, and a very capable woman", aged eighty-five yrs.; m. Brattleboro, Vt., 17 Oct. 1849, Silas Allen Bailey, son of David and Lydia (Allen) Bailey, b. West Dummerston, Vt. Silas Allen Bailey lived on the old Bailey Homestead which has been in the family one hundred and eighteen years, although he spent a few years at Newfane, Vt., and Shushan, N. Y. Child b. Newfane, Vt.:

- i. DAVID JACKSON BAILEY, b. 26 July 1850, living 1916; m. 24 Dec. 1872, Keene, N. H., ADA LORETTA FRANCES STICKNEY, dau. of Benjamin, Jr. and Betsey (Tenney) Stickney, b. 11 Jan. 1851, West Dummerston, Vt.

Children:

1. GRACE ADA BAILEY, b. West Dummerston, 12 Dec. 1882 m. ROBERT EDWARD DUNKLEE (p. 43).
2. GERTRUDE ARVILLA BAILEY, b. 8 Dec. 1887; m. 6 Sept. 1913, Brattleboro, Vt., PERLEY BALL GATES of Keene, N. H., son of Horace and Estelle (Martin) Gates.

Sarah Scott and her husband, Jonathan Dunklee, began housekeeping in Brattleboro as soon as they were married. He was a farmer, and tradition says that he started to join the Army at Bennington but arrived after the battle was fought. At one time Sarah, while on a journey to the western part of the town, was chased by wolves. She was on horseback and escaped by climbing a tree. The horse also escaped and made his way home thus giving the alarm, and a search party rescued her.

43. ANNE<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Abraham*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 23 Sept. 1764, died in Salem, N. Y., 4 Oct. 1804, aged forty-one years; married in Winchester, N. H., about 1787, EBENEZER GOULD, son of Benjamin and Hephzibah (Parker) Gould, born in Stoneham, Mass., or Brattleboro, Vt., about 1766, died in Hampton, N. Y., about May 1825.

Children born in Brattleboro, Vt., and Washington County, N. Y.:

- i. ABRAM SCOTT GOULD, b. 19 Feb. 1789, d. 9 Apr. 1868, Cambridge, N. Y.; m. 25 Apr. 1811, Shushan, N. Y., MARY NIXON, dau. of George and Elizabeth (Allen) Nixon, b. 25 Feb. 1787, d. 19 Sept. 1876. Children (Gould), (1) *Ann Scott*; (2) *Elizabeth Allen*; (3)



*Jane Nixon; (4) Susan Mary; (5) Sarah Dunklee; (6) Isaac; (7) Hephzibah Parker; (8) Isaac Law; (9) Margaret Irving; (10) Agnes Maurice.\**

- ii. HEPHZIBAH PARKER GOULD, b. 1790, d. 1877, ae. 87, Cambridge, N. Y.; m. WILLIAM H. MONCRIEF. Children, died infants.
- iii. EBENEZER GOULD; m. 26 Oct. 1815, his cousin, LAURANA DUNKLEE.
- iv. JOTHAM GOULD, b. 1799, d. 1881; m. MARINDA PATTERSON.
- v. ANN GOULD, b. —; m. SILAS HOWARD. Children (Howard), (1) *Henry; (2) Abram; (3) Mary.*
- vi. SALLY GOULD, b. —; m. CALVIN WOODCOCK of Rome, N. Y. Children (Woodcock), (1) *Daniel; (2) Chloe; (3) Mary.*
- vii. SUSAN GOULD; m. ROBERT T. LAW of Shushan, N. Y.; no children.
- viii. SAMUEL GOULD, b. Oct. 1804; m. 1826, and removed to Truro, Ohio, and in 1846 to Birmingham, Ohio. He d. 24 Mar. 1871, leaving descendants.

Ebenezer Gould was aged seventeen in 1782, when his mother Hephzibah was made his guardian. (Brattleboro Probate, 1:9.) He removed, after the birth of his first child, to Washington Co., N. Y. The date of Abram S. Gould's birth is given in the probate as 19 Feb. 1789, but in his Bible it is given 29 Feb. 1788. Anne (Scott) Gould died in giving birth to her eighth child. Ebenezer married, second, —, who is said to have cared for Anne in her last illness. By this second wife, he had William Henry, Hiram, Solomon, and Azubah Gould. He died before 21 May 1825, for Almon Warner was made administrator of his estate on that date.

44. EUNICE<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., 26 Jan. 1767, died in Compton, Que., 18 Mar. 1846; married in Winchester, N. H., 1790, JOEL SHURLIFF, son of Benoni and Submit (Pike) Shurtliff, born 1767, in Barre, Mass., died in Compton, Que., 16 Apr. 1828.

Children:

- i. CALEB SHURLIFF, b. 27 May 1790, Barre, Vt.; m. 7 Feb. 1814, SARAH PLACE, b. 1792, d. 1867. Children (Shurtliff), (1) *Louis Lyman; (2) Chauncey Calvin; (3) Orvis; (4) Caleb; (5) Olive; (6) Mary Ann; (7) Sarah Ann; (8) Joel; (9) Nancy; (10) Melissa Jane; (11) Emily; (12) Albert; (13) George.*
- ii. MEHETABEL SHURLIFF, b. 19 May 1792, Barre, Vt., d. Compton, Que., 28 Aug. 1842; m. 1811, SAMUEL RICHARDSON. Children (Richardson), (1) *Susan Amanda; (2) Roswell Minard; (3) Araminta Emeline; (4) Caroline Amelia; (5) Charles Frederick; (6) Adaline Louisa; (7) Mary Maria.*
- iii. SUSANNA SHURLIFF, b. 25 Mar. 1795, Berlin, Vt., d. Sanbornton Bridge, N. H., 1870; m. WILLIAM B. AMES. Children (Ames), (1)

\* (Agnes Maurice Gould, daughter of Abram S. and Mary (Nixon) Gould, born 31 Mar. 1833; married 5 Sept. 1854, Charles Wheeler. She was living in 1916, a "Real Daughter" of War of 1812. She deposed to the truth of the above record.)

- Angelina*; (2) *Emeline*; (3) *Rosaline*; (4) *Michael*; (5) *Barton*; (6) *Brackett*.
- iv. SARAH SHURTLIFF, b. 1796, Berlin, Vt., d. New York, N. Y., 6 Feb. 1857; m. FRANCIS HOPE. Children (Hope), (1) *Asaph*; (2) *Amanda*; (3) *Lucius*; (4) *Freeman*.
- v. JOEL SHURTLIFF, b. 31 Dec. 1798, Berlin, Vt., d. Coaticook, Que., 15 Nov. 1879; m. 25 Jan. 1823, MARY LITTLE, b. 18 Aug. 1803, d. 20 Jan. 1899. Children (Shurtliff), (1) *Lyman*; (2) *Julia Eliza*; (3) *Emily*; (4) *Joel Edward*; (5) *Roscoe Grannis*; (6) *Francis*; (7) *Thomas Turner*; (8) *Albert*; (9) *Otis*.
- vi. EUNICE SHURTLIFF, b. 4 Feb. 1801, Barre, Vt., d. East Boston, Mass., 19 July 1867; m. GEORGE GALLUP, b. 1 Oct. 1797, d. 2 Sept. 1883, Melbourne, Que. Children (Gallup), (1) *Louisa*; (2) *Adaline*; (3) *George Otis*; (4) *Louisa Lyman*; (5) *Miriam*; (6) *Luther*; (7) *Olive*; (8) *Hiram*; (9) *Samantha Eunice*; (10) *Sarah A.*; (11) *Reuben Lyman*; (12) *Henry W.*; (13) *Mary Sarah*; (14) *Martha A.*
- vii. LYMAN SHURTLIFF, b. July 1804, Compton, Que., d. 6 Feb. 1854, unm.
- viii. OTIS SHURTLIFF, b. 31 July 1806, Compton, d. 23 Mar. 1872, Compton; m. 11 Feb. 1835, PHEBE ELIZA PEABODY PENNOYER, b. 1 Aug. 1815, d. 25 Apr. 1899. Children (Shurtliff), (1) *Walter Scott*; (2) *William Henry*; (3) *George Otis*; (4) *Charles Leslie*; (5) *Jesse Pennoyer*; (6) *Nelson Bartlett*; (7) *Noah Lougee*; (8) *Lyman Ossean*.
- ix. ADALINE SHURTLIFF, b. 18 Apr. 1809, Hatley, Que., d. Philadelphia, Pa., 25 Nov. 1874; m. 7 Mar. 1839, PHILONA KINSMAN, b. 7 July 1812, d. 26 July 1863, Gettysburg, Pa. Children (Kinsman), (1) *Henry Harrison*; (2) *Amanda*; (3) *Sarah Adaline*; (4) *Waldo Scott*; (5) *Rosina Alma*.

45. JACOB<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Abraham*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 13 Feb. 1769, died in Barre, Vt., Aug. 1842; married (1), in Barre, Vt., 11 Apr. 1793, SUSANNA SHERMAN, daughter of Asaph and Lucy (Whitney) Sherman, born in Grafton, Mass., 22 Nov. 1770, died in Barre 10 June 1793. He married (2), in Barre, 13 Mar. 1796, SALLY SMITH, daughter of Jonas and Elizabeth (Browning) Smith, born in Rutland, Mass., 13 Feb. 1774, died in Barre, Vt., 30 June 1861, aged eighty-eight years.

Children born in Barre, Vt.:

99. i. JESSE<sup>6</sup>, b. 8 Dec. 1796; m. ELIZABETH BLANCHARD.  
 ii. AUSTIN, b. 6 Aug. 1798, probably died young.
100. iii. JACOB, b. 8 Oct. 1800; m. LAURA ELLIS.  
 iv. JONAS SMITH, b. 30 Aug. 1803, living 1842.
101. v. PATIENCE, b. about 1805; m. FRANCIS GALE.

Jacob Scott was a farmer. He left Winchester about 1787 and settled in Barre, Vt. In his Will he doesn't mention his son Jesse,



presumably because he had previously deeded him land. He had also deeded land to his son Jacob and leaves the latter nothing in his Will, but makes him executor.

Jacob Scott of Barre, Vt., made his Will 24 Aug. 1842, proved 29 Aug. 1842. He gives to son Jonas S. Scott; daughter Patience Gale; and wife Sally Scott. Son Jacob Scott to be executor. (Montpelier Probate for 1840-42.)

Barre, Vt., Deeds, 1: 82. Abraham Scott of Winchester, N. H., sells to Jacob Scott of Wildersburg, (Barre) Vt., one full right in Wildersburg, 19 May 1788.

1: 85. Jacob Scott of Barre, sells this same right to Peter Taft, 11 Oct. 1794.

On the 13 Apr. 1804, Jacob Scott bought land in Barre of Reuben Carpenter; 13 Nov. 1805, he bought land of Joseph Dwight; 23 Dec. 1808, he bought land of Andrew Royce.

7: 100. Jacob Scott of Barre, deeds to Jesse Scott of Barre, land in Barre, 6 Mar. 1824.

8: 167. Jacob Scott of Barre, deeds to Jacob Scott, Jr., of Barre, land in Barre, 6 July 1829. More in 1832 and 1836.

9: 81. Jacob Scott of Barre, quits all right to certain land in Barre, to Jonas S. Scott, 4 Sept. 1832.

11: 59. Jacob Scott of Barre, deeds to Jacob Scott, Jr., of Barre, the farm he has heretofore lived on and all other land in Barre, 24 Aug. 1842.

46. JERUSHA <sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Abraham* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 27 Jan. 1772, death unknown; married in Barre, Vt., 17 Aug. 1794, JOHN GOULD, son of John and Susanna (Chase) Gould, born in Lyndeboro, N. H., 31 Dec. 1770, died in Barre, Vt., in 1809, aged thirty-nine years. She married (2), in Barre, 26 Aug. 1816, JONATHAN SHERMAN, a widower with twelve children.

Child born in Barre, Vt.:

- i. JERUSHA GOULD, b. before 1796; m. 2 Dec. 1816, CALVIN FELTON. There were probably other children.

47. JESSE <sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Abraham* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 7 Mar. 1774, died in Winchester, 17 Dec. 1816; married in Winchester, 15 Feb. 1795, MATILDA GOULD, daughter of John and Rachel Gould, born 1771, died in Winchester, 17 Feb. 1846, aged seventy-five years.

Children born in Winchester, N. H.:

- i. ABRAHAM <sup>6</sup>, b. 1795, d. 20 Dec. 1869, ae. 74 y.; unm.
- ii. ROXANA, b. 1798, d. 17 Mar. 1855, ae. 57 y.; unm.
- iii. LINUS, b. 1799, d. 2 Nov. 1829, ae. 30 y.; unm.
- iv. MATILDA, b. 1800, d. 10 Apr. 1803, ae. 3 y.
- v. SALLY, b. 1801, d. 13 Apr. 1803, ae. 2 y.
- 102. vi. JESSE, b. about 1804; m. DIANA CAMP.



- vii. MATILDA, b. July 1806, d. 5 Feb. 1892, ae. 86 y.; unm.  
 103. viii. JACOB, b. 9 Nov. 1811; m. CAROLINE OLMSTEAD.

Jesse Scott was a farmer and after his death the farm was carried on by his widow and children.

Eri Pierce, yeoman, with John Alexander and Thomas Gould, on his bond, appointed administrator of Jesse Scott, late of Winchester, deceased, 7 Jan. 1817, at the desire of the widow, Matilda Scott.

John Erskine, with Eri Pierce and Thomas Gould, Jr. on his bond appointed guardian of Roxana and Linus, minors above fourteen, and Jesse, Matilda and Jacob, minors below fourteen, and all children of Jesse Scott, late of Winchester, deceased. (Cheshire Co., Probate, S. 257.)

Matilda Scott of Winchester, widow, made her Will, 1 Mar. 1843, proved Mar. 1846. She gives to son Abraham Scott; daughter Roxana Scott; sons Jesse and Jacob Scott; daughter Matilda Scott. Jonathan B. Atherton, executor.

Roxana Scott of Winchester, made her Will, which was proved May 1855. She gives to sister Matilda Scott and brother Abraham Scott. Henry Kingman, executor. (Cheshire Co., Probate, S. 673.)

Abraham Scott of Winchester, made his Will in 1868, proved Jan. 1870. He gives to sister Matilda Scott, all his estate. Inventory is, on fifth part of estate formerly owned by Jesse Scott and one fifth part of the dower of the widow Matilda Scott. (Cheshire Co., Probate, S. 922.)

John Gould of Winchester, made a Will which was proved in March, 1792. He mentions wife Rachel, daughters Rachel, Lydia, Grace, Hannah, Mary and Matilda; sons William, Curtis, and John. (Cheshire Co., Probate.)

Barre Deeds. Thomas Gould; Curtis Gould; Hannah Knap, widow; Matilda Gould, spinster; all of Winchester, N. H.; Nathaniel Goss and Rachel, his wife, of Claremont, N. H.; Elijah Elmer and Grace his wife of Hinsdale, N. H.; Simon Davis and Polly Davis; Lydia Martin, widow, of Princeton, Mass.; being heirs of John Gould, late of Wildersburg (Barre), quit to William Gould of Winchester, N. H., 21 Aug. 1794.

48. MERCY<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Abraham*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 21 Dec. 1778, death unknown; married in Winchester, N. H., 1797, LEVI FOLLETT, son of John and Christian (Belding) Follett, born in Swanzey, N. H., 6 June 1776, death unknown.

49. MARY<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 24 Jan. 1761, died in Winchester, N. H., 7 Apr. 1836, aged seventy-five years; married in Chesterfield, N. H., CAPT. OLIVER BROWN, son of Phineas and Anna (Willard) Brown,

born in Harvard, Mass., in 1756, died in Chesterfield, N. H., 30 July 1844, aged eighty-eight years, without issue.

Oliver Brown served in the Revolution under Capt. Daniel Livermore, from 9 Apr. 1777 to 10 Jan. 1778. (Revolutionary Rolls, N. H., 3: 35.)

He settled on a farm in Chesterfield afterwards occupied by his wife's nephew, Willard H. Alexander, who cared for him in his old age. He made his Will, 6 Dec. 1842, proved Aug. 1844. He gave to Nathan Miller and the residue to niece, Betsey Secomb. Executor, Otis Amadon. Filed with the papers is the following affidavit:

"Chesterfield, September 2d, 1844. We, Willard H. Alexander and Eunice L. Alexander hereby certify that we was well acquainted with Capt. Oliver Brown a Revolutionary Pensioner late of said Chesterfield deceased, that we took care of him in his last sickness, that he died on Tuesday the 30th day of July 1844,

W. H. Alexander  
Eunice L. Alexander."

50. CAPT. JAMES<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 16 Nov. 1762, died in Winchester, 26 Mar. 1847, aged eighty-five years; married (1), in Winchester, 15 Oct. 1785, EUNICE LAWRENCE, daughter of Rev. Micah and Eunice (Willard) Lawrence, born in Winchester, 20 Jan. 1767, died in Leicester, N. Y., in 1852; divorced from James Scott about 1789. He married (2), in Winchester, N. H., 22 Sept. 1790, HANNAH JEWELL, daughter of Asahel and Hannah (Wright) Jewell, born in Winchester, 21 Sept. 1773, died in Winchester, 29 Aug. 1851, aged seventy-eight years.

Eunice Lawrence married (2), about 1797, Jesse Ware, son of Samuel and Anna (Goodale) Ware, born in New Braintree, Mass., 31 July 1750, died in Niagara Falls, N. Y., Oct. 1829. Children by Ware: i. *Sylvester Goodale Ware*, b. 28 Apr. 1798; ii. *Solomon Lawrence Ware*, b. 13 Oct. 1800; iii. *Sophronia Ware*.

Children born in Winchester, N. H.:

By Eunice Lawrence:

104. i. ELIJAH<sup>6</sup>, b. 14 Nov. 1786; m. CLARISSA FARWELL and OCTAVIA ALEXANDER.

105. ii. ALMIRA, b. 7 Aug. 1789; m. AUSTIN FLINT.

By Hannah Jewell:

iii. CHLOE, b. 30 Jan. 1792, d. 17 Feb. 1792.

106. iv. ROSWELL HUBBARD, b. 8 Feb. 1793; m. AZUBAH C. ERSKINE.

107. v. LEONARD I., b. 26 Feb. 1795; m. FANNY BRIGGS

108. vi. LUCIUS, b. 13 Dec. 1798; m. HANNAH PARSONS and VIENNA ALDRICH.

109. vii. HANNAH W., b. 26 Feb. 1800; m. ALDEN HUNTLEY.

viii. JAMES, b. 4 May 1802, living 1839; went to sea, was heard from once but never afterwards; never married.



110. ix. RHODA, b. 24 Jan. 1804; m. CYRUS ROBBINS.  
 111. x. GEORGE EMERSON, b. 3 Sept. 1806; m. FANNY DOOLITTLE.  
 xi. JULIA, b. 31 Dec. 1808, d. 15 Oct. 1883, s. p.; m. 16 Jan. 1855,  
 JOHN RICE of Townsend, Vt., a widower.  
 112. xii. SYLVESTER, b. 12 Mar. 1811; m. MARY ANN WHITE.  
 113. xiii. CHLOE, b. 11 May 1813; m. WILLIAM T'WICHELL.  
 114. xiv. WILLIAM HUMPHREY, b. 20 May 1816; m. MARY ANN ENOS.

James Scott lived in Winchester all his life. He was a blacksmith and farmer. There is nothing to show whether his children by Eunice Lawrence ever lived with him or not, but they lived in New York where she did and he does not mention them in his Will, so presumably he arranged for them when he separated from their mother. There was, however, intercourse, between the children of the two wives, for a descendant of Elijah remembers William Humphrey Scott coming to visit them in New York when she was a tiny child.

James Scott of Winchester, gentleman, made his Will, 23<sup>d</sup> Sept. 1839. It was proved in April 1847. He bequeathed to son George Emerson Scott; sons Sylvester Scott; William Humphrey Scott; Roswell Hubbard Scott; and James Scott, Jr.; daughters, Hannah Huntley; Rhoda Robbins; Julia Scott; and Chloe Twichell; grand-daughter Mary Ann Scott. He states that he has provided for son Lucius Scott. Residue to Sylvester Scott. Son, George Emerson Scott, to be executor.

The following heirs receipted for their shares of his property, 11 June 1847:—Cyrus and Rhoda S. Robbins; George E. Scott; Julia Scott; D. L. and Mary Ann Sprague; Sylvester Scott; William and Chloe Twichell. (Cheshire Co., N. H., Probate, S. 571.)

Cheshire Co. Deeds, 17: 85. Rhoda Scott of Winchester, widow, deeds to son, James Scott, all right to estate of father, Nathaniel Rockwood in Winchester, N. H., 27 Nov. 1790.

17: 87. Stetson Holmes of Hartland, Vt., sells two pieces of land in Winchester, to James Scott of Winchester.

Micah Lawrence of Keene, N. H., gives to beloved children, James Scott, blacksmith, and Eunice Scott, his wife, both of Winchester, land in Winchester, 22 Apr. 1788.

73: 78. William Humphrey, Elizabeth Humphrey, James Scott, Hannah Scott, Asahel Jewell, Abraham Jewell, Henry Pratt, Rebecca Pratt, John Erskine, Jr., and Achsah Erskine, all of Winchester, N. H., heirs of widow Hannah Jewell, dec'd, of Winchester, quit to Rufus Jewell of Winchester, all right to her estate, except the pew in the meeting-house, 29 Mar. 1813.

108: 12. James Scott and Lucius Scott, both of Winchester, sell land in Winchester, to Eliphalet Kingman of Winchester. Hannah wife of James Scott, and Hannah wife of Lucius Scott, release their dowers, 20 Mar. 1826. Wit: Rhoda Scott, Hannah Scott, Julia Scott.

144: 365. Lucius Scott, mortgages to James Scott, both of Winchester,



one-half the farm conveyed by said James Scott to said Lucius Scott, with proviso that Lucius cares for James and his wife Hannah for life, and pays their funeral expenses and provides gravestones, 25 Jan. 1839.

51. CAPT. EBENEZER<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*James<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., 30 Jan. 1765, died in Dummerston, Vt., 21 Sept. 1845; married about 1786, REBECCA SMITH, daughter of Daniel and Rebecca (Scott) Smith (p. 24), born in Winchester, 18 Feb. 1769, died in Dummerston, Vt., 25 Dec. 1843.

Children born in Chesterfield, N. H.:

- i. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, b. 28 Apr. 1787, d. 11 Dec. 1825; unm.
115. ii. EBENEZER, b. 4 Sept. 1788; m. MIRANDA DARLING.
- iii. DANIEL, b. 7 Nov. 1790, d. 26 Oct. 1826; unm.
116. iv. ELIJAH, b. 24 Mar. 1794; m. LOVICA ROBINSON.
- v. RUFUS, b. 21 Apr. 1796, d. 2 Oct. 1789.
117. vi. MARY B., b. 25 July 1798; m. HERBERT DUDLEY.
- vii. SALLY, b. 25 July 1798, d. 21 Feb. 1729; unm.
118. viii. REBECCA, b. 17 Mar. 1801; m. SAMUEL STEARNS STANFORD.
- ix. BETSEY, b. 8 Mar. 1804, d. 26 Apr. 1812.
119. x. RUFUS, b. 21 Sept. 1807; m. MANDANA NANCY TYLER.
- xi. EMILY, b. 28 Aug. 1810; married twice, names unknown.

Ebenezer Scott lived for many years in Chesterfield, N. H., but removed finally to Vermont.

52. RHODA<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*James<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., 10 Jan. 1770, died in Montague, Mass., 5 July 1831; married in Winchester, 3 Jan. 1788, EBENEZER ALEXANDER, son of Asa and Mary (Bond) Alexander, born in Winchester, N. H., 24 Apr. 1765, died in Montague, Mass., 6 Dec. 1844.

Children born in Chesterfield and Montague:

- i. EUSEBIA ALEXANDER, b. 1788.
- ii. EMERY ALEXANDER, b. 1790.
- iii. MERCY ALEXANDER.
- iv. OLIVER B. ALEXANDER, b. 1795.
- v. HENRY F. ALEXANDER, b. 1797, d. 1852.
- vi. MARY B. ALEXANDER, b. 1800; m. 22 June 1822, DAVID GRANGER, b. New Braintree, Mass., 4 Nov. 1797, d. 1872, Boston, Mass. Child (Granger), *Helen Frances*; m. Dr. Emory A. Allen.
- vii. EBENEZER ALEXANDER, b. 14 Sept. 1802, d. 7 Feb. 1835; m. 24 Dec. 1826, NANCY WILSON.
- viii. CHLOE ALEXANDER, b. 1804.
- ix. WILLARD H. ALEXANDER, b. 14 Sept. 1806; m. EUNICE L. SCOTT (p. 81).
- x. OCTAVIA ALEXANDER, b. 1808; m. ELIJAH SCOTT (p. 80).
- xi. MERAB A. ALEXANDER, b. 1811; m. WILLIS B. SCOTT (p. 80).

Ebenezer Alexander was a resident of Chesterfield in 1790, appear-

ing in the Census of that year as having himself and two females in his family. Between 1797 and 1800 he removed to Montague, Mass.

53. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), baptised in Winchester, N. H., 16 Aug. 1767, died in middle-age, probably in Montpelier, Vt., married in Barre, Vt., 20 Oct. 1793, MELICENT MACK, daughter of John and Eunice (Fish) Mack, born in Hebron, Conn., 2 Jan. 1770, died at her son Alfred's home.

Children:

120. i. JOHN SAMUEL<sup>6</sup>, b. 26 July 1794, Barre, Vt.; married twice.
  - ii. HENRY LAURENS, b. about 1796, d. Canton, N. Y.; unm.
  - iii. MELICENT, b. about 1798, d. unm.
121. iv. OZIAS, b. 21 Aug. 1800, Montpelier, Vt.; m. LUCINDA RIGGS.
  - v. RALPH, b. about 1802, died young.
122. vi. ALFRED, b. about 1805; m. CAROLINE CARTER.
123. vii. HARRIET MARIA, b. 12 Aug. 1807, Plattsburg, N. Y.; m. JOHN JAMES MORSE.
124. viii. CAROLINE, b. 18 July 1811, Barre, Vt.; m. D. EMERSON SCHELL-ENGER.

Samuel Scott removed from Barre to Montpelier before 1800. He served under Capt. Timothy Hubbard, General Davis, in the War of 1812. His name appears on a roll of Plattsburg Volunteers made at Burlington, Vt., 10 Sept. 1814. Melicent Mack's elder sister Eunice, married Micaiah Ingham and removed to Berlin, Vt. She was living there in 1791 and had removed to Brookfield, Vt., by 1792. She had a son Alfred Ingham. It is probable that Samuel Scott met Melicent Mack while she was visiting her sister. Melicent spent the last of her life with her son Alfred and presumably died in Montpelier, aged.

Barre Deeds, 1: 62. Samuel Scott of Barre, Vt., sells land in Barre to Thomas Mower, 14 June 1795.

1: 186. Samuel Scott of Barre, sells land in Barre, to Nathaniel Killam of Woodstock, 15 Dec. 1795.

54. PHILIP<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), baptised in Winchester, N. H., 30 Apr. 1769, death unknown; married in Barre, Vt. (Int.) 13 Oct. 1793, ANNE TALMAN "of Lyme", birth and death unknown.

Where Philip Scott lived is unknown but he returned to Barre, Vt., and lived there when a very old man. He was one-armed and used to make potash. It is said that he once wrote a love-letter to his fiancée in which he said, "I am burning some wood, to make some ashes to make salts to buy some things we need".

55. OLIVE<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Horton or Onslow, N. S., 31 Aug. 1774, died in Musquodoboit, N. S.,



married in Truro, N. S., Oct. 1797, SAMUEL FISHER ARCHIBALD, son of Matthew and Janet (Fisher) Archibald, born in Truro, N. S., 3 Oct. 1772, died in Musquodoboit, 14 May 1860, aged eighty-seven years.

Children born in Musquodoboit:

- i. SARAH ARCHIBALD, b. 24 Oct. 1798, d. Oct. 1842; unm.
- ii. WILLIAM ARCHIBALD, b. 31 Oct. 1800; m. 25 July 1821, MARY ELLIS, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Deyarmond) Ellis. Children (Archibald), (1) *Samuel*, b. 15 May 1822; (2) *Thomas Ellis*, b. 22 June 1824; (3) *Olive*, b. 14 Oct. 1826; (4) *Matthew*, b. 1 Jan. 1829; (5) *Elizabeth*, b. 9 Apr. 1831; (6) *Sarah*, b. 31 Oct. 1833; (7) *George*, b. 16 Aug. 1835; (8) *John*, b. 1 Sept. 1838; (9) *Ralph Erskine*, b. 5 Aug. 1840; (10) *Isaac N.*, b. 3 Nov. 1842; (11) *James Bayne*, b. 3 July 1847.
- iii. JANET ARCHIBALD, b. 16 Sept. 1802; m. 18 Jan. 1831, GEORGE PARKER.
- iv. MATTHEW ARCHIBALD, b. 3 Aug. 1804; m. 3 May 1838, JANET GRANT. Children (Archibald), (1) *Rev. Samuel*, b. 23 Feb. 1839; (2) *Donald*, b. 16 Aug. 1840; (3) *George Parker*, b. 7 Aug. 1842; (4) *William*, b. 9 May 1844; (5) *Alexander R.*, b. 27 July 1846; (6) *Mary Jane*, b. 20 Sept. 1848; (7) *Sarah*, b. 11 Mar. 1851; (8) *Janet*, b. 9 May 1853; (9) *Peter McGregor*, b. 12 Mar. 1855.
- v. MARY ARCHIBALD, b. 24 June 1815; m. MATTHEW BURRIS, ESQ.

Samuel Fisher Archibald removed from Truro shortly after he was married to Olive Scott and settled in Musquodoboit, where he spent a long and useful life. At the time of his death in 1860, the *Morning Chronicle* published a long obituary of him, and in it said, "Few men have passed through life more creditably than Mr. Archibald". He was an Elder in the Presbyterian church and an honest, hospitable, generous man.

56. LUCY<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Horton or Onslow, N. S., 13 Mar. 1777, died in Onslow, N. S., 25 Nov. 1853; married in Onslow, N. S., 7 Dec. 1801, THOMAS ROBERTSON, born 1782, died in Onslow, N. S., 20 Jan. 1842, aged sixty years.

Children born in Onslow:

- i. JOSEPH SCOTT ROBERTSON, b. 26 Oct. 1802, d. 17 May 1886, ae. 84; m. MARGERY ———, who d. 18 June 1851, ae. 49.
- ii. JOHN BLAIR ROBERTSON, b. 17 June 1804.
- iii. OLIVIA ROBERTSON, b. 3 Apr. 1806, d. 22 June 1808.
- iv. WILLIAM ROBERTSON, b. 11 Feb. 1808.
- v. SARAH ROBERTSON, b. 24 Dec. 1810.
- vi. MARY ROBERTSON, b. 3 Mar. 1812, d. 13 June 1816.
- vii. THOMAS ROBERTSON, b. 17 Dec. 1815.
- viii. ALEXANDER CONKIE ROBERTSON, b. 18 Mar. 1818.



57. CAPT. EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Ephraim*<sup>4</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Onslow, N. S., 17 Nov. 1767, died in Belchertown, Mass., 12 Aug. 1841, aged seventy-five years; married in Brookfield, Mass., 14 June 1789, MARY CONEY, daughter of William and Mehetabel (Ellis) Coney, born in Sharon, Mass., 20 July 1758, died in Belchertown, Mass., 11 Feb. 1841, aged eighty-two years.

Children born in Ware, Mass.:

- i. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, b. about 1790, died after 1812 and before 1828.
- 125. ii. EPHRAIM, b. 23 Dec. 1792; m. LYDIA SHERMAN.
- 126. iii. ELLIS CONEY, b. 23 Mar. 1798; m. SYBIL SHERMAN and SOPHIA DOOLITTLE.
- iv. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. May 1799, d. 9 Mar. 1852, ae. 52 y. 10 m.; unm.
- v. ALEXANDER MAGOON, b. 1806, d. 11 June 1871, ae. 65 y.; unm.

Ware Church records give:

William	}	sons of Ephraim Scott presented for baptism by both their parents, Oct. 5, 1806.
Ephraim		
Ellis Coney		
George Washington		
Alexander Magoon		

Ephraim Scott seems to have been the only one of Joseph Scott's grandchildren who returned to the United States. The exact date of his coming is not known but it was before 1789, for in June of that year he was married in Brookfield, and December he was made schoolmaster in Ware, receiving the following endorsement which is still in existence:

"This Certifies that Ephraim Scott of Ware appears to be a Person of Sober life and Conversation and as far as it has come to our Knowledge he is Possesst with those Principles of Virtue & Morality as is enjoined by Law for a School Master to be Possesst with.

	Samuel Dunsmoor	
	John Quinten	Select
Ware Dec. y <sup>e</sup> 28, 1789	David Brown	Men
	Isaac Pepper	for Ware.
	Wm. Breckenridge, Jr"	

He continued to teach school in Ware, and the following certificates are treasured by his descendants:

"This may certify that I have reason to believe Mr. Ephraim Scott is well qualified to teach children to read and write and to instruct them in the english language, as well as in arithmetic, orthography and decent behaviour,

Reuben Moss, A.M."

"This certifies that Mr. Ephraim Scott in my opinion is qualified to keep an English School,

Thomas Holt  
Pastor of Chh."

Hardwick Feb. 6, 1797.



*Home of Captain Ephraim and  
Molly (Coney) Scott, Ware, Massachusetts*







After he ceased teaching he became a member of the school committee, in Ware and this receipt was recently given to his grandson, George Washington Scott, by a descendant of Phille Morse:

“Rec<sup>d</sup> of Mes<sup>rs</sup> Phille & Calvin Morse, twenty Six dollars fifty cents in full for their taxes committed to me for to collect for building a new Scool house in the first School District in the year 1808 I say Rec<sup>d</sup> by me April 5<sup>th</sup> 1809 Ware  
\$26.50  
Eph<sup>m</sup> Scott”

Capt. Scott was also a farmer and extensive land-owner. Retaining always his interest in school matters, he gave to the town of Ware a piece of real estate, to be used forever as a school lot. Owing to the burning of the records, the terms of the bequest are forgotten and the town has sold the lot. For a long time the statement of the terms was considered a tradition, but proof is in existence as in a deed from Capt. Scott later (recorded in the Hampshire County Registry) is the following clause, “reserving for the use of the first School District in said Ware for a School house lot and yard the same lot of ground that I the said Scott leased to said District for that purpose”. His descendants have long known of this betrayal of his trust by the town of Ware, but have never chosen to take back the land.

Capt. Scott was early interested in military matters. It is very probable that he was a member of the military company of Ware for some time before he was commissioned lieutenant, but there is no extant record of this fact. He was commissioned by the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, “Ensign” in the Fifth Regiment, First Brigade, Fourth Division of the Massachusetts Militia, 24 Aug. 1802; promoted “Lieutenant”, 9 May 1806; promoted “Captain”, 28 Aug. 1806. He served during the War of 1812–14 in Boston, Mass. The “Orderly Book of Capt. Ephraim Scott’s Company of Infantry, May 1811”, is still in existence and gives a good history of his activities in the War. When in 1814, the British appeared off Boston Harbor, Capt. Scott and a detachment consisting of Sergeant Breckenridge, a drummer and twenty-four privates went to the defence of Boston. Capt. Scott remained in command until 29 May 1815 when he received his discharge, being nearly fifty years of age. Breckenridge, his Sergeant, was asked once when Capt. Scott was first an officer and he replied, “I can’t exactly tell but I believe he was Orderly Sergeant under Pontius Pilate”. It is very probable that his service extended over at least thirty years of his life

Capt. Scott was also employed largely in contracting, apparently in building stone-wharves, etc. In 1811 he was in Richmond, Va., writing from there that he expected to return in August to Ware. He evidently did this but went back to Richmond, before March, 1812, accompanied by his son William, who died unmarried before

Capt. Scott deceased. From there he wrote home the following interesting letters:

Richmond Virginia June 30 1811.

Dear Son, we Rec<sup>d</sup> your letter bearing date the 13<sup>th</sup> instant which informed us that you were all well &c and the further news that you therein wrote was very agreeable to us though we were very much put to it to Read it (there appeared to be some Information about things more than you ever sent us before (I have wrote a letter to You which I think likely you may have had before now) there was a Direction therein for you to go to South Hadley & call on Capt. A. Cooly for a Hundred & fifty dollars which he agreed to pay you for me a part of which at least 50\$ is to be paid to Gideon Shaw in order to enable him to come to Richmond (the other letter contains Directions therefore I shall not write them in this) tell him, Shaw, it is said to be the best time in Richmond for buisness that ever was. If he should come he had better come Soon as Possable, there is jobbing plenty giting stone down for paithing Streets, men make five or 10\$ per day &c. Your uncle Morse's Factory, tell him If I should live to or at Home, I should likely be as forward in promoting the Publick good as my abilitys would admit of. If the people would subscribe two thousand dollars & no other man would go on with it perhaps I might myself. (we expect to git through with the heft of our Jobb in 3 or 4 weeks. We are glad to hear about Your fence & improvement on the ould farm, that is the surest way for a lively hood. I expect to be home Sometime in Agust (I did not expect that you would pay Jos. Field Esq. & Upham but maybe you can help them a little out of this last 150\$ after G<sup>d</sup> Shaw is paid 50 or thereabouts &c.

If we read you letter Right you stated that you had paid Fields & Upham (I can not think how) I wish you to send me an explanation to that, have they attached property.

I have Rec<sup>d</sup> a letter from Gid Shaw Dated June 27 at Ware he informing me that he is all Redy to come on only is waiting for a letter from me. (You had better see him as I have sent to you to furnish him with fifty dollars expense Money. You git it of Capt. Cooly, tell him it is all I can let him have till he gits here—tell him in answer to what he wrote about the Black people that it is a buisness that I should have no hand in (tell him the household furniture which he spoke for is Redy for Him) you will see him amediately after you Receive this letter. we continue to (be) tolerbale well all of us &c, July 7, Sabath day. E. Scott.

The first two sides were wrote last Sabath.

N. B. The weather is Said to be the warmest here that has ben for many years our white men can not work so well as the black now but I shall git done the heft Soon. I wish you to write how you come on with G. Shaw & when he sets out for Richmond—& how you paid Fields and Upham.

Richmond Virginia, Mar. 1, 1812.

I now Sit out to inform You that wee all arived here on thursdy the 27<sup>th</sup> of February all the way by land excepting Sixteen Miles by water, horse & all that was from New York to Elizabeth Town the first part of the Jorney went hard with me after a few days my coald seemed to brake & I razed moast beyond Discription—I was able to travel with the best of them the latter



part of the Journey—My cough is pritty much done—we Traveled fifty fifty four miles one day—the mare Caried all baggage & one man all the way & Stood it well. John Hoar & David Lemon are to work for Mr. Cooly aboating through the Locks—William is tending Stoar near the Locks whare I believe he will meet with good incouragement (I am about to work a few negroas, we have many applications for buisness—I think I shall have no loss about the Locks—the Tail race is agoing to be continued no grate to compleate. I have seen the Directors they appear to be good natured about the Locks—I expect Capt. Cooly will come here in three or four weeks then the business will be settled somehow. I hope to git home If I live before haying You must work it along. I think if you have a chance you had better Sell a pair or two of them three Year ould Steers to help git along—be Sure not to sell your Selves Short of Grain it will be verey Scarce & dear (About April or May I expect to send you money to pay that Lieut. Paige note, Warren Brown, some to Esq<sup>r</sup> Field or others. If the Blessins of God should continue (let us Shew ourSelves men) To fear God & Keep his Comandments is our duty, remember. You write to me as soon as You Receive this, let us know (how) you come on. I am affectionately Yours in haist,

Ephraim Scott

To Ephraim Scott Juner & family, etc.

Richmond, March 1, 1812.

I now put my pen to paper to Informe You of my aRivall at Richmond we arived on the 27 of Feb all In Good health. I was verrey sorry to leave my school In Ware But I hope it was for the Best I have Entered Into tending Store where there is a grate Deal of Buisness don Both wholesale and Retail I had an opportunity about as soon as got to Richmond which I opined to be Lucky for me but I do not (know) whether I shal continue in the store through the summer or not but you will no In my visit to you. father Is aBout to Commence In stone work here in Richmond. Buisness I belive Is a gooning to be as good as Ever it was In Richmond & as to the fires here they have been trouble. In this not onely the Theatre but a Large number of houses and Stores, In the Neighborhood where we used to live have been consumed with fire the house where Mr. Cooly Bored (Illegible line) your father boards there and the Rest of the Company only Myself I board with the gentleman that I Live with but I must say that it was a very pleasing thing to me to cum by Land, we had a fine vue of the Country till we got to Baltimore then we had a Bad time giting to Richmond the commodations were so bad I thought we hardly should make through but thank God we got safe through & give my Best Regards to all whome may take the pain to Enquire I should take grate pleashure in Recd a letter from any of them & fail not to Right as soon as you rec<sup>d</sup> this. Yours W<sup>m</sup>. Scott. To E. Scott, Ware.

These two letters are written on the same sheet of foolscap paper and addressed on the outside, being sealed with old-fashioned wafers.

On the 15 May 1818, Ephraim Scott, Joshua Lazell, Ephraim Scott, Jr., all of Ware, and John Ainsworth, of Brookfield, entered into an agreement with the Boston and Roxbury Mill Corporation, "to split and prepare in a suitable manner, rocks and stones from the Sumner ledge on the Dedham turnpike in said Roxbury", the stone



to be used to make a sea-wall. On the 3 May preceding, Ephraim Scott, Jr., wrote from Roxbury to his father in Ware, and said, "I come to Roxbury & begun with A. D. Williams on 23 Apl to work on his farm". Ellis Coney Scott was at this time in Boston and the letter shows that they are expecting their father to join them. Whether he went to Roxbury or not, there is nothing to show but if so, he could not have remained there very long because the next year on the 14 June 1819, he wrote to Ephraim, Jr., then in Ware, from Plymouth, Montgomery Co., Pa., and said in his letter, "We are Situated among the friend kwakers who are a people of good morrals & use no ardent Sperets", and adds "direct your letter to the Philadelphia Post Office to the Care of Capt. Thomas Durkee in that case we Shall git them immediately". The letter shows that he is digging a canal but has not yet begun to blast. On this same sheet of paper is a letter from Ellis Coney Scott showing he was with his father on this work which, he states, "is very hard I think the hardest that ever was".

Molly Coney, Capt. Scott's wife, left a sweet and fragrant memory that persists to the present day. Many of the treasured possessions of the family were lost in a fire but her sampler has been preserved and now belongs to her great-granddaughter. It is beautifully worked and is inscribed:

Molley Coney is my name,  
 New England is my station,  
 Stoughtonham is my dwelling place  
 And Christ is my salvation.  
 I was born in July 20, 1758 and in November  
 1773 I wrought this with my needle.

About 1824, Capt. Scott removed from Ware to Belchertown, where he spent the remainder of his life. The following anecdote of him in his latter days is very characteristic. He was attending a prayer meeting in Belchertown. The usual invitation was given for those who desired the prayers of the congregation to arise. For a while no one moved and then Capt. Scott rose in his pew, and standing there said, "The prayers of the righteous avail much, but the prayers of the wicked are an abomination to the Lord, so", added Capt. Scott, "if there is a thoroughly righteous man here, I would like to have him rise and pray for me". But no one arose.

He drew up a Will but it was never proved and administration on his estate was granted to Myron Lawrence, 2 Nov. 1841. The Will reads:

I, Ephraim Scott of Belchertown, in the County of Hampshire and Commonwealth of Mass. co(n)si(d)ering the uncertanty of this mortal life and being of Sound mind memory Blessed Almighty God for the same do make and Publish this my last Will & Testament in manner as follows (that is to say)

first after the payment of my just Debts—I do give & bequeath my beloved wife an honorable Supoart to be had among her four sons if thay shoose to keep her & She is willing to Stay with Some one of them—If Not, then I order that my Extr. cause to be paid out of my estate a reasonable Sum for her Supoart during her mortal life. I also give & Bequeath unto my four Sons, Viz. Ephraim Scott Junior, Ellis C. Scott, George W. Scott, Alexander M. Scott one hundred dollars Each of them to be paid five years after my Decease without Interest on the same—Allso I give & Bequeath unto Ruth Chamberlain or Upton, twenty dollars, to Her son Tho: Jefferson Chamberlain, thirty dollars, to Stephen Chamberlain her son ten dollars out of my estate, five years after my Decease without interest. Then what may Remain of my estate is to be eaqually Devided among the abovementioned Sons of mine or in that proportion all there is of mine left and I hereby appoint George W. Scott, Sole Executrix of this my last Will and Testament and hereby Revoking all former wills by me made—In witness wherof I have hereunto Set my hand and Seal the third of March in the year of our Lord, Eighteen Hundred and twenty-Eight. Signed Sealed Published and declared by the abovenamed.

Ephraim Scott.

Wit. by

Ephraim Scott Jr.

Alexander M. Scott.

Thomas J. Chamberlain.

Capt. Ephraim Scott and Molly Coney sleep side by side on a sunny slope in the Ware Graveyard. Their gravestone bears the following inscription of which the verse was composed by Captain Scott, himself:

CAPT. EPHRAIM SCOTT

died Aug. 12, 1841

Aged 75

MRS. MOLLY

his wife died

Feb. 11 1841

Aged 82.

Farewell vain world we have had enough of thee  
 And now we are careless what thou sayest of us;  
 Thy smiles we caught not nor thy frowns we fear.  
 Our cares are past, our heads lie quiet here.  
 What thou seest amiss be sure avoid,  
 Search thine own heart and you will be well employed.

58. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Ephraim<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Onslow, N. S., about 1769, died in Musquodoboit, N. S.; married in Onslow, 23 May 1793, ESTHER WHIPPEY, daughter of William and Ruth (Hoar) Whippey, born in Onslow, 19 Nov. 1774, died in Musquodoboit.

Children:

127. i. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, b. 25 Mar. 1794, Onlow; m. JAMES McKEEN.



128. ii. WILLIAM TACKLES, b. 4 Dec. 1795, Onslow; m. ANN O'BRIEN.  
 129. iii. AGNES PITSEY, b. 19 Sept. 1797, Onslow; m. JOHN HIGGINS.  
 130. iv. ESTHER, b. 22 Mar. 1799, Onslow; m. GEORGE BRUCE.  
     v. EPHRAIM, b. 10 May 1800, Truro.  
 131. vi. RUTH, b. about 1803, Brookfield; m. THOMAS HIGGINS.  
     vii. ABBIE, b. —; m. — CLARK.  
 132. viii. ALEXANDER, b. 5 Apr. 1810, Onslow; m. JANET NUTTALL.  
     ix. DAVID, b. 24 May 1812, Onslow; removed to Maine, U. S. A.  
 133. x. MARY ANN, b. 24 June 1814, Onslow; m. JOHN BRUCE.  
     xi. BATHSHEBA, b. 26 Mar. 1817, Musquodoboit; m. JOHN BRUCE  
     (see 133).

Ruth and Abigail were probably born in Brookfield, N. S., as William was a resident of that town between 1800 and 1810.

Onslow Deeds, 4: 429. William Scott and Esther Scott his wife, sells to James Bulmore of Onslow, land in Queens Village in Onslow, 1 Apr. 1803.

5: William Scott of Brookfield, in the Township of Truro, sells land in Onslow, 17 June 1805, part of lot 53, Wit: Ephraim Scott.

6: 37. William Scott of Brookfield, sells land in Onslow to James Nicholas Crow, about 1809.

7: 384. Alexander Scott quits to William Scott, all right to estate of which father Ephraim Scott died possessed, and all right of brother Hugh Scott to the estate of father Ephraim Scott, and also all right that would accrue to them at death of mother Elizabeth Scott, reference being made to an agreement dated 28 Feb. 1792, in which William Scott agrees to pay to Alexander Scott, £20 for four years after the death of Ephraim and Elizabeth Scott; 12 July 1814. Wit: John Scott.

15: 440. William Scott, Sr., of Musquedoboit, District of Halifax, "and his wife" sell to John Dickson, Sr., of Onslow, land in East Mountain, Onslow, 12 July 1833.

59. MOLLY<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., 7 Apr. 1784, date of death unknown; married Winchester, N. H., in 1803, SIMEON WHEELOCK, son of Thomas and Mary (Watts) Wheelock, born 1784, died in Winchester, N. H., 28 Aug. 1828, aged forty-four years.

Child:

- i. WESSON WHEELOCK, b. —; m. ANN E. DALY, 9 June 1848.  
 Child (Wheelock), *Grace*. They removed to Ohio.

60. FANNY<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., 28 Jan. 1787, died in Swanzey, N. H., 14 Mar. 1871; married in Swanzey, 29 Jan. 1815, ELIJAH LANE, son of Samuel and Eunice (Scott) Lane, born in Swanzey, N. H., 2 Oct. 1788, died in Swanzey, 16 May 1851.

Children:

- i. ELIJAH SCOTT (Ill.), b. after 1806; settled in East Bridgewater.  
 ii. MARIA P. LANE, b. 13 Mar. 1815; m. GEORGE OLIVER.



- iii. LUTHER SCOTT LANE, b. 20 July 1817; m. SARAH STONE.
- iv. ELLIOT W. LANE, b. 16 Sept. 1819.
- v. FANNY W. LANE, b. 13 Mar. 1821; m. FRANCIS M. MASON.
- vi. EBENEZER F. LANE, b. 20 Nov. 1824; m. HANNAH P. LYMAN.
- vii. EUNICE F. LANE, b. 11 Mar. 1829; m. MOSES D. BALLOU and ALANSON W. BANKS.

61. LUCRETIA<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., 12 Nov. 1788, died in Boston, Mass., 29 Dec. 1881; married in Winchester, N. H., Jan. 1815, LEVI FAY, son of John and Lovina (Brigham) Fay, born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 9 June 1782, died in Boston, Mass., 20 Jan. 1866.

Children:

- i. EUGENIE FAY, b. 19 Oct. 1815; m. FRANCIS ALEXANDER and LUTHER FARNHAM.
- ii. FRANCIS E. FAY, b. 25 July 1819; m. SARAH ANN SANDERSON.
- iii. LUCRETIA CARTER FAY, b. 17 Feb. 1821, d. 3 Nov. 1840.
- iv. SARAH JANE FAY, b. 31 Jan. 1824, d. 26 Apr. 1841.
- v. WINDSOR L. FAY, b. 26 Aug. 1827; m. ELIZA H. BALL.
- vi. GEORGE H. FAY, b. 13 July 1829; m. SARAH E. WHITE.

Levi Fay was a merchant in Boston, Mass. He made his Will, 3 May 1865, proved 9 Apr. 1866. He gave all his estate to son Francis E. Fay in trust for the support of wife Lucretia C. Fay, balance at her death to be divided among his children, with exception of son Windsor L. Fay whose portion was to remain in trust with son Francis.

62. SALLY<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., 27 Jan. 1791, died in Winchester, 22 July 1820; married in Winchester, in 1814, LYMAN FELTON, son of Matthias and Relief (Kendall) Felton, born in Winchester, 8 Oct. 1794, death unknown. He married (2) A. M. Bethune, and (3) Rachel

Children of Lyman Felton born in Winchester, N. H.:

By first wife, Sally Scott:

- i. LYMAN SCOTT FELTON, b. Jan. 1815; m. CLARISSA PHILLIPPS.
- ii. MATTHIAS BRETT FELTON, b. 18 Oct. 1819; m. LOVINA BENT.

By second wife, A. M. Bethune:

- iii. MARY ELIZABETH FELTON, b. Oct. 1824, d. 1840, ae. 16 y.
- iv. SARAH R. FELTON, b. Feb. 1826; m. HENRY CASE.
- v. DAUGHTER, b. after 1826, died young.

By third wife, Rachel ———:

- vi. RACHEL FELTON.

Lyman Felton removed West about 1854.

63. LUTHIDA <sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer*<sup>4</sup>, *Ebenezer*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 14 Apr. 1792, died in Winchester, 26 Feb. 1859; married in Winchester, 15 Sept. 1818, WILLIAM FOLLETT, son of John and Hannah (Alexander) Follett, born in Winchester, 18 June 1792, died in Winchester, 26 June 1861.

Children born in Winchester, N. H.:

- i. ABIGAIL W. FOLLETT, b. 9 Oct. 1819.
- ii. SETH A. FOLLETT, b. 22 Sept. 1821.
- iii. MARYETT C. FOLLETT, b. 20 Apr. 1825.
- iv. MARIA C. FOLLETT, b. 17 Mar. 1833.
- v. CHILD, b. 4 Sept. 1835.
- vi. CHILD, b. 27 Aug. 1839.

64. LUCY <sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Abel*<sup>4</sup>, *Ebenezer*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born Winchester, N. H., 15 Sept. 1784, death unknown; married Winchester, N. H., 21 Oct. 1804, ALDEN RIPLEY, birth and death unknown.

Children:

- i. ALDEN RIPLEY, b. —; m. MIRANDA —. Children (Ripley), (1) *Henry*; (2) *Mary*; (3) *William N.*
- ii. HARRIET RIPLEY, b. —; m. — BULLARD. Child (Bullard), *Emma.*

65. ABEL <sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Abel*<sup>4</sup>, *Ebenezer*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born Winchester, N. H., 24 Mar. 1787, death unknown; married Winchester, 29 Nov. 1810, ELIZABETH FOLLETT, daughter of Benjamin and Damaris (—) Follett, born Winchester, 20 Nov. 1788, death unknown.

It has been impossible to find out what became of Abel <sup>5</sup> Scott and if he had children; they are not of record in New Hampshire.

Cheshire Co. Deeds, 77: 226. Abel Scott, Jr., and Elizabeth his wife, of Winchester, mortgage land in Winchester, to Lemuel Wheelock of Warwick, Mass., 15 Oct. 1819.

90: 438. Abel Scott, Jr., and Elizabeth his wife, of Winchester, sell to Alvin B. Doolittle of Winchester, all right of Elizabeth to real estate in Winchester, set off to Damaris Follett, mother to said Elizabeth, from estate of her late husband Benjamin Follett, dec'd, 8 Feb. 1823.

96: 360. Abel Scott, Jr., quits to Alvan B. Doolittle and John G. Mudge of Winchester, all right to part of estate of Benjamin Follett, set of to Walton Follett, it being the 2/5 of this part set off to said Abel Scott Jr., 22 June 1824.

66. ELIJAH <sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Barachiah*<sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 21 Apr. 1781, died in Craftsbury, Vt., 11 Oct. 1840, aged sixty years; married in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 25 July 1805, MINDWELL BRIGHAM, daughter of Levi and Tabitha (Hardy) Brigham, born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 11 Apr. 1785, died in Craftsbury, Vt., 17 May 1863.



## Children born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., and Craftsbury, Vt.:

134. i. LEVI <sup>6</sup>, b. 23 Oct. 1805; m. SALLY A. TRACY BURNHAM.  
 135. ii. JOHN SABIN, b. 16 Sept. 1807; m. SARAH TOWLE.  
 136. iii. AMASA, b. 19 Sept. 1809; m. MARY WRIGHT.  
 137. iv. MARY ANN, b. 18 Aug. 1811, Craftsbury; m. ERVIN LEACH.  
     v. SUSAN, b. 15 July 1813, d. 29 Apr. 1817.  
     vi. CAROLINE, b. 15 Aug. 1815, d. 1907; unm.  
 138. vii. WILLIAM, b. 19 Aug. 1817; m. CHARLOTTE C. DAVISON.  
 139. viii. KATHERINE, b. 28 Aug. 1819; m. JOSEPH BROWN.  
 140. ix. LAURA, b. 2 Aug. 1821; m. IRA DUTTON.  
 141. x. BENJAMIN, b. 2 Aug. 1824; m. CAROLINE SMITH.

Elijah Scott was a farmer. He removed from Fitzwilliam, N. H., to Craftsbury, Vt., about 1810.

67. DR. AMASA <sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Barachiah* <sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 3 Feb. 1783, died in Fitzwilliam, 16 May 1821, of tuberculosis, aged thirty-eight years; married, in Fitzwilliam, 11 Mar. 1813, SOPHIA CARTER, daughter of Joseph and Anna (Smith) Carter, born in Lancaster, Mass., 19 Nov. 1785, died in Fitzwilliam, 18 Feb. 1854. There were no children.

Peletiah M. Everett, saddler, with Joseph Carlton, shoemaker, and James Godfrey, cordwainer, on his bond, all of Fitzwilliam, appointed administrator of the estate of Amasa Scott of Fitzwilliam, physician, deceased, 21 May 1824. (Cheshire Co., Probate, S. 315.)

Sophia Scott, widow, of Fitzwilliam, made her Will, 20 Oct. 1851. Proved Feb. 1854. She bequeaths to sister Abigail Everett, of Fitzwilliam or to her children, if she is deceased. Lorenzo C. Everett, Executor. (Cheshire Co., Probate S. 658.)

68. VIOLET FORWARD <sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Amasa* <sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Belchertown, Mass., about 1786, died in Norwich, Vt., 1 Nov. 1853, aged sixty-five years; married in Peacham, Vt., 6 Jan. 1806, JOHN EMERSON of Hardwick, Vt., son of Thomas and Lydia Emerson, born 28 July 1771, death unknown. She was his second wife.

## Child:

- i. ANNE HOWE EMERSON, b. about 1810, d. June 1833, ae. 23 y.; m. EMERSON FAULKNER UPHAM, b. in Sturbridge, Mass., 2 Feb. 1805, d. in London, Eng. s. p.

69. CHARITY <sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Amasa* <sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Belchertown, Mass., 14 Aug. 1788, died in Montpelier, Vt., 13 Jan. 1821; married in Peacham, Vt., 10 Oct. 1814, JUDGE JEDUTHAN LOOMIS, son of Judge Beriah and Mary (Benton) Loomis, born in Thetford, Vt., 5 Jan. 1779, died in Montpelier, Vt., 12 Nov. 1843.



Charity was Judge Loomis' second wife; he married (1), in 1807, Hannah Hinckley, daughter of Col. Oramel and Lydia (Strong) Hinckley, born 1788, died 24 Dec. 1813, s. p. He married (3), 8 Oct. 1822, Sophia Brigham, daughter of Capt. William and Lydia (Chamberlain) Brigham, born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 June 1784, died in Montpelier, Vt., 1 Feb. 1855, aged seventy-one years.

Children of Judge Loomis by his second wife, Charity Scott:

- i. ORAMEL STRONG LOOMIS, b. 19 July 1815, d. 25 Apr. 1817.
- ii. GUSTAVUS H. LOOMIS, M.D., b. 25 Apr. 1817, d. 22 May 1858; m. 24 June 1845, ANN ELIZA SPALDING, dau. of John and Sarah (Collins) Spalding, b. 5 Aug. 1818. Child (Loomis), *Carroll S.*, b. 19 Nov. 1849.
- iii. CHAUNCEY LOOMIS, b. 10 July 1820; m. (1), 27 Aug. 1844, ELLEN J. PADDOCK; m. (2), 1852, HARRIET LOOMIS. Children (Loomis), (1) *Robert*; (2) *Harriet*.

By his third wife, Sophia Brigham:

- iv. CHARITY SCOTT LOOMIS, b. 17 Oct. 1824; m. 16 Feb. 1848, CHARLES DANA. Children (Dana), (1) *Minnie*; (2) *Charles*; (3) *Harold*; (4) *John*; (5) *Joseph*; (6) *Edward*.
- v. REBECCA D. LOOMIS, b. 19 Feb. 1827; m. 7 Jan. 1852, JOSEPH ADDISON PRENTISS. Children (Prentiss), (1) *Charlotte*; (2) *George*; (3) *Francis*; (4) *Lucretia*; (5) *Samuel*.
- vi. CHARLES J. LOOMIS, b. 16 May 1829, d. 7 Dec. 1868. Served in Civil War on General Stuart's staff.

70. DR. BENJAMIN GAY<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Amasa*<sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Belchertown, Mass., about 1790, died in Vermont, before 1848; married in Norton, Mass. (Int.), 2 Aug. 1812, LUCINDA HODGES, daughter of John and Abigail (Wheaton) Hodges, born in Norton, Mass., 28 May 1794, died in Norton, 2 July 1848.

Children:

- i. JOHN EMERSON<sup>6</sup>, b. —, died in Philadelphia, Pa.
- ii. CHAUNCEY; went West.

Dr. Benjamin Gay Scott entered Middlebury College when living in Peacham, Vt., and studied there from 1807 to 1810. At the time of his marriage he was a resident of Barrington, N. H. He afterwards removed to Vermont. After his death his widow returned to Norton.

71. AMASA<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin*<sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vermont about 1781, died in Thompson, Conn., 4 Aug. 1866; married probably in Thompson, about 1806, ABIGAIL CHAFFEE, daughter of Chester and Caroline (Walker) Chaffee, born in Thompson, Conn., 11 July 1783, died in Thompson, 26 Feb. 1854, aged sixty-nine years, eight months and eleven days.

Children:

142. i. REBECCA<sup>6</sup>, b. 12 Oct. 1807; m. FREEMAN LOVERING.

143. ii. AMANDA A., b. 20 Feb. 1814; m. EDWIN MAY.  
 144. iii. EMILY C., b. 1817; m. ORRIN PERRIN and RUFUS GREEN.  
 145. iv. AMASA B., b. 1819; m. EMILY F. TALBOT and RUTH H. ARNOLD.  
 146. v. FIDELIA, b. 1822; m. ASA UPHAM.  
 147. vi. ABIGAIL ELIZABETH, b. about 1824; m. EDWIN BARTHOLOMEW.

Amasa Scott lived for many years in Thompson, Conn. His father Benjamin Scott was evidently a resident of Vermont when he was born but tradition states that he removed to New Jersey. It is possible that Amasa resided in Fitzwilliam at one time and the following deed may refer to him as the other two Amasa Scotts, contemporaneous with him, were both physicians

Worcester Co., Mass., Deeds, 183: 609. Amasa Scott of Fitzwilliam, N. H., and Joseph Scott of Craftsbury, Vt., joint traders under the name of Amasa Scott & Co., recovered judgement against Henry Lovering,\* of Fitzwilliam, 27 Apr. 1812.

72. SUSANNA BUCKMINSTER<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Craftsbury, Vt., 19 Feb. 1798, died in Craftsbury, 30 Jan. 1880; married in Craftsbury, 22 May 1819, JOB HOYT, son of Rev. Benjamin Ray and Lucinda (Freeman) Hoyt, born in New Braintree, Mass., 6 Oct. 1794, died in Craftsbury, Vt., 15 Oct. 1881, aged eighty-six years.

Children born in Craftsbury, Vt.:

- i. JOSEPH HOYT, b. 21 Sept. 1821, d. 12 Nov. 1823.
- ii. HORACE HOYT, b. 17 July 1823; m. CLARA LAMPSON.
- iii. EDGAR HOYT, b. 1 Feb. 1825; m. ALMA KIDDER, MARTHA BOWORTH and CATHERINE RAYMOND.
- iv. NELSON HOYT, b. 3 Feb. 1827; m. ELIZABETH BOUTWELL.
- v. CATHERINE HOYT, b. 28 Jan. 1829; m. GEORGE CHASE, b. 1828, d. 1911.
- vi. TIMOTHY S. HOYT, b. 31 Aug. 1836, d. 1912, member Co. E, Twenty-fourth Vermont Regiment; m. KATHERINE STEWART, b. 1845, d. 1914.
- vii. JOSEPH W. S. HOYT, b. 18 May 1840; m. SARAH ISHAM.
- viii. CHARLES C. HOYT, b. 18 Jan. 1842, d. 6 May 1888, ae. 46; member Co. I, First Vermont Cavalry; m. CAROLINE CARPENTER.

George and Catherine Chase and Timothy and Katherine Hoyt are all buried in Col. Joseph Scott's family lot.

73. ELIZABETH UPHAM<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Craftsbury, Vt., 26 Dec. 1799, died in Craftsbury, 20 Jan. 1881; married in Craftsbury, 9 June 1824, SCHUYLER CHAMBERLAIN, son of Roswell and Martha (Mason) Chamberlain,

\* This Henry Lovering was the son of Isaac Lovering and the half-brother probably of that Freeman Lovering, who married Rebecca, daughter of Amasa Scott.



born in Woodstock, Conn., 4 Sept. 1800, died in Craftsbury, Vt., 5 May 1862.

Children:

- i. AURA CHAMBERLAIN, b. 28 Apr. 1825, died 3 Sept. 1826.
- ii. CHARLES CHAMBERLAIN, b. 10 Mar. 1827; m. (1), 2 Apr. 1862, MARY AMANDA PEARSON: m. (2), 1 Sept. 1876, ARMINDA FINETTE PHILBROOK. Child by first wife (Chamberlain), *Jessie Pearson*.
- iii. CATHERINE CHAMBERLAIN, b. 27 Jan. 1829, d. 18 Sept. 1832.
- iv. GEORGE WOODWARD CHAMBERLAIN, b. 8 July 1831, Sandwich, N. H., d. 11 July 1881; m. 27 Nov. 1856, MARTHA MERRILL, dau. Jesse E. and Hannah (Gale) Merrill. She d. 22 Oct. 1870. Child (Chamberlain), *Charles Jewett*.
- v. JOSEPH SCOTT CHAMBERLAIN, b. 23 Nov. 1833, d. 11 Aug. 1834.
- vi. MARTHA CHAMBERLAIN, b. 27 June 1835, d. 18 Nov. 1881; m. 29 Apr. 1857, GEORGE MERRILL, son of Jesse E. and Hannah (Gale) Merrill, b. 3 July 1833. Children (Merrill), (1) *William Howard*; (2) *Charles Schuyler*; (3) *Jennie Eliza*.
- vii. JOHN CHAMBERLAIN (REV.), b. 7 Dec. 1838, South Newmarket, N. H.; m. New Orleans, La., 11 Aug. 1866, ELIZABETH DAVISON MILLS, dau. of Minard George and Susan Elizabeth (Davison) Mills, b. 18 Mar. 1839, Johnson, Vt. He was graduated from the Theological Department of Griswold College, and received degree of D.D. from Washington and Lee University in 1896. For twenty-nine years he has been assistant general manager of the Church Mission to Deaf Mutes and, for nearly as long a period, assistant rector of St. Ann's Church for Deaf Mutes in New York. Children (Chamberlain), (1) *Mary*; (2) *Schuyler*; (3) *Robert Douglass*; (4) *Elizabeth*; (5) *Margaret Eleanor*; (6) *Adelaide Ida Macauley*; (7) *Helen Sapira Douglass*.
- viii. WILLIAM CHAMBERLAIN, b. 23 June 1841, died in Perris, Cal.; m. (1), 1 Jan. 1867, ELIZA CLARA HASTINGS, dau. of William J. and Eliza Hamilton (Rawson) Hastings, b. 13 June 1843, d. 14 Dec. 1882, Dexter, Iowa; m. (2), 30 July 1884, FLORA G. WILLIAMS, dau. of Abraham L. and Julia Ann Williams, b. 22 May 1851. He was a farmer in Craftsbury and became a merchant in Iowa, removed from there to California and engaged in orange culture. He served three years in the First Vermont Cavalry in the Civil War and was in Libby Prison. Children (Chamberlain), (1) *Fred Hastings*; (2) *Julia Martha*.

74. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Craftsbury, Vt., 14 Sept. 1803, died in Montpelier, Vt., 21 Jan. 1875; married (1), in Craftsbury, 14 Dec. 1831, NANCY B. DUSTON, daughter of Jonathan and Deborah (——) Duston, born in Lebanon, N. H., 21 Dec. 1807, died in Craftsbury, 7 June 1857. He married (2), 18 Dec. 1862, in Craftsbury, EMELINE W. CORLISS, daughter of Elihu and Betsey (Mills) Corliss, born in Orford, N. H.,



28 Mar. 1834, died in Craftsbury, 14 Sept. 1912. Emeline W. (Corliss) Scott married (2), Job Allen.

Children born in Craftsbury, Vt.:

- i. JANETTE UPHAM<sup>6</sup>, b. 3 Sept. 1832, d. 10 Feb. 1838, ae. 5 y. 6 m.
148. ii. MARY LOUISA, b. 3 May 1839; m. AUGUSTUS YOUNG RAWSON.

Joseph Scott was a farmer in Craftsbury, Vt. He was town clerk for many years and represented the town in 1833, '34, '37, '38, '58, and '59. With his first wife, he lies in Col. Scott's lot in the Craftsbury graveyard. He was always called, "Joseph Scott, Jr."

"Joseph Scott, Jr., died Jan. 21, 1875, aged 71 yrs."

"Nancy Dustin, his wife, died Jan. 7, 1857, aged 50 years."

75. CELINDA<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Perley<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Cabot, Vt., 29 Nov. 1796, died in Cabot, 17 Mar. 1833; married in Cabot, 28 Feb. 1821, RUEL B. KENNAN.

Children born in Cabot, Vt.:

- i. ADALINE KENNAN, b. 26 Feb. 1821, d. 29 Oct. 1866; m. 11 Apr. 1843, MATTHIAS STONE.
- ii. LOMIRA KENNAN, b. 3 Oct. 1822, d. 8 Mar. 1878; m. 24 May 1843, ——— MARSH.
- iii. SUSAN KENNAN, b. 3 Mar. 1824; m. 2 Feb. 1854, ——— STORY.
- iv. CORNELIA KENNAN, b. 2 Oct. 1825; m. 27 Nov. 1846, F. TEMPLE.
- v. ORA ANN KENNAN, b. 15 June 1828, d. 2 Mar. 1853; m. Oct. 1852, C. HERRICK.
- vi. LOUISE M. KENNAN, b. 10 July 1830, d. 8 Mar. 1878; m. 3 Sept. 1851, LEVI G. DWINEL. Children (Dwinel), (1) *Julia Louise*; (2) *Maurice Kennan*; (3) *Mary Avis*.
- vii. EMILY KENNAN, b. 21 Aug. 1831, d. 29 Oct. 1831.

76. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Perley<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Cabot, Vt., 19 Jan. 1805, died in Calais, Vt., 12 Jan. 1881; married (1), unknown. He married (2), in Cabot, 3 Apr. 1867, SARAH A. (BARTLETT) GERRY, daughter of Jonathan and Mercy Bartlett, born in Epsom, N. H., 1829, died after 1883, in Calais, Vt.

Child by first wife:

- i. FRANK W. b. abt. 1848; removed to California, living 1883.

Benjamin F. Scott of Calais, Vt., made his Will 3 May 1867. He gave certain property to his wife Sarah A. Scott and "all she brought with her"; to brother George W. Scott, for son Frank W. Scott.

Sarah A. Scott, late of Cabot, Vt., made her Will, 21 Mar. 1833. She gave to Frank W. Scott and to her three children, C. H. Gerry; E. C. Gerry; and S. Ashbelin Perkins; and made M. D. Warren of Cabot, her executor. (Montpelier Probate.)

77. GEORGE WASHINGTON<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Perley<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Cabot, Vt., 16 Mar. 1809, died in Montpelier, Vt., 30 Aug. 1902; married in Berlin, Vt., 14 May 1834, JEANETTE HOOKER LANGDON, daughter of Edmunder and Abby (Gorham) Langdon, born in Plymouth, Conn., 15 Dec. 1812, died in Montpelier, 11 Aug. 1887.

Child born in Montpelier, Vt.:

- i. ELLEN JEANNETTE<sup>6</sup>, b. 25 Apr. 1835; m. Montpelier, 15 Sept. 1863, ANDREW J. HOWE, son of David and Lucy (Parker) Howe, b. 7 Apr. 1834. Mrs. Howe has been an invalid for many years. She has been most helpful with the records of Perley Scott's descendants.

George Washington Scott was for many years in business in Montpelier. At the age of fourteen years he went to work for a Cabot merchant, named Perkins, receiving his board and clothes as wages. In 1827, he came to Montpelier to attend school, and later, was associated for thirty-four years, first as clerk and then as partner, with the firm of Baldwin & Hutchins. From 1861 to 1878, he was a merchant in Montpelier but in the latter year he retired from participation in active business life. For eighteen years he was treasurer of the Montpelier National Bank. He was treasurer of the town from 1861 to 1870 and county commissioner from 1860 to 1862. He was a sincere church member and rarely missed attendance at the services of the Bethany Church.

78. CYRUS C.<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Perley<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Cabot, Vt., 19 Apr. 1813, died in Niles, Mich., about 1856; married in Michigan, EMILY HILLMAN, born in Ireland, died in Michigan about 1862.

Children born in Michigan:

- i. INFANT SON<sup>6</sup>, died soon.
- ii. INFANT SON, died soon.
149. iii. SARAH E., b. 22 Jan. 1848; m. NATHANIEL JESSE MASON.

Cyrus C. Scott went to Michigan, when a young man. After her mother's death, Sarah returned to Cabot, Vt., to her father's relatives.

79. ANNA<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*William<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Peacham, Vt., about 1791, death unknown; married in Craftsbury, Vt., 13 Jan. 1813, SAMUEL UPHAM, son of Phineas and Susanna (Buckminster) Upham, born in Brookfield, Mass., 6 May 1778, died in Lowell, Vt., May 1861.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM FRANCIS UPHAM, b. 7 Dec. 1813; removed to Utah.
- ii. EDWARD UPHAM, b. 17 May 1815.
- iii. CHARLES UPHAM.



Samuel Upham was a graduate of Dartmouth College and was a brilliant and successful lawyer.

80. HARRIET<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*William<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Peacham, Vt., about 1796, died in New York State about 1873; married (1), JOHN GILMAN, who died in Craftsbury, Vt., 21 Jan. 1833. She married (2), about 1836, ABEL FOWLER, who died in New York State, date unknown, aged eighty-two years. She was Mr. Fowler's second wife; by his first wife, he had six children, Abel Fowler; Anson Fowler; Abigail Fowler, married a Mr. Wooster and lived in Mich.; Ruth Fowler; Lydia Fowler, lived in Illinois; Mary Fowler, lived in New York.

Children by John Gilman born in Craftsbury, Vt.:

- i. JANE GILMAN, b. 19 May 1826.
- ii. JOSEPH FLOYD GILMAN, b. 26 Sept. 1828.
- iii. LUCINDA SCOTT GILMAN, b. 15 Jan. 1830.

By Abel Fowler, born in New York State:

- iv. NELSON FOWLER, b. 22 Nov. 1837, d. 2 Oct. 1911; m. SARAH E. BRIGHAM, living 1917.
- v. JOHN FOWLER, d. unm.
- vi. WILLIAM FOWLER, d. unm.

81. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*William<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Peacham, Vt., about 1798, death unknown; married between 1818 and 1825, JACOB BABBITT, son of Jacob and Rebecca (McCall) Babbitt, born in Chatham, Conn., 9 Oct. 1791, died 1 Oct. 1830. He married (1) Sally Higgins of Danville, Vt.

Children of Jacob Babbitt:

By first wife, Sally Higgins:

- i. JOSHUA CUTLER BABBITT, b. 24 June 1818; m. CORDELIA BROOKS.

By second wife, Elizabeth Scott:

- ii. MARY CATHERINE BABBITT, b. 19 June 1825; m. 19 Mar. 1848, ELEAZER S. BROOKS of St. Albans, Vt. Children (Brooks), (1) *George*; (2) *Sarah Ellen*; (3) *Mary P.*; (4) *Mattie Olive*; (5) *William*; (6) *Kate*; (7) *Elmer Dow*; (8) *Bertha Electa*.
- iii. SABRA ANN BABBITT, b. —; m. SAMUEL JENKINS of Brown-ington, Vt. Children (Jenkins), (1) *Charles*; (2) *Orilla*; (3) *William*; (4) *Mary*; (5) *Elmer*; (6) *Caddie*.
- iv. WILLIAM SCOTT BABBITT, b. —; m. HARRIET IRISH. Children (Babbitt), (1) *John*; (2) *Scott*; (3) *Lucia*; (4) *Sabra*.

82. HARVEY<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*William<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Peacham, Vt., about 1800, death unknown; married in Craftsbury, Vt., 13 Jan. 1822, HELENA NELSON, probably daughter of Arba Nelson, died probably about 1848.



## Children born in Craftsbury, Vt.:

- i. LAURA <sup>6</sup>.
- ii. ALMIRA.
- iii. HARVEY ELKINS, b. about 1828.

On the 25 June 1828, William Scott deeded land to Harvey Elkins Scott and Harvey Scott, father and guardian of Harvey Elkins Scott, a minor under fourteen, leased this land to Horace Nelson, 12 Mar. 1831. Harvey Elkins Scott was still a minor in 1848, so he must have been born in 1828 and it seems probable that William deeded this land to his grandson soon after he was born.

Craftsbury Deeds. Harvey Scott, now of the town of Poland, Chatauqua Co., N. Y., Gentleman, and Helen, the wife of the said Harvey Scott, of the town of Craftsbury, Vt., deed to Thomas Hartwell, all their interest in the farm of Arba Nelson, Dec'd, as heirs-at-law of the said Nelson, 22 May 1836.

Salmon Root was appointed guardian of Harvey E. Scott of Craftsbury, a minor, on 7 Sept. 1848. (Probate of the District of Orleans.)

83. MARY <sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*William* <sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Peacham, Vt., about 1802, died in Buffalo, N. Y.; married in Craftsbury, Vt., 9 June 1824, CHARLES D. CAHOON. She was living in Buffalo, N. Y., in 1869, the mother of three children.

84. LOUISA <sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*William* <sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Peacham, Vt., 19 Oct. 1804, died in Burlington, Vt., 18 Sept. 1829; married in Craftsbury, Vt., 2 Dec. 1827, JOHN S. PEIRCE, son of Byfield and Mary (Hamilton) Peirce, born 30 Dec. 1799, died in Burlington, Vt. He married (2), Ann H. Hill, born 8 Aug. 1802, died 1880.

## Children of John S. Peirce:

## By first wife, Louisa:

- i. WILLIAM JACKSON PEIRCE, b. Craftsbury, Vt., 15 Aug. 1829; m. 1 Feb. 1854, Charlestown, Mass., HARRIET E. SEAVEY, dau. of John Rand and Harriet (Tolman) Seavey, b. Charlestown, 1832. Child (Peirce), *Mary Everett*, b. Charlestown, Mass., 2 Nov. 1856; m. Waltham, Mass., 9 Sept. 1891, Henry Clay Humphrey, son of Albert Orlando and Martha Cleora (Church) Humphrey, b. Richmond, Vt., 28 Feb. 1859. Children (Humphrey), (1) *William Jerome*, b. 2 June 1892, Waltham, Mass.; (2) *Albert*, still-born, 29 Dec. 1900. Mr. and Mrs. Humphrey reside in Burlington, Vt.

## By second wife, Ann H.:

- ii. ALBERT G. PEIRCE, b. 10 Sept. 1833; m. DELIA J. BENJAMIN.

After Louisa's death, her son evidently lived with her people in Craftsbury for awhile. In 1835, his great-uncle, Col. Joseph Scott,

deeded to him a piece of property in Craftsbury and he is called then "of Craftsbury". This deed is witnessed by Joseph Scott, Jr.

85. CATHARINE<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*William<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Peacham, Vt., 23 Aug. 1807, died in Craftsbury, Vt., 25 Nov. 1861; married in Craftsbury, 3 Jan. 1830, JOHN WATSON MASON, son of Jacob and Abigail (Marcy) Mason, born in Sturbridge, Mass., 5 Oct. 1805, died in Greensboro, Vt., 9 Nov. 1866.

Children born in Craftsbury, Vt.:

- i. LAURA CRAFTS MASON, b. 14 Aug. 1830, d. 13 Mar. 1916, Barre, Vt.; m. JOHN D. PATTERSON, b. 1 Sept. 1831, d. 7 Feb. 1913. Children (Patterson), (1) *J. Furney*; (2) *Ella J.*
- ii. ELLEN DIANTHA MASON, b. 19 May 1832, died in California; unm.
- iii. MARVETTE MARCY MASON, b. 26 Apr. 1834, d. 3 Sept. 1834.
- iv. FRANCIS STEVENS MASON, b. 22 July 1837; unm.
- v. MARVIN MARCY MASON, b. 26 May 1839; d. Boston, Mass.; m. CARRIE COLBY.
- vi. JOHN STEARNS MASON, b. 5 Oct. 1842, d. 30 July 1864, Alexandria, D. C.
- vii. JULIA KATE MASON, b. 6 Aug. 1844; m. 20 Dec. 1865, HOLLIS H. BAILEY, son of Levi and Margaret Achsah (Ainsworth) Bailey, born Irasburg, Vt., 14 Jan. 1843. Children (Bailey), (1) *Kate Mason*; (2) *William Hollis*; (3) *Marvette Marcy*; (4) *Levi Watson*; (5) *Mary Durie*; (6) *Emma Achsah*; (7) *Eugene Earl*; (8) *Francis Earl*; (9) *Harry Hovey*; (10) *Laura Ellen*.

86. POLLY<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*John<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Richmond, N. H., 3 Sept. 1784, died in Aurora, N. Y., 20 May 1866, aged seventy-nine years; married in Vermont, 18 July 1802, JONATHAN BLOOD, son of Robert and ——— (————) Blood, born in Putney, Vt., 11 Feb. 1783, died in Aurora, N. Y., about 1845.

Children born in Putney, Vt.:

- i. JAMES LEONARD BLOOD, b. 3 Jan. 1803, d. 11 Mar. 1877, Joliet, Ill.; m. LAURA FAIRBANK, dau. of James and Eunity (Moore) Fairbank, b. 8 Jan. 1808, d. Aug. 1861, Aurora, N. Y. Children (Blood), first four died infants; (5) *Ellen Martha*,\* b. 5 Nov. 1832; m. Michael Derschell, son of Stephen and Margaret (Weber) Derschell, b. 24 Sept. 1835, Dinesburg, Germany, d. 5 Nov. 1912, Three Rivers, Mich.; (6) *Wallis*, b. 27 Nov. 1836; m. Cassandra Goodell; (7) *Winfield*, b. 24 Oct. 1839; m. Libbie Moodie; (8) *James*, b. 27 July 1843; m. Angela Trivett; (9) *Zachary*, b. 17 July 1846; m. Electa Saunders.
- ii. HORACE BLOOD, b. 21 Dec. 1804, d. 25 Oct. 1889, Remington, Ill.; m. 8 Nov. 1831, NANCY FAIRBANK, b. 12 Aug. 1805, d. 3 Jan. 1885. Children (Blood), (1) *Arabella*, b. 27 Mar. 1832; m. Fay-

\* Michael Derschell and Ellen Martha Blood had one daughter, Anna Laura Derschell, born 14 July 1866; resided in Remington, Ind., in 1917.



- ette Bartoo; (2) *Dorr J.*, b. 2 Mar. 1833; m. Jane Shaw; (3) *Stella*, b. 12 Jan. 1834, d. 20 Sept. 1857; m. George Gilbert; (4) *Don P.*, b. 25 Jan. 1835, d. 8 Apr. 1836; (5) *Almira*, b. 10 Oct. 1837, d. 29 Sept. 1882; m. George Griffin; (6) *Mary Free-love*, b. 25 Feb. 1838; m. George Griffin; (7) *Cecilia*, b. 14 Dec. 1840, d. 16 May 1907; m. Albert Hitchcox; (8) *Horace*, b. 27 Nov. 1842; m. Frances Quackenbush; (9) *Charles F.*, b. 14 Feb. 1844, d. 4 July 1907; m. Carrie ———; (10) *Anson J.*, b. 9 Mar. 1846; m. Amanda Guy; (11) *Nancy A.*, b. 26 May 1848, d. 7 Sept. 1864; (12) *Frances Emma*, b. 3 Feb. 1851, d. 22 Oct. 1917; m. Samuel Bowman.
- iii. LUKE BLOOD, b. 13 Dec. 1806, d. Apr. 1807.
- iv. MARY BLOOD, b. 1 May 1808, d. 12 Feb. 1840, Aurora, N. Y.; m. about 1827, WILLARD FAIRBANK, son of James and Eunity (Moore) Fairbank, b. 10 Sept. 1803, Putney, Vt. After Mary's death, he married her sister, Mahala Valerie Blood. Children (Fairbank), (1) *Frances E.*, b. 28 Feb. 1821, d. y.; (2) *James Freelove*, b. 28 Apr. 1829; m. Fanny Gates; (3) *Horace Scott*, b. 27 May 1831; m. Catherine Perry; (4) *Mary Eliza*, b. 26 Aug. 1833; m. Mortimer Adams; (5) *Willard Harrison*, b. 16 Jan. 1840; m. Betsey Chamberlain and Mary Hines.
- v. MAHALA VALERIE BLOOD, b. 24 Apr. 1818, d. 16 May 1883, Aurora, N. Y.; m. 4 July 1840, Aurora, WILLARD FAIRBANK, widower of of her elder sister Mary. He died in Elma, N. Y., 14 Apr. 1889. Children (Fairbank), (1) *Mahala Aurilla*, \* b. 20 May 1841, d. 8 June 1897; m. 28 Dec. 1872, Williamsville, N. Y., Matthew Hansenburg, b. 18 July 1848, Manheim, Germany.

Polly Scott was taken by her mother to Vermont and tradition tells that she never saw her brothers but once again. Jonathan Blood was a farmer, and had a large farm in Putney, Vt. About 1835, his farm was burned, all buildings with one hundred cows, grain, fodder, farming tools, etc., were a total loss, only the milk house remained standing. He left Putney and settled in New York, but brooded over his loss so much that he finally became mentally ill. He was obsessed with the idea that he would have to go to the poorhouse, and that his wife might give away her string of gold beads, so he hid them, together with several hundred dollars that they had succeeded in saving, so securely that they were never found. About 1845, he became so despondent that he hung himself

\* Matthew Hansenburg and Mahala Aurilla Blood had the following children:

- i. MARY BLOOD HANSENBERG, b. 18 Feb. 1874, Elma, N. Y.
- ii. GRACE SCOTT HANSENBERG, b. 28 June 1876, Elma.
- iii. BAYARD FAIRBANK HANSENBERG, b. 8 July 1880, Elma.
- iv. ESTHER VALERIE HANSENBERG, b. 21 May 1884, Elma; resides, 1917, in Kamloops, B. C., Can.; m. 6 Aug. 1913, Elma, CARL GORDON CLINE, b. Halifax, Can. He is a graduate of Toronto Univ. and is a Hydrographic Surveyor. Children (Cline), (1) *Robert Fairbank*, b. 27 Oct. 1915, Vancouver, B. C.; (2) *James Crawford*, b. 7 Apr. 1917, Kamloop, B. C.



in his barn. A great-granddaughter, Miss Grace Scott Hansenburg, stated in 1917, "We have a framed picture of Polly Scott Blood and Eunity Moore Fairbank, my two great-grandmothers, hanging on the walls of the sitting room here in the old farmhouse my grandfather built. Great-grandmother or 'Grandma' Blood and 'Grandma' Fairbank lived together with their husbands in a double log house here, one family in one part and the other on the other side. The picture was taken together; each has on a cap with a Bible in her lap. Grandma F. has on her gold beads, but Grandma B.'s are missing".

87. JONATHAN BOYDEN<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*John*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Richmond, N. H., 5 Jan. 1787, died in Dalton, N. H., 25 July 1872; married in Richmond, 5 Apr. 1807, SALLY BOLLES, daughter of Rev. Nathaniel and Thankful (Bolles) Bolles, born in Richmond, 25 July 1786, died in Dalton, Mar. 1866.

Children:

- 150. i. THANKFUL<sup>7</sup>, b. 23 Apr. 1808, Livermore, Me.; m. JONAS HOWE.
- ii. GIRL, b. abt. 1810, Livermore, died of an epidemic in Livermore.
- iii. GIRL, b. abt. 1812, Livermore, died of an epidemic in Livermore.
- 151. iv. ELIZA, b. Dec. 1815, Richmond, N. H.; m. ANDREW LANG.
- 152. v. NATHANIEL PHILLIPS, b. 16 Nov. 1820, Richmond, N. H.; m. MARGARET HARRIMAN.
- 153. vi. SALLY, b. 11 Mar. 1823, Dalton, N. H.; m. DANIEL COLBY.

Jonathan Boyden Scott's father died when he was three years old and, his mother having married again, he was left to the care of his father's relatives. He had a very unhappy childhood. Shortly after his marriage, he removed to Livermore, Me., where he lost two little girls in a children's epidemic. He returned to Richmond, N. H., and from there went to Dalton, N. H., presumably before 1823 as his youngest child was born in Dalton. He settled in that part of Dalton, now called "Scott's Station" where he had a farm. This farm went to his only son, Nathaniel P. Scott, who lived on it his entire life.

88. LEMUEL<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Lemuel*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Richmond, N. H., 24 Oct. 1794, died in Richmond, 2 June 1842; married in Richmond, 2 Dec. 1819, RACHEL GUERNSEY, daughter of Cyril and Salome (Garfield) Guernsey, born in Richmond, 25 Sept. 1799, died before 1884.

Children born in Richmond, N. H.:

- 154. i. ELVIRA<sup>7</sup>, b. 4 Aug. 1820; m. ELIHU FIELD.
- 155. ii. LEMUEL, b. 20 Sept. 1825; m. PHEBE MALLARD.
- iii. SARAH A., b. 12 Oct. 1829, d. in Wilcox, Neb., 30 Apr. 1912; unm.
- 156. iv. ALONZO, b. 3 May 1837; m. LUCY L. JENNINGS.

Lemuel Scott of Richmond, "in feeble health", made his Will 21 Sept. 1841, proved Feb. 1842. He bequeathed to son Lemuel, he to provide for his mother Rachel Scott, and to give a legacy to Elvira Field, and to provide schooling for Sarah Ann Scott and Alonzo Scott, and also to provide maintenance for the testator's father, Lemuel Scott; brother John Scott of Richmond, to be executor.

John Scott of Richmond, with Alvin Scott and William Wright, on his bond, appointed guardian of Lemuel Scott, minor above fourteen, Sarah Ann Scott and Alonzo Scott, minors under fourteen, and all children of Lemuel Scott, of Richmond, deceased, 1 Feb. 1842. (Cheshire Co., Probate, S. 517.)

89. JOHN<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Lemuel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Richmond, N. H., 16 Mar. 1797, died in Winchester, N. H., 13 Aug. 1867; married (1), in Richmond, 23 Nov. 1717, MARY GUERNSEY, daughter of Cyril and Salome (Garfield) Guernsey, born in Richmond, 7 Nov. 1797, died in Winchester, 21 Sept. 1831. He married (2), in Richmond Hill, N. H., 1 Oct. 1832, LAURA WRIGHT, daughter of Luther and Rhoda (Belding) Wright, born 1807, died in Winchester, 28 July 1865, aged fifty-nine years.

Children born in Richmond and Winchester:

By first wife:

- i. LURANA<sup>7</sup>, b. 18 May 1818, d. 21 Sept. 1820, ae. 2 y.
- 157. ii. LURANA Z., b. 5 July 1822; m. DAVID C. BUFFUM.
- 158. iii. JOHN GREENLEAF, b. 8 Aug. 1826; m. ELIZA ANN BRYANT.
- 159. iv. MARY ANN, b. 26 May 1829; m. HENRY STARKEY, JR.

By second wife:

- 160. v. ELLEN L., b. 4 Oct. 1834; m. WILLIAM R. HUNT.
- 161. vi. CHARLES WRIGHT, b. 10 Dec. 1837; m. MARY E. MORSE.
- vii. WALTER A., b. 18 June 1841, enlisted in Co. F, 14 N. H. Regt., and was instantly killed at the battle of Winchester, Va., 19 Sept. 1864.
- viii. LAURA JANE, b. 24 Nov. 1843, d. 3 Aug. 1861.

John Scott was a farmer and a manufacturer of bricks. His farm in Richmond was in that part of the town that was set off to Winchester, about 1825. There seems to be some uncertainty about his son John's middle name, one record giving it "Garfield" which seems probable.

John Scott, of Winchester, made his Will, 22 May 1866, proved Aug. 1867. He bequeaths to daughter Lurana Z. Buffum, son Charles W. Scott; granddaughter Helen E. Evans; granddaughter Ella Hunt; to "other grandchildren". Son, Charles W. Scott, executor. (Cheshire Co., Probate, S. 865.)

Franklin Co. Deeds, 191: 46. Hannah Simonds of Warwick, Mass., to John Scott of Richmond, N. H., four pieces of land in Warwick, 4 Nov. 1854.



196: 305. Children of Hannah Simonds quit their right to land she sold John Scott, 4 Nov. 1854.

214: 249. John Scott of Richmond, N. H., sells to Mary Ann Hastings of Framingham, Mass., the Laban Simonds farm in Warwick, now occupied by John G. Scott; Laura Scott releases her dower; 23 Oct. 1858.

90. ABIGAIL<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Lemuel*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Richmond, N. H., 21 Feb. 1801, died in Chesterfield Factory, N. H., 22 Apr. 1877; married in Richmond, 8 Feb. 1818, DR. DARIUS GUERNSEY, son of Cyril and Salome (Garfield) Guernsey, born in Richmond, 28 Aug. 1795, died in Whitefield, N. H., 12 Feb. 1831.

Children born in Whitefield, N. H.:

- i. NORRIS GUERNSEY, b. 7 Aug. 1819, d. 1825.
- ii. SANFORD GUERNSEY, b. 23 June 1820, d. 14 Nov. 1894, Chesterfield Factory; m. 20 Jan. 1846, LYDIA STARKEY, dau. of John Starkey, b. 11 Oct. 1822. He kept a hotel for many years in Chesterfield Factory. He had an adopted daughter, *Lydia S. Guernsey*, b. 23 Jan. 1868.
- iii. NORRIS GREENLEAF GUERNSEY, b. 18 Mar. 1826; m. MIRANDA A. PICKETT, dau. of Hosea Pickett. Children (Guernsey), (1) *Everett*; (2) *Grace*; (3) *Edward*; (4) *John*; (5) *Charles Fremont*; (6) *Frank Norris*.

91. ALVIN<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Lemuel*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Richmond, N. H., 2 Nov. 1804, died in Winchester, N. H., 23 Dec. 1873; married in Richmond, 24 Dec. 1826, BETSEY SABIN, daughter of Alfred and Zerviah (Thayer) Sabin, born in Winchester, N. H., 26 Sept. 1806, died in Winchester, 18 Aug. 1869.

Children born in Winchester, N. H.:

162. i. LOUISA M.<sup>7</sup>, b. 12 Aug. 1828, d. 19 Apr. 1854; m. BENJAMIN O. WILLIAMS.
163. ii. OSCAR ALVIN, b. 2 Nov. 1830; m. IRENA EMERSON.
164. iii. ALZINA E., b. 25 Nov. 1832; m. ANNIAS A. BUFFUM.
- iv. ARVILLA A., b. 15 Mar. 1836, d. 16 Dec. 1867; unm.
- v. WARREN W., b. 14 Dec. 1838, d. 9 Dec. 1855, ae. 17.
- vi. JENNIE S., b. 18 Sept. 1840; m. HOWARD B. HUNT. She d. in 1872.
- vii. HENRY A., b. 8 Dec. 1843, living 1917 in Athol, Mass.; unm.

92. JOANNA<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Luke*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Richmond, N. H., 18 Mar. 1788, died in Deerfield, Pa., in 1847; married in Pennsylvania, 15 Nov. 1806, JULIUS SEELY, son of Ebenezer and Mehetabel (Todd) Seely, born in Deerfield, Pa., 1787, died in Deerfield, Pa., between 16 Oct. and 20 Nov. 1850.

Children:

- i. HENRY SEELY, b. 25 July 1807; m. EMILY STEVENS.
- ii. CHLOE SEELY, b. 8 Oct. 1808, d. 20 Jan. 1878; m. EZRA POTTER.



- iii. CAROLINE SEELY, b. 16 May 1810, d. 3 Apr. 1858; unm.
- iv. LOVINIA SEELY, b. 7 Feb. 1813, d. 17 Sept. 1842; unm.
- v. ELEAZER SCOTT SEELY, b. 15 Apr. 1814, d. 29 Nov. 1869; m. 5 Sept. 1841, HANNAH HOWLAND, dau. of John and Susanna (Saulsbury) Howland, b. Westfield, Pa., 13 Oct. 1815, d. 2 Mar. 1894. Children (Seely), (1) *Sarah*; (2) *Susan*; (3) *Eunice*; (4) *Merrill*; (5) *Marion* (son); (6) *Mary Elizabeth*.
- vi. EUNICE SEELY, b. 22 Jan. 1816, d. 29 July 1869; m. 20 Aug. 1834, JACOB GRANTIER, b. 14 Sept. 1811.
- vii. CHARLES SEELY, b. 16 Nov. 1817; m. 10 Nov. 1840, MARILDA MORLATT.
- viii. ORIEL SEELY, b. 27 Sept. 1819, d. West Pike, Pa., 16 Aug. 1882; m. (1), 12 Nov. 1839, THEODORE MORLATT, (2), 5 Nov. 1857, JOHN MORANVILLE KILBURNE, b. 30 Jan. 1816.
- ix. PHILA SEELY, b. 4 May 1821, d. 17 Aug. 1860, Chatham, Pa.; m. (1), 31 Jan. 1841, THOMAS D. LEE; m. (2), GILBERT BURTON OWLETT, b. Cranbrook, Kent, Eng., 11 Apr. 1799, died 22 Aug. 1877. By Mr. Owlett she had *Henry J.* and *Edward H.* Gilbert Burton Owlett m. (1) in England, in 1821, Martha Pope, b. 2 May 1802, d. Nov. 1851, Chatham, Pa. They had (Owlett), (1) *Thomas*, b. 23 Sept. 1823; (2) *Martha*, b. 26 Jan. 1825; (3) *Gilbert*, b. 24 June 1826; (4) *Jane*, b. 14 Apr. 1829; (5) *Mary Ann*, b. 1 Mar. 1832; (6) *Susan*, b. 12 Sept. 1833; (7) *Rebecca*, b. 12 Aug. 1835; (8) *John*, b. 1 Aug. 1837; (9) *Lily*, b. 28 Sept. 1839; (10) *Benjamin*, b. 26 May 1842; (11) *Joseph*, b. 1 Feb. 1846.
- x. ELIZABETH SEELY, b. 14 Jan. 1823, d. 20 Feb. 1852, Whitesville, N. Y.; m. 31 Jan. 1846, AMOS BEAVER of Harrisburg, Pa. Children (Beaver), (1) *Mary*; (2) *James*; (3) *Lewis*; (4) *Theodore*.
- xi. JOANNA SEELY, b. 30 Mar. 1827, d. 2 Jan. 1881, s. p.; m. 6 Feb. 1846, GEORGE MEAD, born in Lawrenceville, Pa., living California in 1911.

Julius Seely of Deerfield, Pa., made his Will, 16 Oct. 1850, proved 20 Nov. 1850. He bequeathed to daughters Chloe and Caroline Seely, Phila Lee, Eunice Grantier, Elizabeth Beaver and Joanna Mead, and to sons, Eleazer S., Henry, and Charles Seely. (Tioga Co., Pa., Probate.)

93. LUKE<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Luke*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Richmond, N. H., 8 Mar. 1792, death unknown; married about 1811, JULIA SEELY.

Children born in Clymer Township, Pa.:

- 165. i. LUCRETIA<sup>7</sup>, b. 10 Dec. 1811; m. AMZI PRITCHARD.
- 166. ii. LEVI, b. 5 Jan. 1814; m. POLLY R. SEAMANS.
- 167. iii. JULIUS, b. 12 June 1816; m. MARY TROWBRIDGE.
- 168. iv. CHARLOTTE, b. 5 Nov. 1818; m. ADREAL KING.
- 169. v. ABBIE, b. 16 Nov. 1820; m. ALMOND KING.
- 170. vi. JAMES, b. 22 Jan. 1823; m. LAURETTE MATTISON.

171. vii. CHARLES, b. 5 Apr. 1825; m. ANGELINE BRISTOL.  
 172. viii. JULIA, b. 13 Apr. 1827; m. ALMOND KING. (See 169.)  
 ix. PHEBE, b. 26 Apr. 1829, d. infant.  
 173. x. LUKE, b. 20 Aug. 1831; m. SUSAN DOPP.  
 174. xi. HESTER, b. 10 July 1834; m. CHARLES McMULLEN.

Luke Scott was a farmer in Tioga County, Pa.

94. CAROLINE<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Luke<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Richmond, N. H., 9 Aug. 1796, died in Knoxville, Pa., 20 Mar. 1855, aged fifty-eight years, eight months and eleven days; married in Tioga Co., Pa., ARCHIBALD KNOX, son of William and Margaret (Colton) Knox, born 3 June 1783, died in Knoxville, Pa., 4 Mar. 1851, aged fifty-seven years.

They had no children of their own but adopted Dolly Knox, daughter of Archibald's brother, William Knox, and also Archibald Darling Knox, son of his brother, James Knox and Prudence Darling. Caroline Scott taught school in Academy Corners, Pa., at one time. She resided in Knoxville, after her marriage. The town was named for her husband who was a prominent man in Tioga Co., and for awhile served as its Treasurer.

95. ORIEL<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Luke<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Richmond, N. H., 15 Sept. 1798, died in Knoxville, Pa., 13 Aug. 1865; married, in Tioga Co., Pa., 1 Jan. 1820, JOHN GOODSPEED, son of Cornelius and Phebe (Seely) Goodspeed, born in Poultney, Vt., 5 June 1801, died in Knoxville, Pa., 26 Aug. 1864.

Children born in Deerfield, Pa.:

- i. FRANCIS GOODSPEED, b. 25 Jan. 1821, d. 10 Apr. 1889, Joliet, Ill.; m. (1), 12 May 1853, ESTHER C. (HARRISON) WETHERBEE, who d. 1853; m. (2), 11 Dec. 1854, LUCRETIA KNOX, who d. 1865; m. (3), 21 Nov. 1867, FRANCES HENDERSON. Children (Goodspeed), (1) *John C.*; (2) *Charles F.*; (3) *Frederick Knox*.
- ii. JOHN GOODSPEED, b. 15 Nov. 1822, d. 23 Sept. 1895; m. 1844, MELISSA PHILLIPS. Children (Goodspeed), (1) *John Francis*; (2) *James Charlton*; (3) *Mary Virginia*; (4) *Ella I.*
- iii. CHARLES GOODSPEED, b. 28 June 1825, d. 4 Oct. 1900; m. LUCRETIA I. LADD. Children (Goodspeed), (1) *Samuel Fremont*; (2) *Minnie May*; (3) *Charles William*.
- iv. EMILY GOODSPEED, b. 16 Dec. 1827, d. s. p. 27 Mar. 1888, Deerfield, Pa.; m. GEORGE KNOX.
- v. CHARLOTTE GOODSPEED, b. 27 Feb. 1830, d. 1 May 1855; unm.
- vi. SAMUEL GOODSPEED, b. 22 Oct. 1832, d. 29 Sept. 1855; unm.
- vii. JAMES GOODSPEED, b. 3 Dec. 1836, d. 17 Oct. 1885; m. 22 May 1862, AMANDA C. HAVEN. Children (Goodspeed), (1) *Helen*; (2) *James*; (3) *Haven*; (4) *Dwight*.

John Goodspeed came to Tioga Co., in 1813 with his parents. He



was a surveyor and justice of the peace. He bought land in Tioga Co., from William Knox in 1828. He lived at first at the old Seely farm near Knoxville but resided in the latter place for many years before his death. From 1838 until his death he was a prominent merchant.

96. RUFUS<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Luke<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Swanzey, N. H., 24 July 1802, died in Clymer, Pa., 4 June 1884, aged eighty-two years; married in Clymer, about 1825, CAROLINE DICKENS, daughter of Robert and Hannah (Mattison) Dickens, born in Vermont, 5 July 1806, died in Clymer, 16 July 1888, aged eighty-two years.

Children born in Clymer, Pa.:

175. i. LAFAYETTE<sup>7</sup>, b. 17 Feb. 1826; m. MELISSA ETTA TANNER.
176. ii. LUKE, b. 20 Feb. 1828; m. HANNAH LAWTON, SUSAN (LITTLE) HARRINGTON and MARY AYLESWORTH.
177. iii. JAMES, b. 31 Dec. 1830; m. HESTER NEWMAN.
178. iv. JOEL, b. 28 Feb. 1834; m. SARAH J. KILBOURNE.
  - v. ELI D., b. 3 June 1836; d. Clymer, 27 Jan. 1908, s. p.; m. AMELIA HAMMOND.
  - vi. JOHN, b. —, d. ae. 3 y.
179. vii. CHLOE, b. 8 June 1841; m. STEPHEN DICKENS.
180. viii. LEMUEL, b. 21 July 1844; m. MARY REDNER.
181. ix. WINFIELD, b. 18 May 1847; m. ROSINA P. SCOTT.
  - x. UNNAMED INFANT.

Rufus Scott was two years old when his father left New Hampshire. He remained in Clymer all his life, improving the farm he had settled on when a young man.

98. HARRIET<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Luke<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Deerfield, Pa., 3 July 1808, died in Mixtown, Pa., 12 Mar. 1876; married about 1826, ORSON PEMBERTON, born in Ontario Co., N. Y., 16 June 1808, died in Mixtown, Pa., 12 Feb. 1876.

Children born in Mixtown, Pa.:

- i. SUSAN E. PEMBERTON, b. 21 Feb. 1828; m. 30 Sept. 1849, HENRY LARRISON. Children (Larrison), (1) *Isa A.*; (2) *Flora Adella*; (3) *William H.*
- ii. LOVISA PEMBERTON, b. 31 Oct. 1829; m. at Pike Mills, Potter Co., Pa., 18 Feb. 1846, CHAUNCEY P. KILBOURNE, son of John and Betsey (Butler) Kilbourne, b. Middlebury, Pa., 9 Mar. 1822. Children (Kilbourne), (1) *Delphine Isabella*; (2) *Josephine Floretta*; (3) *Leon C.*; (4) *Lucy Ann*.
- iii. CHEENEY O. PEMBERTON, b. 10 Nov. 1831; m. LOUISA BOYD. Children (Pemberton), (1) *Colon C.*; (2) *Harriet B.*; (3) *Nellie*; (4) *Susan*; (5) *Orson*; (6) *Cyrus*; (7) *Addie*; (8) *Joseph*; (9) *Charles*; (10) *Grant*; (11) *William*; (12) *Frank*.



99. JESSE<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Jacob<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Barre, Vt., 8 Dec. 1796, died in Barre, 18 Dec. 1868, aged seventy-two years; married in Barre, 14 Dec. 1817, ELIZABETH BLANCHARD, daughter of Asa and Hannah (Nichols) Blanchard, born in Barre, 28 Dec. 1797, died in Barre, 6 Oct. 1880, aged eighty-three years.

Children born in Barre, Vt.:

182. i. JULIA<sup>7</sup>, b. 12 Oct. 1818; m. TIMOTHY PATTERSON and NATHAN MORSE.
183. ii. ELVIRA, b. 9 Aug. 1820; m. NATHAN MORSE.
184. iii. ROSINA, b. 17 Nov. 1824; m. AUGUSTUS CLAFLIN.
185. iv. LUTHERIA, b. 14 Apr. 1827; m. JUSTUS S. ROBINSON.
186. v. LUCIUS W., b. 21 May 1829; m. MINA C. COLTON.
187. vi. CHARLES A., b. 14 June 1831; m. ELVIRA HARRINGTON.
188. vii. MARY ANN, b. 22 Aug. 1833; m. WILBUR TILDEN.
189. viii. GEORGE W., b. 8 July 1835; m. CYNTHIA GOODHUE.
190. ix. CORDELIA C., b. 16 Aug. 1837; m. CHARLES BRADFORD.
- x. ELMER, b. 14 July 1839, d. 12 Feb. 1841.

Jesse Scott was a farmer and lived in Barre all his life.

100. JACOB<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Jacob<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Barre, Vt., 8 Oct. 1800, died in Sheffield, Ill., 10 Sept, 1878; married in Berlin, Vt., 20 Feb. 1822, LAURA ELLIS, daughter of Jabez and Hannah (Mack) Ellis, born in Berlin, 17 Mar. 1799, died in Des Moines, Iowa, 15 May 1885.

Children born in Barre, Vt.:

- i. ELBRIDGE<sup>7</sup>, b. 17 Dec. 1822, d. 12 Aug. 1855; unm.
191. ii. HARRIET EMELINE, b. 29 Jan. 1824; m. CORNELIUS FORD.
192. iii. ALBERT GALLATIN, b. 12 June 1825; m. EMILY ADELIA SMITH.
- iv. SARAH MARIA, b. 3 Feb. 1827, d. 20 Dec. 1876, s. p.; m. JOHN BROWN.
193. v. GEORGE ENOCH, b. 3 Sept. 1829; m. SARAH K. MORSE.
- vi. CHASTINA EMILY, b. 6 Aug. 1831, d. 15 Jan. 1898; unm.
194. vii. ADDISON, b. 24 July 1836; m. JEAN BARRIE.
- viii. FANNIE, b. 10 Mar. 1838, d. s. p. San Diego, Cal., 14 Sept. 1915; m. her sister's widower, JOHN BROWN.

Jacob Scott was a prominent business man in Barre. At one time he owned a newspaper in Montpelier and, becoming interested in politics, stumped the State of Vermont with Hon. John P. Hale. He removed West in 1860 and engaged in business with his son, Albert Gallatin Scott, at Sheffield, Ill.

101. PATIENCE<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Jacob<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Barre, Vt., about 1805, died in McHenry, Ill., 7 Mar. 1864; married in Barre, Vt., 15 Mar. 1830, FRANCIS GALE, son of

Sawin and Betsey (Blanchard) Gale, born in Williamstown, Vt., 14 Feb. 1805.

Children born in Barre, Vt.:

- i. SARAH E. GALE, b. 24 Nov. 1832; m. BENGES T. HUSON, of Wawconda, Ill.
- ii. WESLEY GALE, b. 12 Mar. 1835, d. 10 Jan. 1860.
- iii. ALICE C. GALE, b. 31 July 1843, d. 18 May 1856.

Francis Gale lived in Barre, Vt., until 1845, when he removed to Wawconda, Ill. In 1857 he went to McHenry and in 1864 he removed to Forksville, Ill., where he probably died.

102. JESSE<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Jesse*<sup>5</sup>, *Abraham*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., about 1804, death unknown, but after 1846; married about 1824, probably in Vermont, DIANA CAMP, daughter of Major Camp, born in Stanstead, Canada, 4 Sept. 1808, death unknown.

Children and further residence unknown.

103. JACOB<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Jesse*<sup>5</sup>, *Abraham*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 9 Nov. 1811, death unknown; married in Winchester, 8 Feb. 1835, CAROLINE OLMSTEAD, daughter of Seth and Ruth (Hubbell) Olmstead, born in Elmore, Vt., 5 July 1809, died 18 Apr. 1879.

Children:

195. i. SYLVIA STONE, b. 2 Mar. 1841, d. 11 Mar. 1889; m. LUCIUS P. SCOTT (p. 118).  
Other children.

Jacob Scott removed shortly after his marriage to Canada. He came back to Winchester for awhile about 1860, but after Sylvia's marriage he returned to Canada, and was last heard from in Stanstead. Letters to Sylvia's descendants failed to elicit any information regarding her brothers and sisters, or the date of death of her father.

104. ELIJAH<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 14 Nov. 1786, died in Leicester, N. Y., 21 Jan. 1874, aged eighty-seven years; married in Chesterfield, N. H., 31 Dec. 1809, CLARISSA FARWELL, daughter of Jonathan and Priscilla (Smith) Farwell, born in Winchester, N. H., 26 May 1786, died in Leicester, N. Y., 2 Nov. 1851, aged sixty-six years. He married (2), in Boston, Mass., OCTAVIA ALEXANDER, daughter of Ebenezer and Rhoda (Scott) Alexander, b. 1808 (p. 51).

Children born in Chesterfield, N. H.:

196. i. WILLIS BROWN<sup>7</sup>, b. 20 May 1810; m. MERAB ANN ALEXANDER.



197. ii. EUNICE LAWRENCE, b. 12 June 1812; m. WILLARD H. ALEXANDER.  
 iii. CHARLES COTESWORTH, b. 31 Oct. 1813, d. 3 Oct. 1828.
198. iv. LUCIA PHILANA, b. 1 Nov. 1815; m. SALEM TOWN HOLBROOK.  
 v. SELINA MELISSA, b. 29 June 1818, d. 13 Jan. 1843, Leicester, N. Y.  
 vi. SEROTIA ANALANA, b. 7 Mar. 1820, d. 18 Oct. 1828, Chesterfield.  
 vii. WILLIAM PINCKNEY, b. 3 July 1822, d. 16 Oct. 1823, Chesterfield.
199. viii. HARRIET NEWELL, b. 13 Feb. 1824; m. WILLIAM HOLBROOK.  
 ix. HENRY MARSH, b. 10 June 1826, d. 7 May 1830, Caledonia, N. Y.
200. x. SUSAN ADALINE, b. 17 Mar. 1828; m. JAMES R. DALES.

105. ALMIRA<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*James<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., 7 Aug. 1789, died in Dalton, Mass., 20 Apr. 1861, aged seventy-one years; married 1813, AUSTIN FLINT, son of Josias and Eunice Flint, born in Westmoreland, N. H., in 1790, died in Dalton, Mass., 30 Sept. 1850, aged sixty years.

Children:

- i. ALMIRA FLINT, b. 4 July 1814, d. 31 May 1892, ae. 78; unm.  
 ii. EUNICE FLINT, b. 12 Apr. 1818; m. JOHN WALDO.  
 iii. JULIA ROOT FLINT, b. 16 Feb. 1820; m. AMOS SMITH.

106. ROSWELL HUBBARD<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*James<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., 8 Feb. 1793, death unknown; married in Winchester, N. H., 9 Oct. 1817, AZUBAH C. ERSKINE, daughter of Lieut. John and Phebe (——) Erskine, born in Winchester, 27 May 1793, death unknown.

107. LEONARD I.<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*James<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., 26 Feb. 1795, died in Winchester, 10 Aug. 1829 aged thirty-two years; married in Winchester, N. H., 2 July 1815, FANNY BRIGGS.

Children born in Winchester, N. H.:

201. i. MARY ANN<sup>7</sup>, b. about 1817; m. DERRICK L. SPRAGUE.  
 ii. LUCIUS H., b. Aug. 1821, d. 30 Nov. 1832, ae. 11 y. 3 m.

108. LUCIUS<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*James<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., 13 Dec. 1798, died in Winchester, 11 Oct. 1864, aged sixty-six years; married (1), in Winchester, 5 Sept. 1824, HANNAH PARSONS, daughter of Benjamin Parsons, born in Thompsonville, Conn., 1 Mar. 1798, died in Winchester, N. H., 19 Feb. 1838, aged thirty-nine years. He married (2), in Winchester, 20 Feb. 1839, VIENNA (ALDRICH) SWAN, daughter of Levin and Mary (Bolles) Aldrich, and widow of Robert Swan, born in Richmond, N. H., 19 Sept. 1806, died in Richmond, 23 Mar. 1887. Vienna Aldrich married Robert Swan, 19 Apr. 1829, and he died 20 Dec. 1836.



## Children born in Winchester, N. H.:

- i. BENJAMIN PARSONS <sup>7</sup>, b. 3 Nov. 1825, d. 6 Apr. 1827.
- 202. ii. ELLEN SOPHINA, b. 2 Nov. 1827; m. FRANCIS J. ROGERS.
- 203. iii. MARIE ANTOINETTE, b. 9 May 1830; m. NATHAN PACKARD BURBANK.
- 204. iv. SARAH CEROTIA, b. 30 Sept. 1833; m. THOMAS H. WARREN and AMOS A. CARLTON.
- 205. v. LUCIUS PARSONS, b. 25 Oct. 1837; m. SYLVIA STONE SCOTT.

When Lucius Scott died in 1864, his widow Vienna petitioned for her dower and 6 Jan. 1865, the following heirs were cited to appear in court: Antoinette Burbank; Sarah C. Scott; Nathan Burbank, guardian for George L. and Winnie Scott and Agent for Sylvia S. Scott and Vienna Scott.

Sept. 1865, distribution was made to Marie A. Burbank, Sarah C. Scott and the heirs of Lucius P. Scott deceased. (Cheshire Co., Probate, S. 800.)

Cheshire Co. Deeds, 128: 79. Lucius Scott of Winchester, quits all right to certain land in Winchester, to Ezra Cole, 1 Mar. 1826, Hannah Scott releases her dower. Wit: Delia Brown, Rhoda Scott.

146: 172. Lucius Scott deeds land in Winchester to Jedediah Buffum, Vienna Scott releases her dower, 15 May 1842.

109. HANNAH W.<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 26 Feb. 1800, died in Winchester, 23 Sept. 1857, aged fifty-seven years; married, as a second wife, in Winchester, 25 May 1823, ALDEN HUNTLEY, son of Elisha and Clara (Gustin) Huntley, born in Marlow, N. H., 5 Jan. 1798, died in Marlow, N. H., 7 Feb. 1873. He married (1), in Marlow, 4 Apr. 1819, Delight Gee, who died before 1823. He married (3), in Marlow, July 1859, Mrs. Harriet (Hodgman) Fox, daughter of Gardner and Cynthia (Wood) Hodgman, born in Stoddard, N. H., in 1817. He apparently had no children by his first and third wives.

Children by second wife, Hannah W. Scott, born in Marlow, N. H.:

- i. LUCIUS LORENZO HUNTLEY, b. 24 Mar. 1824.
- ii. ELISHA ALANSON HUNTLEY, b. 28 Nov. 1825.
- iii. DELIGHT HUNTLEY, b. 28 Aug. 1829; m. FRANCIS J. ROGERS (p. 117). Her birth is given on State records as above but, in the record of her death, the birth-date is given as "27 Aug. 1830".

110. RHODA<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 24 Jan. 1804, died in Chester, Vt., 8 May 1880, aged seventy-six years; married in Winchester, 17 Jan. 1830, CYRUS ROBBINS, son of Nathaniel and Lydia Robbins, born in Paxton, Mass., 21 Jan. 1801, died in Chester, Vt., 31 Aug. 1864, aged sixty-three years, seven months and nine days.

## Children born in Chester, Vt.:

- i. JULIA ROBBINS.
- ii. AUGUSTA ROBBINS.
- iii. GEORGE ROBBINS.

111. GEORGE EMERSON<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*James<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., 3 Sept. 1806, died in Winchester, 2 Nov. 1875; married in Winchester, 16 Dec. 1829, FANNY DOOLITTLE, daughter of Adrastus and Martha (Field) Doolittle, born in Northfield, Vt., 10 Feb. 1813, died in Winchester, N. H., 30 May 1867.

## Children, the first born in Winchester, N. H.:

- i. EDWARD JARVIS, b. 11 Sept. 1831, d. 8 Aug. 1850, ae. 19 y.
206. ii. FRANCES AUGUSTA, b. 23 Sept. 1832; m. ALVIN SHAKESPEARE.
- iii. GEORGE OSCAR, b. 31 Aug. 1834, d. 30 Mar. 1835.
207. iv. CORA ESTELLA, b. 4 Oct. 1836; m. DAN CRONKHITE.
- v. JAMES HERMAN, b. 23 May 1841.
208. vi. EMMA E. b. 23 Aug. 1843; m. LEMUEL EFNER.
209. vii. SARAH LYDIA, b. 23 Oct. 1845; m. HARRY CONLEY.
210. viii. ELLA ORINDA, b. Neenah, Wis., 7 Aug. 1847; m. ALBERT B. STILES.
211. ix. CHARLES EVERETT, b. Holyoke, Mass., 30 Sept. 1849; m. MARY H. LAST.
- x. ISADORE, b. 31 Oct. 1853, died young.
- xi. EDWARD JARVIS, b. 10 Dec. 1859; unm.

112. SYLVESTER<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*James<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., 12 Mar. 1811, died in Chicopee, Mass., 6 Nov. 1874; married in Winchester, N. H., 30 Sept. 1834, MARY ANN WHITE, daughter of David and Hannah (—) White, born in Winchester, N. H., 16 Jan., 1815, died in Chicopee, Mass., 26 Feb. 1851, aged thirty-six years.

## Child:

- i. ANNIE A.<sup>7</sup>, b. about 1836; m. 25 Nov. 1858, NATHANIEL CHILD, b. 17 June 1836. Resided at Thompson, Conn. No children.

113. CHLOE<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*James<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., 11 May 1813, died 21 July 1844; married in Winchester, 29 Sept. 1835, WILLIAM TWICHELL.

## Children:

- i. SON, died infant.
- ii. JULIA CELESTE TWICHELL; m. CHARLES HASKELL of Keene, N. H., who died in Keene, 10 Feb. 1901. Child (Haskell), *Helen*.

114. WILLIAM HUMPHREY<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*James<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., 20 May 1816, died in Neenah, Wis., 26 Dec. 1892; married in Birdsall, N. Y., 20 Apr.

1841, MARY ANN ENOS, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Patterson) Enos, born in Eaton, N. Y., 24 Feb. 1819, died in Neenah, Wis., 2 Dec. 1881.

Children:

212. i. GEORGE ENOS <sup>7</sup>, b. 18 May 1842, Nunda, N. Y.; m. HARRIET L. HUXLEY.
213. ii. HANNAH JULIA, b. 30 July 1843, Nunda; m. GILBERT CHAMPION JONES.
- iii. JOSEPH HUMPHREY, b. 27 Dec. 1848, Oshkosh, Wis., d. unm. 2 Oct. 1877, Neenah, Wis.
- iv. MARY ELLEN, b. 26 Feb. 1851, Neenah, Wis., living unm. in Neenah, in 1917.
214. v. LAURENS ENOS, b. 29 Apr. 1856, Vinland, Wis.; m. SABRINA COURTNEY.

William Humphrey Scott removed to New York and remained there until after 1843. Before 1848, he removed to Wisconsin, where he settled on a large farm. By different subdivisions in the next few years, this farm fell successively in Oshkosh, Neenah, and Vinland, so although his last three children were all born in the same house they were born in three different towns. The farm is now in Vinland, Wis.

115. EBENEZER <sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer* <sup>5</sup>, *James* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 4 Sept. 1788, died in Chester, Vt., 3 July 1862; married in Chesterfield, N. H., 10 Oct. 1823, MIRANDA DARLING, daughter of John and Lydia (——) (Baker) Darling, born in Chesterfield, 14 June 1806, died in Chester, Vt., 30 June 1850.

Children born in Chester, Vt.:

215. i. LAURA ELIZABETH <sup>7</sup>, b. 5 June 1824; m. JOHN NEWTON BYAM.
216. ii. MARSHALL E., b. 1 Sept. 1826; m. PRISCILLA A. J. SIMONDS.
217. iii. CHARLOTTE MARYANNA, b. 8 June 1829; m. CHARLES BYAM.
- iv. JOHN L., b. 23 Oct. 1831, died young.
218. v. CEROCIA A., b. 18 Sept. 1834; m. NATHAN F. HALE.
- vi. LIVE W., b. 8 Sept. 1837.
- vii. MIRANDA C., b. 21 Nov. 1830, d. 9 June 1842.
- viii. JOHN LOWELL, b. 5 Feb. 1843, d. 29 Mar. 1847, ae. 4 y.

116. ELIJAH <sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer* <sup>5</sup>, *James* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 24 Mar. 1794, died in Hinsdale, N. H., 22 Jan. 1866, aged seventy-two years; married in Westminster, Vt., 6 Oct. 1816, LOVICA ROBINSON, daughter of Titus and Susanna (Gibbs) Robinson, born in Westminster, Vt., 18 May 1798, died in Hinsdale, N. H., 22 July 1873, aged seventy-five years.

Children born in Chesterfield and Hinsdale, N. H.:

219. i. MARY S.<sup>7</sup>, b. 19 Oct. 1817; m. JOHN EVANS.



- ii. GEORGE R., b. 2 Apr. 1819, d. 24 June 1828.
- 220. iii. JULIA R., b. 12 Apr. 1821; m. ALVIN T. BARRETT.
- 221. iv. ELIZABETH L., b. 8 Sept. 1823; m. ALEXANDER ELMORE.
- 222. v. SARAH ANN, b. 28 Dec. 1827; m. NELSON ESTY.
- vi. GEORGE R., b. 6 June 1830; d. 4 Feb. 1902, Hinsdale; unm.
- vii. RUFUS E., b. 13 Feb. 1832, d. 28 Oct. 1843.
- 223. viii. CAROLINE P., b. 1 July 1833, Hinsdale; m. ALVIN T. BARRETT.
- ix. JOHN A., b. 11 Nov. 1837, Hinsdale, d. 10 Sept. 1880; unm.
- 224. x. JAMES M., b. 11 Nov. 1837 (twin); m. SUSANNA J. SWIFT.

Elijah Scott, of Hinsdale, N. H., made his Will, 20 Jan. 1866, proved Feb. 1868. He gave to wife, Lovice Scott; to three sons, George R.; John A.; and James M. Scott; to daughters, Elizabeth, wife of Alexander Elmore; Sarah A., wife of Nelson Esty; to grandchildren, Lydia and Nelson Evans; Anna and Mary Barrett; children of deceased daughters. Executor, Obed Slate. (Cheshire Co., Probate, S. 847.)

117. MARY B. <sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 25 July 1798, died in Chesterfield, 1 Mar. 1875; married in Chesterfield, 4 Sept. 1836, HERBERT DUDLEY, son of Joseph and Mary (Page) Dudley, born in Westmoreland, N. H., 27 July 1812, died in Chesterfield, N. H., 13 Apr. 1893. He married (2), in Chesterfield, 5 June 1878, Eliza J. (Hewes) Dodge, daughter of Lyman and Jane (Flanders) Dodge, born in Dummerston, Vt., in 1822.

Child born in Chesterfield, N. H.:

- i. MARY C. DUDLEY, b. 28 Mar. 1839; m. 19 May 1878, WILLIAM R. SMITH.

118. REBECCA <sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 17 Mar. 1801, died in Chesterfield, 21 July 1843; married about 1828, SAMUEL STEARNS STANFORD, son of Abner and Sarah (Mackentire) Stanford, born in Dummerston, Vt., in 1803, died in Winchester, N. H., in 1868, aged sixty-five years.

Children born in Chesterfield, N. H.:

- i. EMILY MARIA STANFORD, b. 11 Aug. 1829.
- ii. MARY ELIZABETH STANFORD, b. 5 July 1836.
- iii. CHARLES RUFUS STANFORD, b. 18 July 1838, d. 24 Jan. 1904; unm.
- iv. SARAH REBECCA STANFORD, b. 5 Dec. 1839.

119. RUFUS <sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 21 Sept. 1807, died in Dummerston, Vt., 6 Dec. 1890, aged eighty-three years; married in Vernon, Vt., 28 Mar. 1842, MANDANA NANCY TYLER, daughter of Jesse and Alice (Pierce) Tyler, born in Guilford, Vt., 10 Apr. 1820, died in

Brattleboro, Vt., 25 May 1906, aged eighty-six years, one month, and fifteen days.

Children born in Dummerston, Vt.:

- i. RUFUS HENRY <sup>7</sup>, b. 3 July 1844, d. 28 Sept. 1846.
- ii. HENRY WINFIELD, b. 18 July 1847, d. 5 May 1902; unm.
- iii. EMMA JULIA, b. 9 June 1849, d. 1 Apr. 1903; unm.
- iv. FRANK SEYMOUR, b. 10 July 1851, d. 18 Mar. 1889; unm.
225. v. CHARLES WEBSTER, b. 6 Jan. 1855; m. LYDIA SANDERS
- vi. GEORGE FOLSOM, b. 16 Jan. 1859, d. 24 Aug. 1864.

Rufus Scott was a farmer. He lived in Vernon, Vt., but removed to Dummerston, Vt., after his marriage.

120. JOHN SAMUEL <sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Samuel* <sup>5</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Vt., 26 July 1794, died in Cedar Rapids, Iowa, aged; married (1), in Montpelier, Vt., ———. He married (2), in Branch Co., Mich., a widow.

Children:

By first wife:

- i. SON born and died in Montpelier, Vt.

By second wife:

- ii. DAUGHTER, married at Maple Grove, Mich., BARTON PALMER, had two sons and removed to Missouri, where Mr. Palmer died.
- iii. DAUGHTER.

It has been impossible to glean much in regard to John Samuel Scott so far as the vital records of his family are concerned. A nephew of his, Henry Schellenger, writes of him in 1916, "Samuel Scott, my uncle, married and lived in Vermont, had a son. He left there and went to South America, Peru, I think, came back to Iowa, married again and had one daughter who married a Palmer in the vicinity of Davenport, Iowa". Another nephew, Franklin A. Scott, wrote of him in 1913, "My uncle, John Samuel Scott, was in Cuba 20 years, clerk on a coffee plantation, removed to Geneseo, N. Y., and was clerk for General Wadsworth for awhile and then went into business for himself. He removed to Branch Co., Mich., and married, second, a widow with two daughters. By her he had two daughters, the eldest married, at Maple Grove, a man Barton Palmer, had two boys and removed to Mo. where her husband died. He had a son born and died in Montpelier".

121. REV. OZIAS <sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Samuel* <sup>5</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Montpelier, Vt., 21 Aug. 1800, died in Kalamo, Mich., 28 May 1883; married in Stockholm, N. Y., 14 Mar. 1823, LUCINDA RIGGS, daughter of John Gill and Esther (White) Riggs, born in Keene, N. H., 1 Dec. 1799, died in Barryville, Mich., 2 Feb. 1870.



## Children born in Stockholm, N. Y.:

226. i. HARRIET <sup>7</sup>, b. 17 Dec. 1823; m. DANIEL MEADE.  
 ii. EPHRAIM, b. 26 Dec. 1825, d. infant.
227. iii. DR. CARLOS OZIAS, b. 22 May 1828; m. CHARLOTTE BOISE and DELIGHT SHERMAN.
228. iv. FRANKLIN ALPHONSO, b. 29 Dec. 1831; m. MARIA HARRIET WHITE and EMMA (GRAVES) WILLIAMS and MRS. NANCY WOOD.
229. v. ESTHER ANN, b. 27 May 1834; m. THEODORE BRANCH and ALLAN ABBEY.
230. vi. LUCY EMOGENE, b. 12 Oct. 1836; m. JOSEPH CLEMMOND HOOKER.  
 vii. CHRISTINA, b. 18 June 1839, died 10 May 1842.

In his younger days, Ozias Scott was a blacksmith, but became a Baptist clergyman and was pastor of churches in Canton, Russell, Madrid, and other towns in New York. He was a well known Abolitionist and before the Civil War he assisted many slaves to escape, his home being one of the stations on the so-called "Underground Railway". After the birth of his last child, he removed to Michigan and served in the Baptist ministry in that State for thirty-nine years.

122. ALFRED <sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Samuel* <sup>5</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born about 1805, probably in Montpelier, Vt., date and place of death unknown, but probably somewhere in Vermont; married in East Woodstock, Conn., 4 Sept. 1834, CAROLINE CARTER.

## Children:

- i. DAUGHTER; said to have resided in Claremont, N. H.  
 ii. DAUGHTER; said to have resided in Claremont, N. H.

It is possible that Alfred Scott removed to Chicago, Ill. He was a resident of Barre, Vt., at the time of his marriage in 1834.

123. HARRIET MARIA <sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Samuel* <sup>5</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Plattsburg, N. Y., 12 Aug. 1807, died in Grantham, N. H., 3 Feb. 1875; married in Brookfield, Vt., 8 Dec. 1828, JOHN JAMES MORSE, son of Elihu and Betsey (Houghton) Morse, born in Boston, Mass., 29 June 1808, died in Concord, N. H., 14 Nov. 1877.

## Children:

- i. ARABELLA JANE MORSE, b. 21 Apr. 1830, Brookfield, Vt., d. 2 Feb. 1883, Hartford, Vt.; m. 29 Oct. 1850, Hartford, GEORGE WALTER PEASE, son of Walter and Eunice (Durkee) Pease, b. 20 Oct. 1828, Hartford. Children (Pease), (1) *Henry Walter*; (2) *William Herbert*; (3) *Marcia Belle*; (4) *Addie Florence*; (5) *Helen Morse*; (6) *Caroline Frances*; (7) *Mary Adelaide*; (8) *Eunice May*.
- ii. JESSE HOUGHTON MORSE, b. 16 Dec. 1834, Brookfield, Vt., d. 29 May 1879, Grantham, N. H.; m. 24 Dec. 1872, Grantham,



- ELVIRA HALL, dau. of Adolphus and Sally (Leavitt) Hall, b. 7 July 1848, Grantham. Children (Morse), (1) *Blanche Hall*; (2) *Zella Maria*.
- iii. HELEN MARIA MORSE, b. 10 Oct. 1836, Sharon, Vt., d. 7 Feb. 1860, Hartford, Vt.; m. JONATHAN BUGBEE. Child (Bugbee), *Eugene M.*
- iv. CAROLINE SCOTT MORSE, b. 25 June 1839, Sharon, Vt., d. 23 Apr. 1910, Norwich, Vt.; m. 18 Mar. 1858, Norwich, Vt., GRANVILLE M. SLACK, son of William, Jr., and Roxanna (Armstrong) Slack, b. Norwich, 25 Nov. 1836. Children (Slack), (1) *William Edward*; (2) *Gertrude Maria*; (3) *Carrie Helen May*; (4) *Howard Emery*; (5) *Granville*; (6) *Allen*.
- v. JAMES MORSE, b. 1841, died 1842.

Harriet Scott left home at twelve years of age and went to Brookfield, Vt., where her aunt, Eunice (Mack) Ingham, was then living. She worked for Dr. Houghton in whose family she lived until she was married. While receiving a salary of only \$1.00 a week, she saved enough money to buy a bureau, which is now in the possession of her granddaughter, Mrs. Bicknell, and is much prized as an example of "grandmother's thrift".

124. CAROLINE<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Samuel*<sup>5</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Vt., 18 July, 1811, died in Stockholm, N. Y., 22 May 1893, aged eighty-three years; married in Stockholm, N. Y., 29 Nov. 1830, D. EMERSON SCHELLENGER, son of William and Sally (Riggs) Schellenger, born in Royalton, Vt., 29 Feb. 1808, died in Stockholm, 2 Dec. 1887, aged seventy-nine years.

Children born in Stockholm, N. Y.:

- i. EDWIN A. SCHELLENGER, b. 23 Jan. 1832, d. Spotsylvania, Va., 19 May 1864; m. ALMEDA SAWYER.
- ii. MELVINA M. SCHELLENGER, b. 31 Oct. 1833, d. 5 Sept. 1834.
- iii. EMILY M. SCHELLENGER, b. 29 Mar. 1835, d. 30 Mar. 1844.
- iv. LAURA C. SCHELLENGER, b. 21 July 1839, d. 4 Apr. 1844.
- v. ROSINA C. SCHELLENGER, b. 31 Oct. 1842; m. THOMAS H. BOLTON. Children (Bolton), (1) *Malcolm V.*; (2) *Thomas H.*
- vi. FAYETTE C. SCHELLENGER, b. 10 Apr. 1845, d. 2 Apr. 1846.
- vii. HENRY M. SCHELLENGER, Esq., b. 4 July 1850; m. Stockholm, N. Y., 21 Jan. 1880, HATTIE J. MARCH, dau. of John and Nancy (Lanktree) March, b. Elgin, Quebec, 2 June 1861. Children (Schellenger), (1) *Vernon M.*; (2) *Dwight E.*; (3) *Hazel A.*; (4) *Winnie R.*; (5) *Malcolm V.*

Caroline Scott was one of the oldest settlers of the Village of Buckton, in Stockholm township, N. Y., having lived in that town for sixty-six years. "She came to Stockholm, at the age of sixteen and married, a few years later, a young farmer named D. Emerson Schellenger."





*Boyhead home of George W. Scott  
Belchertown, Mass*



125. EPHRAIM<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Ephraim*<sup>4</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>5</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ware, Mass., 23 Dec. 1792, died in Sidney, Ohio, 1 Nov. 1839; married in Ware, 6 Aug. 1817, LYDIA SHERMAN, daughter of Reuben and Elizabeth (Whitcomb) Sherman, born in Ware, 14 Apr. 1797, died in Princeville, Ill., 21 Oct., 1857.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup>, b. 1 Oct. 1818, Ware, Mass., d. 1 Oct. 1818.
- ii. MARY S., b. 20 Sept. 1820, Ware, Mass.
- iii. WILLIAM CONEY, b. 12 Jan. 1825, Belchertown, Mass., d. 28 Nov. 1839, Sidney, Ohio.
231. iv. BENSON SHERMAN, b. 17 Dec. 1828, Belchertown; m. SARAH K. SAUNDERS.
232. v. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 21 July 1832, Fredonia, N. Y.; m. MARY C. COX.
233. vi. ANN MARIA, b. 25 Dec. 1834, Lowell, Mass.; m. CHARLES LAMBERT and PETER RONEY.
234. vii. ANDREW JACKSON, b. 17 May 1838, Sidney, Ohio; m. MARTHA A. WHITTEN and FLORENCE PROCTOR.

Ephraim<sup>6</sup> Scott removed from Ware to Belchertown with his father in 1824. After the birth of two children there, he removed to Fredonia, N. Y., where his fifth child was born. From Fredonia, the family went West but the records sent by the descendants of the daughter, Ann Maria, state that she was born in Lowell, Mass., so it is probable that the family lived there for a short time. On the first of November in 1839, Ephraim Scott died and was followed on the twenty-eighth of the same month by his eldest son, William Coney Scott, then a boy of fourteen. The loss of husband and son in that wild country, far from her home, made life very hard for his wife and after April 1840, she returned to Belchertown, Mass., with her family and there the children grew up. Later the family returned to the West, this time to Illinois, where Lydia (Sherman) Scott had cousins by the name of Lazell. Lydia was buried in Princeville, and her son, George Washington Scott, in after years, had his father's body brought to Princeville and reinterred beside his mother.

The following letters of Ephraim<sup>6</sup> Scott have been preserved:

Ware, Feb. 26, 1811. Sir. Now having time to write to you that wee are all well here & may god grant these lines to you allsoe. I would inform you that wee rece<sup>d</sup> you Letter of 10 Feb. with Sattisfaction to (know) you & W<sup>m</sup> was well.

Wee have Rec<sup>d</sup> the Money from the J. S. E. Dwight the 21 Day of Feb & put to pay Dbt of you (I pay Mr. Benj<sup>a</sup> Page 60 Dolls) he would take (illegible) with No Less & rest of round about where you had Dbts & we have Nothing poticular to write you at Present. Still of hiring John Hoar for 6 months as wee have a good diell of fence to Bush this Spring, he worked some for me last fall I owe him some & I have paid 4 Dolls & he will work six months beginning the first of March next, or he will Quit when you come home in

proportion to the time he works. Write About It to Me he will work six months for sixty-six Dollars. (Pore Willard Gould is About lived up this life) I do not think he will Continue Many days) we have nothing more poticular to Inform you at Presnt yours E.

Continued

As you wrote you did not understand what I ment about S<sup>11</sup> Brown for what I ment is this when you took Moses Browns mare Sam<sup>1</sup> receipt to you for the mare & you said Samuel Brown Jun on that Receipt & esq. Hamond entered your action in Cort & Esq. Pepper was on Samuel's side & that action is now in Cort that is what I wanted to no whether you took sufficient for the Cort or not so let me no soon.

—— Pepper Lives at ChesterField But he wished you to (Illegible) but I have let it Lie till you Com.

Youre &c Restpfully,

Eph<sup>m</sup> Scott Jr.

N. B. Mother wishes to warn you About wetting your feet & likewise W<sup>m</sup>? Write how much you think you shall make on job & when you lay out to Come.

As you wrote about Esq. Jos. Field about sending him some money, write Something about that. Field says nothing nor I dont trubble him much, then all we git upset out of that Storm so let us no about all matters in Richmond, John Most (Blurred)

Resptly

Ephraim Scott Jr.

Addressed

Capt. Ephraim Scott,  
Richmond,  
State of Virginia.

To be left at Richmond Post Office.

Roxbury, May 3, 1818.

Sir

I wrote you the 20th of April but have not had any letter from you I put the letter in the post office & a letter from Mr Mody all he would give was \$1 on the wharf per Perch which he thought would make 60 hnts per Perch but he wanted to no soon. I found it would not ansur to lie on Experence. I went up to Newtown with a man & stayed a night or two then I come to Roxbury & began with A. D. Williams 23 of Apl to work on his farm at \$16 a month for 7 months. but if you should come down on the Job work I can take Hold any time. I think you had better Keep to home you and George, (illegible line) in the hollow. N. B. if you should want some money you can send down by somebody the latter part of june likely I & Ellis shall have 50 or 60 Dolls. rite soon as posable, direct your letter to Ellis Scott, Boston. Send down my brown shirts & pantaloons & my old blue Coat you can send tham by some Teamster & leave them with Ep<sup>m</sup> Fields or Ellis. The buisness on the Job is purty much as it was when you was here, Brown is on his job with a number of hands, this is all the way I could make any money but am not notion to stay away any time but likely I shall stay the 7 months.

I live about 1 mile from Boston neck. Rite how buisness goes & rite when you want money.

Eph<sup>m</sup> Scott, Jr.



Capt. E. Scott

N. B. Rite wether you got the other letter. Rite if you think of Coming down agin when.

Send word how buisness goes.

the Clothes you can send when you are a mind to.

if A. Weeks has moved get him to make me a pair of raw hide shoes. as to Moddy stone work all he will give is \$1 for getting them out, drawing to the tide mill which is  $\frac{1}{2}$  a mile. 60 for a Perch. 40 cents for drawing & you must take them both to- gether if you take it.

N. B. Farming is hard work here.

Addressed to Capt. Eph<sup>m</sup> Scott,

Ware, Hampton Co.

Mass.

126. ELLIS CONEY<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Ephraim*<sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>4</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ware, Mass., 23 Mar. 1798, died in Erie, Pa., in 1869; married (1), in Ware, Mass., 3 Apr. 1826, SYBIL SHERMAN, daughter of Reuben and Elizabeth (Whitcomb) Sherman, born in Ware, 11 Feb. 1802, died before 1829. He married (2), in Enfield, Conn., 13 May 1829, SOPHIA DOOLITTLE, daughter of Titus and Mary (Tracy) Doolittle, born in 1806, died in Ashtabula, Ohio, 9 Nov. 1849.

Children by second wife:

235. i. MARY SYBIL<sup>7</sup>, b. 30 Dec. 1829; m. EGBERT BAGLEY.

236. ii. JANET TRACY, b. —; m. JULIUS WEAVER.

237. iii. SUSAN CONEY, b. 31 Aug. 1840; m. IRA WILLARD and E. R. ZIMMERMAN.

238. iv. GEORGE WASHINGTON, twin, b. 31 Aug. 1840; m. OLIVE LOUISE CROSBY.

v. ELLEN ALIDA, b. about 1841; m. 31 Aug. 1861, JAMES RANDALL, d. 16 Apr. 1865, and (2) WILLIAM BURTON. Child, *Grace*. She would not answer letters.

The following letters from Ellis Coney Scott and his wife have been preserved. They were written when Ellis' mother, Mary (Coney) Scott died.

Saybrook, March 21st 1841.

Dear Brothers & Father.

I take this opportunity to inform you that we are all well, hoping these will find you in the same choice blessing bestowed on the human family. I rec'd your letter Thursday Baring date 15th Feb. stating death of one who first gave me existance, one who watched over my childhood and who reared with much anxiety her children with her parental affections and Motherly Care till all were advanced to manhood and became on this wide world actors for themselves and separated far and wide apart, twice has been called to the bereftment of her two oldest offsprings in a distant clime, without connections of friends and has gone never to return, has sustained all the losses and crosses of this Life which astonishes me when I think of what that woman has gone through and lived to see over 80 years of Pilgrimage here on earth. Oh, it is



Mother who has paid the Last debt of nature gone never to return, that hand which is mighty to save to the Last can support in every trial and distress here and take to himself in the Last struggle, to himself in the Everlasting realms of Bliss.

Your mother's death gave me quite a shock. I had some thoughts that I see her this summer but Death has closed the scene nevermore to meet till the last trump shall sound come to Judgement.

You wrote her confinement to 2 weeks which (is) short but her Last hours very severe though the all killing conqueror was hard to discourage yet as the Spirit went to God who gave it as we have all hopes to be there and meet its God. In Peace to sing songs of Praise forevermore.—

To my father

The Partner of your life has left you alone & quit this world in Peace, shortly your turn will come, at the most that you will be called upon to pay the Last Debt of Nature and in another world appear, be prepared to meet your god, not like (ly) I shall see you again in this world and perhaps not another letter, the time is short at the most, be Patient and bear your affliction with resignation, the will of our father which is in Heaven be done. so I must bid Farewell.

Give respects to cousin Claricy Andrews for her care she took of my Mother in her Last sickness. . . . Likewise Dorcas who was in the Last dieing moments of Mother which was a great satisfaction. . . . I had not heard of uncle Eben's death before, I was going out there the day I recd your letter. I have not heard from Lydia since last Spring till now. . . . Our babes are very worresome and quite a task to take care of them but they will soon be large and less care, I hope to take care to bring them up but must take it as it comes. I want to see you much your home will now be lonesome. . . . Your brother Ellis C. Scott.

Dear Father and Brothers. As E. has left part of the sheet vacant I thought I would write you a few lines as I feell to sympathize with you in your present afflictions in the loss of our Dear Mother altho I never lost a parent but Dear Brothers and Sisters I have had to part with by death and I find that death makes a very lonesome house let its victim be ever so young but a dear Parent how great the loss and how heavy the stroke I think that you must be very lonely indeed now but nearest and dearest friends must part as death is in our land calling our friends one after another to the cold and silent tomb we see there is no way of getting away from it neither is there any respect of persons with God he takes those of our friends he sees fit and let us remember that we must shortly die and how soon we know not but I hope we shall all be prepared to go when we are called for and have our peace made with God that we may all as a family meet in heaven where parting will be no more I would therefore recommend you one and all to that Dear Saviour who died for us and who can bind up the broken hearted, put your trust in him Dear Friends and he will support you in your present affliction and remember that your loss may be her eternal gain I hope it may be a sanctified affliction to us all and enable us to put our trust in that friend that sticketh closer than a Brother and who is able to carry us through all our troubles and afflictions that we are called to pass through here and finally save us in his kindgom is the sincere wish of your friend S. S.

But I must tell you a little about our dear babes and close, they are very smart indeed they are six months old the last day of Feb. we call them George Washington and Susan Coney I wish our Dear Mother could have seen them before she died she would have been delighted with them, they are as playful as little lambs we think a great deal of them my health is not very good but comfortable, the rest are well and we all unite in sending love to our dear friends and sister Dorcas with the rest I too would thank her for kindness to our dear Mother in her last sickness and wish much health and prosperity I should like very much to see you all and hope you will make it convenient to come out this way as I think you would like the country very much, but I must close, from your sister,

Sophia Scott.

These letters are written on the same large sheet of foolscap paper and then folded and addressed to

25 ch.

“Mr. Alexander M. Scott,  
Belchertown,  
Hampshire Co.,  
Mass.”

Saybrook  
Mar 22

It is probable that they were living in Saybrook, Pa., when this letter was written.

On April 19, 1840, Ellis C. Scott wrote to his “Dear Brothers and Parents” a long letter. They apparently are all much worried over Lydia, the widow of Ephraim Scott, Jr., who died in 1839. He says, “I should have had a letter from Lydia but have not had any nor don’t know whether I shall. I wrote to her when I wrote to you requesting her to write as soon as they got the letter, but nobody knows what will become of them, their situation is very bad no doubt but they are used to adversity to the extreme . . . the God that made them will protect them, if you have had a letter I wish you would write, the Portland Sally meant is 130 miles up the Lake from here . . . then they are 130 miles south from that place I wrote to them where uncle Ebenezer Shearman lived and if she wanted to go East, she could get help but the ride is to great I think to go Back, that is all I know. . . . I am now with Father Doolittle . . . if you get a letter from Lydia you had better write her to leave that part before they all die off”. Sophia writes again on the same sheet, a long letter and in it she says, “It has been a long time since I have heard from any of you till since my Dear E. has returned this way and I can tell you that I am very glad to hear from you once more. . . . I was very glad to hear once more from our dear Lydia to know where she was and that she was well but feel as though she had her troubles . . . ” and in a postscript she writes, “Dear sister



Dorcas. It gave me much pleasure to hear once more from you and to know that you are with our aged Parents . . . please accept my love and write soon, Sophia Scott”.

127. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*William*<sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>4</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Onslow, N. S., 25 Mar. 1794, died in the United States in 1853; married in Musquodoboit, N. S., Aug. 1824, JAMES MCKEEN, son of William and Ann (Archibald) McKeen, born in Nova Scotia, 10 Apr. 1779, died in Mabou, Cape Breton, in 1847.

They had four sons and two daughters. After his death she removed with her family to the United States.

128. WILLIAM TACKLES<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*William*<sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>4</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Onslow, N. S., 4 Dec. 1795, died in Murchyville, Musquodoboit, N. S.; married ANN O'BRIEN, Children:

- i. SILAS<sup>7</sup>; d. unm.
239. ii. JAMES, b. 14 Feb. 1838; m. RACHEL McMULLEN.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. —; m. in Western America.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. —; removed to Boston, Mass.
- v. ABBEY, b. —; m. GEORGE NUTTALL, s. p.
- vi. ESTHER, b. —; m. in California.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. —; m. in California.
- viii. SARAH, b. —; m. Alexander McMullen, s. p.

129. AGNES PITSEY<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*William*<sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>4</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Onslow, N. S., 19 Sept. 1797, died in Higginsville, N. S.; married GEORGE HIGGINS.

Child:

- i. ROBERT HIGGINS.

130. ESTHER<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*William*<sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>4</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Onslow, N. S., 19 Sept. 1797, died in Elderbank, N. S.; married in Elderbank, GEORGE BRUCE, born in Scotland, died in Randon, N. S.

Children born in Elderbank, N. S.:

- i. MATHEW BRUCE.
- ii. SAMUEL BRUCE.
- iii. GEORGE BRUCE, b. —, d. in Denver, Col., Oct. 1910; m. CHRISTIANA RHINE, d. Denver. Children (Bruce), (1) *Isabel*, b. Oct. 1859; m. R. N. Sibley; (2) *Wallace*, b. May 1861; (3) *Theodore*, b. Mar. 1863; unm.; (4) *James*, b. 20 Apr. 1865; (5) *Mary*, b. 20 Apr. 1867; m. Reuben Ellis; (6) *Dimock*.
- iv. JOHN BRUCE.
- v. ESTHER BRUCE.
- vi. JANET BRUCE.
- vii. ANN BRUCE; m. ——— HAY.



131. RUTH<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*William<sup>5</sup>, Ephraim<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Brookfield, N. S., about 1803, died in Higginsville; married THOMAS HIGGINS. She died with her baby one year after marriage.

132. ALEXANDER<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*William<sup>5</sup>, Ephraim<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Onslow, N. S., 5 Apr. 1810, died in Musquodoboit, N. S., 27 Feb. 1894; married in Wyse Corner, N. S., on 28 Mar. 1833, JANET NUTTALL, daughter of Timothy Nuttall, died in Musquodoboit 25 Aug. 1879.

Children born in Musquodoboit:

- 240. i. TIMOTHY<sup>7</sup>, b. 11 Mar. 1834; m. ISABELLE BOTHWICK.
- 241. ii. EPHRAIM, b. 7 Apr. 1835; m. ELIZABETH COLE.
- 242. iii. GEORGE, b. 1 Nov. 1838; m. MARTHA REID.
- 243. iv. AGNES, b. 5 Feb. 1841; m. PETER BROWN.
- 244. v. JANET, b. 8 May 1842; m. CHARLES RULISON.
- 245. vi. ELIZABETH, b. 15 June 1844; m. ALEXANDER LINDSAY and PETER CHURCHFIELD.
- vii. MARY, b. 16 Aug. 1847.
- viii. ISAAC, b. 1 Aug. 1849.
- 246. ix. EMMA, b. 28 Dec. 1852; m. JOHN EVANS.
- x. ALEXANDER, b. 28 Dec. 1852, twin, d. Mar. 1853.
- 247. xi. ALFRED, b. 26 Nov. 1855; m. MARGARET ELIZABETH MORRIS.

133. MARY ANN<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*William<sup>5</sup>, Ephraim<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Onslow, N. S., 24 June 1814, died in Elderbank, N. S.; married JOHN BRUCE. He married (2) in Musquodoboit, her younger sister, Bathsheba Scott, born in Musquodoboit, 26 Mar. 1817, died in Elderbank.

134. LEVI<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Elijah<sup>5</sup>, Barachiah<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 23 Oct. 1805, died in Craftsbury, Vt., 27 May 1886; married SALLY ANN TRACY BURNHAM, born 26 May 1807, died in Craftsbury 1 Apr. 1867, aged fifty-nine years.

Children born in Craftsbury, Vt.:

- i. CORDELIA<sup>7</sup>, died young.
- ii. CHILD, died young.

135. JOHN SABIN<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Elijah<sup>5</sup>, Barachiah<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 16 Sept. 1807, died in Eden, Vt., 31 May 1902, aged nearly ninety-five years; married in Craftsbury, Vt., 29 Apr. 1830, SARAH TOWLE, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Brown) Towle, born in Craftsbury, Vt., 28 Oct. 1812, died in Eden, Vt., 29 Mar. 1895, aged eighty-three years.

Children born in Craftsbury, Vt.:

- i. THADDEUS<sup>7</sup>, b. 28 Aug. 1831, d. s. p., 11 Oct. 1870, Chillicothe,

Ohio; m. ELLEN CUNNINGHAM. He was a railroad man and removed to Ohio.

248. ii. FRANCIS ULYSSES, b. 6 Sept. 1833; m. MARTHA JONES.  
 249. iii. ORELL, b. 10 Nov. 1836; m. LOVISA L. BRALEY.  
 250. iv. SARAH M., b. 4 Oct. 1842; m. MOODY EVANDER SANBORN.  
 251. v. ELIZABETH, b. 14 Sept. 1847; m. ELBRIDGE H. STONE.

John Sabin Scott was always called "Sabin". He removed from Craftsbury to Eden, Vt., after 1847. He represented Craftsbury in the Vermont Legislature in 1838.

136. AMASA <sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Elijah* <sup>5</sup>, *Barachiah* <sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 19 Sept. 1809, died in Craftsbury, Vt., 4 Mar. 1897; married in Craftsbury, 22 Jan. 1834, MARY WRIGHT, daughter of Samuel and ——— (Hedges) Wright, born in Norwich, Vt., died in Craftsbury, Vt., 23 June 1881.

Children born in Craftsbury, Vt.:

- i. GEORGE <sup>7</sup>, b. 30 Dec. 1836, d. 14 Apr. 1841.  
 ii. MARY A., b. 13 Oct. 1858, was graduated from Fitchburg College in 1878, died in Craftsbury, Vt., 5 Jan. 1901, unm.

Amasa Scott was a merchant of Craftsbury, and owned one of the finest residences in town. His wife Mary Wright was left an orphan at the age of eight, and went to live with her father's sister, Azubah (Wright) Gleason, in Norwich, Vt. After a few years, Mrs. Gleason died and the eldest daughter, Catherine Gleason, married Isaac Hovey and removed to Craftsbury in 1828, taking with her her brothers and sisters and Mary Wright.

137. MARY ANN <sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Elijah* <sup>5</sup>, *Barachiah* <sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Craftsbury, Vt., 18 Aug. 1811, died in Craftsbury, Oct. 1889; married in Craftsbury, Sept. 1833, ERVIN LEACH, son of Sylvanus and Jemima (Johnson) Leach, born in Greensboro, Vt., 5 Mar. 1808, died in Wolcott, Vt., 9 Mar. 1879.

Children:

- i. HARRIET LEACH, b. 16 Aug. 1835, d. 18 Apr. 1906; m. 18 Apr. 1855, JAMES BULLOCK.  
 ii. MOSES LEACH, b. 22 Dec. 1837, d. 11 Feb. 1915; m. ELLEN PARKER.  
 iii. MINDWELL LEACH, b. 22 Sept. 1839, d. 11 Feb. 1857.  
 iv. CAROLINE LEACH, b. 20 Oct. 1842; m. MAJOR ROBBINS.  
 v. ALMON LEACH, b. 18 Sept. 1844.

138. WILLIAM <sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Elijah* <sup>5</sup>, *Barachiah* <sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Craftsbury, Vt., 19 Aug. 1817, died in Eden, Vt., 22 June 1895, aged seventy-five years; married in Craftsbury, Vt., 15 Sept. 1843, CHARLOTTE C. DAVISON, daughter of Daniel and Lydia S. (Eaton) Davison and granddaughter of John and Lydia



(Scott) Eaton (p. 34) born in Craftsbury, 16 Nov. 1821, died in Eden, Vt., 15 May 1877, aged fifty-five years.

Children born in Craftsbury, Vt.:

- i. WILLIAM ELIJAH <sup>7</sup>, b. 11 Oct. 1847; m. EFFIE BACON. Residing in Denver, Colo., 1916, s. p.
252. ii. DANIEL SUMNER, b. 23 Mar. 1848; m. LUCY JENNIE STONE and LOIS D. (HADLEY) SARGENT.
- iii. JOSEPH FRANK, b. 6 Feb. 1860, living 1916 in Eden Mills, Vt. Mr. Scott is still unmarried. He was appointed by Governor William E. Russell of Massachusetts, deputy-superintendent and superintendent of the Mass. Reformatory, and served from 1888 to 1903. He was general superintendent of New York State Reformatory at Elmira, N. Y., 1903-1911, and was appointed by Governor Dix of New York, superintendent of prisons of that state, serving from 1911 to 1913. Mr. Scott has been of great assistance in compiling this genealogy.

139. KATHERINE <sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Elijah* <sup>5</sup>, *Barachiah* <sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Craftsbury, Vt., 28 Aug. 1819, died in Lowell, Vt., 26 Jan. 1857; married in Craftsbury, 9 July 1839, JOSEPH BROWN, son of Robert and Sarah (Bussell) Brown, born in Peacham, Vt., died in Peacham in 1877.

Children:

- i. ELIJAH SCOTT BROWN, b. 8 Oct. 1840, Craftsbury, killed in the Civil War.
- ii. FRANCES LAURA BROWN, b. 26 Aug. 1843, Lowell, Vt.; m. 17 Apr. 1867, ORWELL D. TOWNE. Children (Towne), (1) *Arthur Elisha*; (2) *George Scott*; (3) *Katherine Phebe*; (4) *Orwell Bradley*; (5) *Agnes Frances*; (6) *Zepherine Ellen*; (7) *James Blaine*.
- iii. JOSEPH CLEMENT BROWN, b. 5 Jan. 1844, Lowell; m. 10 Oct. 1871, PAULINE TOWNE. Child (Brown), *Joseph Robert*.
- iv. SARAH ELIZA BROWN, b. 9 Aug. 1849, Lowell; m. 1 Mar. 1877, HARRIMAN LONGLEY. Child (Longley), *Wade Garrick*.
- v. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN BROWN, b. 8 Dec. 1851, Lowell; m. 12 July 1880, ZEPHIRINE URSULA NORMANDY. No children.
- vi. KATHARINE BROWN, b. 1 Nov. 1853, Craftsbury; m. 14 Oct. 1873, WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON KENFIELD. No children.

140. LAURA <sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Elijah* <sup>5</sup>, *Barachiah* <sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Craftsbury, Vt., 2 Aug. 1821, died in Craftsbury, 28 Jan. 1892, without children; married in Craftsbury, as second wife, 30 May 1865, IRA DUTTON, son of Samuel Dutton, born in Cabot, Vt.

141. BENJAMIN <sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Elijah* <sup>5</sup>, *Barachiah* <sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Craftsbury, Vt., 2 Aug. 1824, died in Hulton, Pa., 27 Mar. 1889, aged sixty-four years; married in Westmore-



land, N. H., in 1849, CAROLINE SMITH, daughter of Hiram and Olive (Howe) Smith, born in Londonderry, Vt., 31 July 1825, died in Eden, Vt., July, 1884.

Children:

253. i. ANDREW TALCOTT <sup>7</sup>, b. 6 Mar. 1859, Keene, N. H.; m. ELLEN E. O'BRIEN.
254. ii. NELLIE R., b. 25 Oct. 1863, Wooster, Ohio; m. JEWETT DEMAS.

Benjamin Scott was a railway contractor and the family resided in thirteen different States.

142. REBECCA <sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Amasa* <sup>5</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Swansea, Mass., 12 Oct. 1807, died in Worcester, Mass., 30 Mar. 1894; married in Thompson, Conn., 25 Nov. 1829, FREEMAN LOVERING, born in Rutland, Mass., about 1802, probably son of Isaac and Electa (Stone) Lovering, died in Thompson, Conn., 21 Mar. 1849.

Children born in Thompson, Conn.:

- i. NANCY SCOTT LOVERING, b. 27 Feb. 1833, d. Worcester, Mass., 1 Jan. 1915; m. CHARLES ROBINSON. Children (Robinson), (1) *Charles*; (2) *Lizzie*.
- ii. AMASA F. LOVERING, b. 4 Apr. 1835, d. Worcester, Mass., 18 Dec. 1901; m. AMELIA HUDSON. No surviving children.
- iii. MARY LOVERING, b. —; m. Rufus Smith. Child (Smith), *Belle*, resided in Worcester 1917. No reply to letters.
- iv. ELLEN E. LOVERING, b. 7 June 1842, d. Worcester, 27 Sept. 1910; m. 2 Oct. 1864, EDWARD CHARLES NEWCOMB, son of Charles and Lucy R. (Hunter) Newcomb, b. Spencer, Mass., 7 July 1844. Children (Newcomb), (1) *George Foster*; (2) *Fred F.*
- v. FREDERICK WILLIAM EUGENE LOVERING, b. 27 Aug. 1843, d. 9 Nov. 1916, Putnam, Conn.; m. Putnam, 21 Dec. 1863, CLARISSA AUGUSTA WHITNEY, dau. of Whitford and Mehetabel (Hopkins) Whitney, b. Putnam, 30 Jan. 1842. Children (Lovering), (1) *Nellie E.*; m. William J. Turner; (2) *Bertha E.*, m. Nathan A. Brewster. Mr. Lovering was deacon of the Baptist Church of Putnam. He served in the Civil War in the First Connecticut Cavalry.

Freeman Lovering lived after his marriage in Thompson, Conn. His descendants seem to think that he was born in the West, but the death record of his son Amasa F., gives the father's birthplace as Rutland, Mass., so he was probably son of Isaac Lovering and half-brother of that Henry Lovering of Templeton, Mass., and Fitzwilliam, N. H., who was sued by Amasa Scott and Joseph Scott in 1812.

143. AMANDA A. <sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Amasa* <sup>5</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Thompson, Conn., 20 Feb. 1814, died in No. Kingston, R. I., 22 Aug. 1900; married in East Woodstock,

Conn., 30 Apr. 1839, EDWIN MAY, born in Charlton, Mass., 10 Dec. 1811, died in Putnam, Conn., 12 Mar. 1868, aged fifty-six years.

Children:

- i. EDWIN MAY, b. —; m. ESTHER MAY.
- ii. EMILY E. MAY, b. —; m. WILLIAM WINSLOW.
- iii. MARY IDA MAY, b. 12 Sept. 1853; m. MASSENA TANNER GARDINER, son of Joseph Wanton Gardiner, b. in Exeter, R. I., 9 Nov. 1846. Children (Gardiner), (1) *Llewellyn E.*; (2) *Harrison*.

144. EMILY C.<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Amasa*<sup>5</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Thompson, Conn., in 1817, died in Thompson before 1873; married (1), in Thompson, 21 Nov. 1841, ORRIN PERRIN, son of Orrin and Mehetabel (Thurber) Perrin, born 10 Feb. 1819, died 26 Dec. 1861, s. p., en route for the War. She married (2), in Thompson, 21 May 1866, being then forty-nine years old, RUFUS GREEN, born in 1817, died after 1873. Her death is not of record at Thompson, but the following marriage there, "Rufus Green, aged 54 and Cordelia Labelle of Athens, N. Y., aged 38, married 13 April, 1873", proves that she must have died within a few years after her second marriage.

145. AMASA B.<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Amasa*<sup>5</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Thompson, Conn., in 1819, died in Thompson, 28 Apr. 1899, aged eighty years; married (1), in Thompson, 3 Jan. 1841, EMILY F. TALBOT. He married (2), in Thompson, 28 June 1846, RUTH H. ARNOLD, daughter of Willard B. and P. G. Arnold, born in Killingly, Conn., in 1826, died in Worcester, Mass., 24 Apr. 1876, aged fifty years.

He apparently had no children by either wife. He was a shoemaker.

146. FIDELIA<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Amasa*<sup>5</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Thompson, Conn., in 1822, died in Thompson, 10 Mar. 1878, aged fifty-six years; married ASA UPHAM, probably son of Asa and Olive (Jordan) Upham of Killingly, Conn.

147. ABIGAIL ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Amasa*<sup>5</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Thompson, Conn., about 1824, death unknown; married in Thompson, 14 Oct. 1846, EDWIN BARTHOLOMEW, son of William Bartholomew, born in Pomfret, Conn., 9 June 1822, death unknown.

Children:

- i. FRANK BARTHOLOMEW, b. about 1849, died about 1850.
- ii. FRANK SCOTT BARTHOLOMEW, b. 29 June 1852. He was living in Worcester, Mass., in 1917, but would not give information about his people.



148. MARY LOUISA<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph*<sup>5</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Craftsbury, Vt., 3 May 1839, died in Des Moines, Iowa, 26 Apr. 1900, aged sixty-one years; married in Craftsbury, 17 Apr. 1866, AUGUSTUS YOUNG RAWSON, son of Elijah and Susannah (Allen) Rawson, born in Craftsbury, 9 June 1823, died in Des Moines, 1895, aged seventy-two years. He married (1), 4 June 1850, Eliza Root, died in Des Moines, in 1864.

Children born in Des Moines, Iowa:

By first wife, Eliza Root:

- i. MARY ELIZA RAWSON, b. 24 Sept. 1851, d. 26 Jan. 1885, Des Moines, Iowa; m. HARDY C. HARRIS.

By second wife, Mary Louisa Scott:

- ii. CHARLES AUGUSTUS RAWSON, b. 29 May 1867; m. 1 Feb. 1900, CARRIE LILLIAN HUBBARD, dau. of Dr. George F. and Electa (Tone) Hubbard, b. 22 Apr. 1868. He resided Des Moines, in 1916, s. p.
- iii. JOSEPH SCOTT RAWSON, b. 22 Oct. 1868; m. 26 Mar. 1901, GRACE NICHOLS DUSTAN. Children (Rawson), (1) *David Field*, b. 28 Oct. 1904; (2) *Richard Dustan*, b. 15 Jan. 1906; (3) *Nancy Dustan*, b. 3 July 1913; (4) *Charles Field*, b. 21 Mar. 1916.
- iv. HOLLIS ALLEN RAWSON, b. 26 Feb. 1871; m. 11 Oct. 1898, KATE CUMMINGS. Children (Rawson), (1) *Albert Cummings*, b. 9 Aug. 1899; (2) *Hollis Allen*, b. 19 Aug. 1903, d. 21 Apr. 1908; (3) *Thomas Scott*, b. 18 Oct. 1907.
- v. HARRY DUSTAN RAWSON, b. 1 Sept. 1872; m. 1 Oct. 1902, LOUISE GALLUP GILMORE. Children (Rawson), (1) *Charles Gilmore*, b. 15 Nov. 1903; (2) *Mary Scott*, b. 31 Mar. 1907.

Augustus Young Rawson removed to Des Moines, Iowa, and engaged in the coal trade but became a manufacturer of clay wares.

149. SARAH E.<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Cyrus C.*<sup>5</sup>, *Perley*<sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Niles, Mich., 22 Jan. 1848, died in Cumberland, Me., 17 Feb. 1915; married in Cabot, Vt., 29 Dec. 1870, NATHANIEL JESSE MASON, son of Jesse and Mary (Leavitt) Mason, born in Cabot, Vt., 10 Sept. 1842, living 1917.

Children born in Cabot, Vt.:

- i. FRED MASON, b. 26 Oct. 1874; m. EDITH HOWE. Residing in Portland, Me., in 1917; he has no children.
- ii. NELLIE MASON, b. 17 June 1883; m. 21 Nov. 1916, FRANK HALL JONES, son of Sumner Jones, b. Cumberland, Me. Residing in Cumberland, Me., 1917.

150. THANKFUL<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Jonathan B.*<sup>6</sup>, *John*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Livermore, Me., 23 Apr. 1808; died in Carroll, N. H., 9 Feb. 1881; married in Whitefield, N. H., 5 Jan. 1835, JONAS HOWE, son of John and Sarah (Jewell) Howe, born



in Fletcher, Vt., 25 Apr. 1808, died in Carroll, N. H., 2 June 1890, aged eighty-two years.

Children born Carroll, N. H.:

- i. SALLY HOWE, b. 29 Apr. 1837, d. 22 May 1913; m. 2 May 1864, MARK P. ROSEBROOK, son of Phineas and Sophronia (Tuttle) Rosebrook. Children (Rosebrook), (1) *Lillian Estelle*; (2) *Clara Gertrude*; (3) *John*; (4) *Louisa Tuttle*; (5) *Dana*; (6) *John Warren*.
- ii. JOHN HOWE, b. 14 Apr. 1839, killed in Civil War.
- iii. NATHANIEL HOWE, b. 4 July 184-; m. RUTH A. H. CRAM.
- iv. CHARLES HOWE, b. about 1843.

151. ELIZA <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Jonathan B.*<sup>6</sup>, *John*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Richmond, N. H., Dec. 1815, died in Dalton, N. H., Oct. 1904, aged eighty-nine years; married in Dalton, N. H., ANDREW LANG, born in Barnet, Vt., in 1810, died in Dalton, N. H., 4 Dec. 1892, aged eighty-two years.

Children born in Dalton, N. H.:

- i. JONATHAN M. LANG, b. 23 June 1836, Greenbush, Me.; m. HARRIETT A. GRISWOLD, dau. of Elam and Lucinda (Damon) Griswold. Children (Lang), (1) *Olin A.*, b. 10 June 1861; m. Hattie Gibson; (2) *Stella L.*, b. 8 Mar. 1863; m. Irvin W. Smith; (3) *Gertrude*, b. 6 Dec. 1864; m. Alden L. Cram; (4) *Alexander E.*, b. 27 June 1866, removed to Cal.; (5) *Flora E.*, b. 4 May 1869; m. Charles Simpson; (6) *Baby*, b. and d. 1871; (7) *Hattie M.*, b. 11 July 1877; m. Fred Somers.
- ii. SALLY LANG, b. 1838, died young.
- iii. POLLY SCOTT LANG, b. 5 May 1841; m. WILLIAM BRITTON.
- iv. ALMIRA R. LANG, b. 7 Dec. 1843; m. ALBERT HOYT.
- v. GEORGE H. LANG, b. 22 Oct. 1846; m. LORENA H. KIMBALL.

Andrew Lang was a mill-wright. They lived nearly their whole lives in Dalton, N. H.

152. NATHANIEL PHILLIPS <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Jonathan B.*<sup>6</sup>, *John*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Richmond, N. H., 16 Nov. 1820, died Wolfeborough, N. H., 25 July 1905; married in Dalton, N. H., 19 Mar. 1844, MARGARET HARRIMAN, daughter of Moses and Margaret (Lang) Harriman, born in Peacham, Vt., 26 Dec. 1819, died in Dalton, N. H., 18 Oct. 1894.

Children born in Dalton, N. H.:

255. i. LUCINDA <sup>3</sup>, b. 24 Sept. 1846; m. BERT A. TAYLOR.
256. ii. SALLY, b. 23 Dec. 1848; m. HENRY J. WALKER.
257. iii. NATHANIEL HARVEY, M.D., b. 16 Mar. 1851; m. HARRIET ELIZABETH MOULTON.
- iv. EDGAR, b. 6 Apr. 1855; unm.

Nathaniel P. Scott was a farmer and lumberman. He lived in Dalton all his life on the same farm.

153. SALLY <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Jonathan B.* <sup>6</sup> *John* <sup>5</sup>, *John* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Dalton, N. H., 11 Mar. 1823, died in Lancaster, N. H., 20 Nov. 1855; married in Dalton, 13 Apr. 1840, DANIEL COLBY, son of Bagley and Abigail (Crouch) Colby, b. in Lancaster, 25 Oct. 1811, died Oct. 1881.

Children:

- i. JULIA A. COLBY, b. 6 Feb. 1841.
- ii. LOIS S. COLBY, b. 27 Jan. 1843, d. 12 Dec. 1854.
- iii. JAMES DANIEL COLBY, b. 25 Feb. 1845; m. Lancaster, N. H., 1870, NELLIE B. BLAKSLEE, dau. of John and Lucy Ann (Tenney) Blakslee. Child (Colby), *Waldo M.*, b. 1 Feb. 1872.
- iv. CHARLES COLBY, b. 1 July 1847, d. 1 May 1850.
- v. ELIZA A. COLBY, b. 1 Apr. 1851, d. 25 Aug. 1861.
- vi. ALFRED M. COLBY, b. 26 Sept. 1852; m. MARGARET RUTH DORRINGTON, dau. Mitchell and Esther (Sherwood) Dorrington, b. 15 Jan. 1854, in Meremache, N. B. Children (Colby), (1) *Maude Alice*, b. 12 Feb. 1875; (2) *Jacqueline Bella*, b. 15 Oct. 1879; (3) *Pearl Velma*, b. 25 Apr. 1883; (4) *Laurence Wendell*, b. 1 Aug. 1893.
- vii. GEORGE F. COLBY, b. 19 Oct. 1854, d. 19 June 1855.
- viii. WILLIS S. COLBY, b. 13 Feb. 1861, d. 24 July 1885.

154. ELVIRA <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Lemuel* <sup>6</sup>, *Lemuel* <sup>5</sup>, *John* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Richmond, N. H., 4 Aug. 1820, died in Wilcox, Neb., 22 Apr. 1897, aged seventy-seven years; married in Richmond, N. H., 27 Mar. 1838, ELIHU FIELD, born 9 Mar. 1816, died in Wilcox, Neb., 30 Dec. 1897, aged eighty-one years.

Children:

- i. LURANA FIELD, b. 15 Aug. 1839, Richmond, N. H., d. 18 Sept. 1893, Wilcox, Neb.; m. Orinda, N. Y., 1 June 1859, JOHN TEPLE PETTEYS, son of Valentine and Eliza (Young) Petteys, b. Orinda, N. Y., 3 May 1833, d. Wilcox, Neb., 10 Oct. 1910, ae. 77. Children (Petteys), (1) *Willard Alonzo*; (2) *Mina S.*

155. LEMUEL <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Lemuel* <sup>6</sup>, *Lemuel* <sup>5</sup>, *John* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Richmond, N. H., 20 Sept. 1825, died in Warwick, Mass., 29 Sept. 1858; married PHEBE MALLARD, daughter of Thomas and Sarah Mallard, born in Warwick, Mass., 12 Sept. 1824, died after 1870.

There were no children.

Phebe Scott, widow, petitions to be appointed administrator with Ira Draper on estate of Lemuel Scott who died 29 Sept. 1858 in Warwick, and states she is entitled to one-half during her natural life, the deceased having left no issue. (Franklin Co., Probate, 4136.)

Franklin Co. Deeds, 173:216. Lemuel Scott of Warwick, deeds to Warren Mallard of Medford, one half part of certain real estate in Warwick, with house, barn, etc.; Phebe Scott releases her dower. 1852.



210: 364. Alonzo Scott of Warwick, Elihu Field and wife Elvira, and Sarah Ann Scott of Camden, N. Y., deed to Warren Mallard of Boston, Mass., real estate in Warwick near the meeting house, being the same that their brother Lemuel Scott purchased, meaning to quitclaim not only the real estate but also all the personal estate of brother Lemuel Scott of Warwick, Dec'd. 25 Dec. 1858.

222: 81. Warren Mallard and Phebe Scott deed this property in May 1859.

287: 165. Phebe Scott deeds property in Warwick in Nov. 1870.

156. ALONZO<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Lemuel<sup>6</sup>, Lemuel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Richmond, N. H., 3 May 1837, died in Winchester, N. H., 10 May 1908, aged seventy-one years; married in Warwick, Mass., about 1863, LUCY LOVENIA JENNINGS, daughter of Samuel and Sarah Atwood (Morse) Jennings, born in Warwick, Mass., 30 May 1843, died in Winchester, N. H., 5 Aug. 1906.

Child born in Camden, N. Y.:

- i. WINNONA J.<sup>8</sup>, b. 26 May 1867; m. (1), 23 Oct. 1892, Winchester, FRED S. YOUNG, son of Alvin A. and Viola (Spaulding) Young, b. Newport, N. H., 6 Aug. 1864, d. 12 Jan. 1910. She m. (2), OSMAN H. BARNEY, b. Acworth, N. H., 14 Oct. 1865. Child (Young), *Winfred Alonzo*, b. 25 Jan. 1895, Winchester, N. H.; resides Athol, Mass., unm.

Alonzo Scott was a box-maker. He removed to Camden, N. Y., and from there to the West. He returned later to Winchester. He was a member of Co. B, 32nd Mass. Volunteers.

157. LURANA Z.<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*John<sup>6</sup>, Lemuel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Richmond, N. H., 5 July 1822, died in Winchester, N. H., 12 Apr. 1907; married in Richmond, 20 Sept. 1843, CAPTAIN DAVID C. BUFFUM, son of Daniel and Nellie (Garnsey) Buffum, born in Richmond, 7 Feb. 1821, died in New Orleans, La., 19 June 1863.

Child born in Richmond, N. H.:

- i. HELEN ETTA BUFFUM, b. 11 Jan. 1854; m. DR. EARL EVANS of Winchester, son of Charles and Philena (Fuller) Evans. No children.

Captain Buffum lived in Richmond for awhile after his marriage and then removed to West Swanzey, N. H., and engaged in manufacturing furniture. In 1862 he enlisted in the 16th N. H. Regiment, and was promoted to the captaincy of Co. I., and served under General Banks in the Louisiana Campaign. He was placed in command of a Brigade in the retreat from Port Hudson. He died of disease while in active service and his body was brought to Richmond for burial.



158. JOHN GREENLEAF<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*John<sup>6</sup>, Lemuel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Richmond, N. H., 8 Aug. 1826, died in Winchester, N. H., 12 Jan. 1865; married in Richmond, 25 Apr. 1848, ELIZA ANN BRYANT, daughter of Calvin and Susanna (Aldrich) Bryant, born 1 Dec. 1828, died 15 May 1903, Swanzey, N. H. She married (2), 13 June 1880, Alvin Rice Foster of Keene, N. H.

Children:

- i. GEORGE W.<sup>8</sup>, b. 17 May 1849, Richmond, d. 22 Aug. 1849.
258. ii. EDGAR CHARLES, b. 24 Aug. 1850, Richmond; m. LILLA G. WILLARD.
- iii. MARY ALICE, b. 24 Mar. 1853, Richmond, res. Cambridge, Mass., 1916; unm.
- iv. GEORGE CALVIN, b. 30 Apr. 1856, Warwick, Mass., d. 5 Apr. 1910, Westmoreland, N. H.; unm.
259. v. ELLEN ELIZA, b. 30 Jan. 1859, Winchester, N. H.; m. HARVEY JEWELL.
260. vi. ARTHUR LORENZO, b. 5 Nov. 1861, Winchester; m. EUNICE E. HOLBROOK.

John Greenleaf Scott removed about 1854, to Warwick, Mass., where he engaged in farming. In 1858 he was living in Winchester, N. H., having returned there.

Eliza A. Scott, widow, petitioned that Charles W. Scott be appointed administrator of the estate of John G. Scott and he was appointed 7 Feb. 1865, with John Scott of Richmond, on his bond.

Eliza A. Scott of Winchester, states that she is mother of Arthur L. Scott, who has been under guardianship of Asa H. Conant, deceased, that the said Arthur L. Scott was born the 5 Nov. 1861, and that Mary A. Willard of Randolph, Mass., is a suitable person to be appointed his guardian; 2 Feb. 1873.

Ellen E. Scott born 30 Jan. 1859, chooses James A. Coxeter for her guardian, 2 Feb. 1873.

Charles W. Scott was appointed guardian of Edgar C. Scott, born 24 Aug. 1850 and Mary Alice Scott, born 24 Mar. 1853. (Cheshire Co., Probate, S. 832 and 866.)

159. MARY ANN<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*John<sup>6</sup>, Lemuel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Richmond, N. H., 26 May 1829, died in Swanzey, N. H., 10 Oct. 1865; married in Richmond, 16 Nov. 1848, HENRY STARKEY, JR., son of Henry and Lucy (Woodward) Starkey, born in Swanzey, N. H., 27 Jan. 1824, died in Ewart, Mich., 9 May 1893. He married (2), Mrs. Ellen Abel.

Children:

- i. FRANK HENRY STARKEY, b. 8 Feb. 1850, Swanzey, N. H., d. 6 Nov. 1888, Winchester, N. H.; m. MARTHA S. COOK.

- ii. MARY ELLA STARKEY, b. May 1852, Swanzey, d. 10 Apr. 1893, Chicago, Ill.; m. MARION L. SMITH.
- iii. MYRTIE BELLE STARKEY, b. 13 Nov. 1863, West Swanzey; m. Evart, Mich., 2. Jan. 1889, WILLIARD WHITFIELD DONAGHY, son of William and Anna (Keating) Donaghy, b. Hillsdale, Mich., 26 Aug. 1862. Child (Donaghy), *Williard Rodney*, b. 20 Aug. 1897, St. Louis, Mo.

Henry Starkey was a manufacturer. He removed to Ionia, Mich., in 1874. He had no children by his second wife.

160. ELLEN L.<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*John*<sup>6</sup>, *Lemuel*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Richmond, N. H., 4 Oct. 1834, death unknown; married in Winchester, 28 Dec. 1854, WILLIAM R. HUNT, son of Jonas F. and Sarah P. (Robertson) Hunt, born in Winchester, 11 Apr. 1825, died after 1885.

Children born in Winchester, N. H.:

- i. HATTIE H. HUNT, b. 4 Nov. 1855, d. 27 Jan. 1861.
- ii. ELLA HUNT, b. 9 May 1858; m. WILLIAM PIERCE of Chesterfield.

161. CHARLES WRIGHT<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*John*<sup>6</sup>, *Lemuel*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Richmond, N. H., 10 Dec. 1837, living in Winchester, N. H., 1916; married in Keene, N. H., 17 Apr. 1864, MARY E. MORSE, daughter of Francis and Lydia Eliza (Estabrook) Morse, born in Swanzey, N. H., 12 Apr. 1847, living 1916.

Child born in Winchester, N. H.:

- i. CHARLES WALTER EARL, b. 8 Oct. 1866; m. MINZEL M. HORNUNG. Their daughter, *Minzel Mazie Scott*, was born in San Diego, Cal., 16 Oct. 1909. They reside in San Diego, Cal.

Mr. Charles W. Scott was a farmer in his youth but on reaching his majority he became a manufacturer of furniture and packing cases. He afterwards kept a general store. He served in the Civil War, being Orderly Sergeant of Co. I, 16th N. H. Vols., Nineteenth Army Corps.

162. LOUISA M.<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Alvin*<sup>6</sup>, *Lemuel*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Richmond, N. H., 12 Aug. 1828, died in Richmond, 19 Apr. 1854, aged twenty-five years; married in Richmond, 17 Aug. 1848, BENJAMIN O. WILLIAMS, son of Benjamin and Sabrina (Osgood) Williams, born in Swanzey, N. H., 24 Aug. 1821. He married (2), Maria Marble and removed to Iowa.

Child:

- i. ETTA A. WILLIAMS, b. about 1849, Richmond; m. FRANK H. EAMES, son of Henry and Eliza Ann (Brown) Eames. Children (Eames), (1) *Percy F.*; (2) *Will H.*

163. OSCAR ALVIN <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Alvin*<sup>6</sup>, *Lemuel*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Richmond, N. H., 2 Nov. 1830, died in Athol, Mass.; married in Swanzey, N. H., 31 Dec. 1856, IRENA EMERSON, daughter of Ezra and Sally (Carter) Emerson, born in Swanzey, N. H., 8 Mar. 1836, died in Athol, Mass., 11 Jan. 1900, aged sixty-three years.

Children:

261. i. HARRIET LOUISA <sup>8</sup>, b. 8 Aug. 1859, Winchester, N. H.; m. CHARLES LEMUEL TWICHELL.  
 ii. WALTER E., b. 21 Dec. 1871, Athol, Mass., d. 24 Sept. 1872.  
 262. iii. JENNIE FLORENCE, b. 15 Nov. 1874, Athol; m. EDWARD MONROE STONE.

164. ALZINA E. <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Alvin*<sup>6</sup>, *Lemuel*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 25 Nov. 1832; married ANNIAS A. BUFFUM. (He was probably Ananias Buffum, son of Joseph and Judith (Aldrich) Buffum, born 11 Nov. 1826.)

165. LUCRETIA <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Luke*<sup>6</sup>, *Luke*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Tioga Co., Pa., 10 Dec. 1811; married AMZI PRITCHARD. They both died in Wisconsin.

Children:

- i. KERNEL PRITCHARD.  
 ii. MEHETABEL PRITCHARD.  
 iii. URIAH PRITCHARD.

166. LEVI <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Luke*<sup>6</sup>, *Luke*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westfield, Tioga Co., Pa., 5 Jan. 1814, death unknown; married in Pennsylvania, about 1843, POLLY R. SEAMANS, daughter of Jonathan and Rebecca (Tuttle) Seamans, born in Westfield, Pa., death unknown. He married (2), MRS. SUSAN LARRISON.

Children born in Clymer, Pa.:

263. i. JASPER LEVI <sup>8</sup>, b. 3 Oct. 1844; m. ADELIA M. BAKER.  
 ii. ROSINA P., b. 6 Feb. 1845; m. WINFIELD <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (p. 110).  
 iii. HARRIETTE, b. —; m. FRANK AIKINS.  
 iv. LILLIAS, b. —; m. GEORGE TRIMM.  
 v. ANN C., b. —; m. WESLEY BRIGGS. Only child, *Maude Briggs*; m. Wren Baker.

167. JULIUS <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Luke*<sup>6</sup>, *Luke*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westfield, Pa., 12 June 1816, died in Osceola, Pa., 23 Feb. 1876, aged fifty-nine years, eight months and eleven days; married in Westfield, Pa., 10 July 1834, MARY TROWBRIDGE, daughter of Henry Beers and Mary (Calkins) Trowbridge, born 14 Jan. 1819, died in Aberdeen, S. D., 19 Feb. 1898, aged seventy-nine years.



## Children:

264. i. POLLY <sup>8</sup>, b. 31 Oct. 1836, Osceola, Pa.; m. PHINEAS STEVENS.  
 ii. LODENTIA, b. 21 Sept. 1838, d. 21 Sept. 1838.
265. iii. ADALINE, b. 20 Mar. 1840; m. HENRY L. NASH.  
 iv. MINERVA, b. 15 Mar. 1842, living unmarried, in Miles City, Mont., in 1917.  
 v. LEVI WINFIELD, b. 28 Aug. 1845; m. (1), MISS BRACE, (2), VILLA THOMPSON, (3), MALINDA, widow of John Clark, living in Westfield, Pa., in 1917, s. p.
266. vi. CASSIOUS, b. 25 July 1847; m. JULIA MARIA CARR.  
 vii. HENRY, b. 22 July 1849, was killed in Wis., while engaged in lumbering.
267. viii. MARY, b. 13 Feb. 1855; m. ALBERT F. HAKES.  
 ix. JULIA ALMYRA, b. 16 Nov. 1889; m. GEORGE F. BROWN who d. 19 Aug. 1917. Children (Brown), (1) *Ella A.*; (2) *Walter F.*

168. CHARLOTTE <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Luke* <sup>6</sup>, *Luke* <sup>5</sup>, *John* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Westfield, Pa., 5 Nov. 1818, died in Clymer, Pa.; married ADREAL KING.

## Children:

- i. KEZIAH KING, b. ——.  
 ii. ALMOND KING, b. ——.  
 iii. CHARLOTTE KING, b. ——.  
 iv. CANDACE KING, b. ——.  
 v. ELENA KING, b. ——.  
 vi. GERTRUDE KING, b. ——; m. HORACE GUILLE. Children (Guile), (1) *Ava*; (2) *Lee*.

169. ABBIE <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Luke* <sup>6</sup>, *Luke* <sup>5</sup>, *John* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Westfield, Tioga Co., Pa., 16 Nov. 1820, died in Minnesota; married in Pennsylvania, ALMOND KING. He married (2), her sister, JULIA SCOTT (No. 172).

## Children of Almond King:

By first wife, Abbie Scott:

- i. OSMER KING.  
 ii. JULIA KING.

By second wife, Julia Scott:

- iii. LILLIAN KING.  
 iv. ARTHUR KING.

170. JAMES <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Luke* <sup>6</sup>, *Luke* <sup>5</sup>, *John* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Westfield, Tioga Co., Pa., 22 Jan. 1823, died in Brookland, Pa.; married LAURETTE MATTISON, daughter of David and Polly Mattison.

## Children:

- i. LAURETTE <sup>8</sup>; m. CHARLES TURNER.  
 ii. CHARLES; m. SARAH GARDNER. Child (Scott), *Hattie*.

- iii. ADDIE; m. (1), CLINTON SPENCER, (2), CLAUDE WATSON, (3),  
——— LORD.
- iv. DAVID.
- v. WILLIAM, died when a young man.

171. CHARLES <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Luke*<sup>6</sup>, *Luke*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westfield, Pa., 5 Apr. 1825, died in Westfield; 22 Mar. 1885; married in Westfield, 1 Jan. 1850, ANGELINE BRISTOL, daughter of George O. and Hestina (Gaylord) Bristol, born in Westfield, died in Westfield, 3 Mar. 1891.

Children born in Westfield, Pa.:

- 268. i. THERESA <sup>8</sup>, b. abt. 1851; m. JOSHUA H. RUSHMORE.
- ii. EDNA, b. 12 Feb. 1853; unm. 1917.
- 269. iii. HESTER, b. 31 Oct. 1855; m. VERNETTE W. JOHNSTON.
- 270. iv. WILMOT, b. 28 May 1859; m. LIZZIE McNINCH and MRS. CLARA FULLER.
- 271. v. IDA, b. 16 Nov. 1862; m. NORMAN C. DAVY.
- 272. vi. ABBIE, b. 16 Nov. 1862 (twin); m. MATT M. STEPHENSON.
- vii. BENNIE L., b. after 1863, died young.

173. LUKE <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Luke*<sup>6</sup>, *Luke*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westfield, Tioga Co., Pa., 20 Aug. 1831, died in Wisconsin; married SUSAN DOPP.

174. HESTER <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Luke*<sup>6</sup>, *Luke*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westfield, Tioga, Co., Pa., 10 July 1834, died in Wisconsin; married CHARLES McMULLEN.

175. LAFAYETTE <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Rufus*<sup>6</sup>, *Luke*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Clymer, Pa., 17 Feb. 1826, died in Brookfield, Pa., on 21 July 1883; married in Clymer, Pa., on 21 Sept. 1844, MELISSA ETTA TANNER, daughter of Aaron and Diana (Elwell) Tanner, born in Locke, N. Y., on 8 Sept. 1824, died in Brookfield, Pa., on 10 Feb. 1882.

Children, first four born in West Union, N. Y., the rest at Troupsburg, N. Y.:

- 273. i. MELVILLE E.<sup>8</sup>, b. 9 Nov. 1846; m. ALICE HOLMES and ANNA B. JONES.
- 274. ii. EMMA F., b. 4 Sept. 1849; m. J. NEWTON BEACH.
- iii. ADELBERT COLLINS, b. 19 May 1853, d. 1901; unm.
- iv. BYRON JAY, b. 4 Feb. 1855, d. 1 Feb. 1906, s. p.; m. LAURA COOK.
- 275. v. ELLEN A., b. 28 Mar. 1857; m. HIRAM N. GRAHAM.
- vi. FLORA M., b. 17 Mar. 1861, d. 20 Mar. 1878.
- 276. vii. JOHN C., b. 19 Sept. 1863; m. GERTRUDE McMINDES.
- 277. viii. NELLIE, b. 15 Jan. 1865; m. LORIN BRUNDAGE.

They resided at West Union, Steuben Co., Troupsburg, N. Y., and Brookfield, Pa.

176. LUKE <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Rufus*<sup>6</sup>, *Luke*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born Clymer, Tioga Co., Pa., 20 Feb. 1828, died in Westfield, Pa., Aug. 1888; married (1), HANNAH LAWTON; married (2), widow SUSAN (LITTLE) HARRINGTON; married (3), MARY AYLESWORTH.

Children, by which wife unknown:

- i. CAROLINE <sup>8</sup>.
- ii. MARY.
- iii. JOHN.
- iv. MARGARET.

Administration on the estate of Luke Scott, late of Westfield, Pa., deceased, was granted 9 Nov. 1888, to C. P. Kilbourne, the widow Mary Scott, renouncing her right. (Tioga Co., Probate.)

177. JAMES <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Rufus*<sup>6</sup>, *Luke*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Clymer, Pa., 31 Dec. 1830, died in Hector, Pa.; married HESTER NEWMAN, daughter of Joseph Newman.

Children:

- i. BERTIE <sup>8</sup>.
- ii. FLOYD.
- iii. JUSTICE.

178. JOEL <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Rufus*<sup>6</sup>, *Luke*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Clymer, Pa., 28 Feb. 1834, died in Reynoldsville, N. Y., 11 Apr. 1911; married in Clymer, SARAH JANE KILBOURNE, daughter of Truman Kilbourne.

Children born in Clymer, Pa.:

- i. FAYETTE E.<sup>8</sup>
- ii. RUFUS E.
- iii. LUSINA E.
- iv. EUNICE A.; m. HAMP STONE.
- v. WALTER E.
- vi. TRUMAN.
- vii. LEMUEL WINFIELD.
- viii. CAROLINE.
- ix. JESSIE; m. D. W. HORTON.
- x. VAUGHAN.

179. CHLOE <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Rufus*<sup>6</sup>, *Luke*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Clymer, Pa., 8 June 1841; married in Clymer, STEPHEN DICKENS, son of Joel and Fannie Dickens.

Children:

- i. IDA V. DICKENS; m. CHARLES BAKER.
- ii. CARRIE DICKENS; m. JAMES LOUCKS.
- iii. ELDORA DICKENS; m. JOHN LOUCKS.



180. LEMUEL <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Rufus* <sup>6</sup>, *Luke* <sup>5</sup>, *John* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Clymer, Pa., on 21 July 1844; married in Ulysses, Pa., MARY REDNER, daughter of Henry and Sylvia (Bump) Redner, born in Hector, Pa., on 25 July, died in Minnesota.

Children:

- i. VANDORA <sup>8</sup>.
- ii. EDWARD.
- iii. HARVEY.
- iv. CHARLES.

181. WINFIELD <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Rufus* <sup>6</sup>, *Luke* <sup>5</sup>, *John* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Clymer, Pa., 18 May, 1847; living 1917, Sabinsville, Pa.; married in Westfield, Pa., 6 Feb. 1873, ROSINA P. SCOTT (p. 106), daughter of Levi and Polly (Seamans) Scott, born in Clymer, Pa., on 6 Feb. 1845, died in Clymer, 16 Apr. 1908.

Child born in Clymer:

- i. JULIA L., b. 24 Nov. 1879; m. JOSEPH WILCOX. Children (Wilcox), (1) *Rosa G.*, b. 17 Aug. 1910; (2) *Iola Louise*.

Mr. Scott was educated in the district schools of Clymer township and at the Knoxville and Ulysses Academies. When he left school he began to farm and has always continued in agriculture. He has a very large, highly cultivated farm in Clymer, and has held various township offices.

182. JULIA <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Jesse* <sup>6</sup>, *Jacob* <sup>5</sup>, *Abraham* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Vt., 12 Oct. 1818, died in Barre, 3 June 1903; married (1), in Barre, 11 Mar. 1841, TIMOTHY PATTERSON, son of Timothy and Content (Cook) Patterson, born in Barre, 15 Oct. 1815, died in Barre, 29 June 1852. She married (2), in Barre, Mar. 1854, NATHAN MORSE, son of Robert and Polly (Harrington) Morse, born in Barre, after 1815, died in Barre, 12 May 1888. Mr. Morse married for his first wife, Elvira Scott, sister of Julia, and had a son Elmer Scott Morse.

Children by first husband born in Barre, Vt.:

- i. AGNES NACY PATTERSON, b. 1 Mar. 1842; m. CHARLES BRADFORD, whose first wife was Cordelia Scott, her mother's sister.
- ii. ADA E. PATTERSON, b. 8 Feb. 1852; m. JOSEPH M. TAFT.

183. ELVIRA <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Jesse* <sup>6</sup>, *Jacob* <sup>5</sup>, *Abraham* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Vt., 9 Aug. 1820, died in Barre, 11 Jan. 1850; married in Barre, 29 Feb. 1842, NATHAN MORSE, son of Robert and Polly (Harrington) Morse, born in Barre, after 1815, died in Barre, 12 May 1888. Mr. Morse married (2), her older sister, Julia (Scott) Patterson.

Child born in Barre:

- i. ELMER SCOTT MORSE, b. 24 Nov. 1842, d. 3 June 1866; unm.

184. ROSINA <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Jesse*<sup>6</sup>, *Jacob*<sup>5</sup>, *Abraham*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Vt., 17 Nov. 1824, died in Barre, Vt., 28 Jan. 1904; married in Barre, 10 Mar. 1847, AUGUSTUS CLAFLIN, son of Jonathan G. and Lucy A. (Gale) Clafin, born in Barre, 17 Oct. 1822, died in Barre, 9 June 1890.

Children born in Barre:

- i. IDA CORDELIA CLAFLIN, b. 12 July 1849, Barre, d. 13 Aug. 1850.
- ii. JULIA ANN CLAFLIN, b. 21 Apr. 1853, d. 24 July 1853.

185. LUTHERIA <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Jesse*<sup>6</sup>, *Jacob*<sup>5</sup>, *Abraham*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Vt., 14 Apr. 1827, died in Barre, 29 Nov. 1869; married in Barre, 7 Mar. 1848, JUSTUS S. ROBINSON of Lowell, born in Washington, Vt.

Children born in Barre, Vt.:

- i. GEORGE S. ROBINSON, b. 1852, d. 18 July 1878, ae. 26.
- ii. CARRIE ROBINSON, b. 23 Mar. 1859; m. 28 Oct. 1884, ARTHUR W. PROCTOR of Salem, Mass. Res. Peabody.
- iii. CLARA ROBINSON, twin, b. 23 Mar. 1859.
- iv. ADDIE ROBINSON, b. 22 Mar. 1868, d. 5 Sept. 1868.
- v. ALICE ROBINSON, twin, b. 22 Mar. 1868, d. 6 Sept. 1868.

186. LUCIUS W.<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Jesse*<sup>6</sup>, *Jacob*<sup>5</sup>, *Abraham*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Vt., 21 May 1829, died in Barre, Vt., 29 Mar. 1901; married in Barre, 16 Nov. 1859, MINA C. COLTON, daughter of Solomon and Maria (——) (Sleeper) Colton, born 25 Aug. 1840.

Children born in West Fairlee, Vt.:

- i. JENNIE M.<sup>s</sup>, b. 19 July 1860; m. L. F. HALL. Children (Hall), *Frederick E.*; *Max J.*
- ii. FREDERICK M., b. 1 Oct. 1865; m. SADIE M. MORRIS of Lynn, Mass.
- iii. DELLA C., b. 5 Oct. 1866, d. 5 Sept. 1879.
- iv. MAUD M., b. 14 Jan. 1883.

Administration granted to Charles N. Barker on estate of Lucius W. Scott of Barre, Vt., 5 June 1901. The heirs were Fred M. Scott, Jennie M. Hall and Maud M. Scott. (Montpelier Probate.)

187. CHARLES ADLEY <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Jesse*<sup>6</sup>, *Jacob*<sup>5</sup>, *Abraham*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Vt., 14 June 1831, died in Barre, 2 Aug. 1875; married in Barre, 30 Dec. 1852, ELVIRA HARRINGTON, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca (Browning) Harrington, born in Barre, 28 Feb. 1835, living 1916.

## Children born in Barre, Vt.:

278. i. WALTER FREMONT <sup>8</sup>, b. 5 Dec. 1856.  
 ii. GERRY WALWORTH, b. 4 June 1859; m. ANNA CHATTERTON, dau. of Edward G. and Laurette (Mead) Chatterton. He has no children, is a Mason, and by occupation is a Railway Postal clerk. He resides in Brandon, Vt.  
 iii. JESSE ELLSWORTH, b. 11 Nov. 1861, d. 25 Aug. 1863.  
 iv. WILLIS GRANT, b. 4 June 1865; m. 9 Mar. 1898, Brandon, Vt., ANNA T. FIELD, dau. Jonathan Stearns and Anna (Trainer) Field, b. Brandon, 29 May 1876. They reside in Brandon, Vt., and have no children.
279. v. HARRY ELBRIDGE, b. 1 May 1869; m. HATTIE ELIZABETH LISHER and FLORA L. JONES.

Mr. Charles A. Scott was a farmer in early life, but later he owned a butcher shop and ran a livery stable.

188. MARY ANN <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Jesse* <sup>6</sup>, *Jacob* <sup>5</sup>, *Abraham* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Vt., 22 Aug. 1833, died in Barre, 6 Aug. 1854; married in Barre, 9 Jan. 1853, WILBUR TILDEN, son of Webber and Nancy (Patterson) Tilden, born in Barre, 12 Mar. 1830, died in Barre, 1 Apr. 1874.

## Children born in Barre, Vt.:

- i. JULIA ADELLE TILDEN, b. 2 Nov. 1853; m. EDGAR E. HUBBARD.

189. GEORGE W. <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Jesse* <sup>6</sup>, *Jacob* <sup>5</sup>, *Abraham* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Vt., 8 July 1835, died in Lynn, Mass., 14 Aug. 1881; married (1), in Barre, 22 Mar. 1859, CYNTHIA H. GOODHUE, daughter of Aaron Smith and Caroline (Buck) Goodhue, born in Berlin, Vt., 25 Jan. 1838, died in St. Johnsbury, Vt., 25 Jan. 1873. He married (2), in Nashua, N. H., 18 Jan. 1878, ELVIRA RING, daughter of M. and L. (Whitney) Ring, born in Williamstown, Vt., in 1845.

## Children born Fairlee, Vt.:

- i. NELLIE A. <sup>8</sup>, b. 17 July 1861; m. HENRY SWAIN. Living in Lynn, Mass., in 1917.
280. ii. ELMER GEORGE, b. 19 May 1863; m. SUSAN BAILEY.

190. CORDELIA C. <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Jesse* <sup>6</sup>, *Jacob* <sup>5</sup>, *Abraham* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Vt., 16 Aug. 1837, died in Barre, 7 Dec. 1863 s. p.; married in Barre, 3 Dec. 1862, CHARLES BRADFORD, son of Ambrose and Harriet (Batchelder) Bradford. He married (2), in Barre, Agnes Patterson, daughter of Timothy and Julia (Scott) Patterson, her mother being the elder sister of Cordelia C. Scott.



191. HARRIET EMELINE <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Jacob*<sup>6</sup>, *Jacob*<sup>5</sup>, *Abraham*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Vt., 29 Jan 1824, died in Amboy, Ill., 15 Apr. 1875; married about 1850, REV. CORNELIUS FORD, born in Malta, N. Y., 5 Nov. 1822, died in Kearney, Neb., 25 Apr. 1914, aged ninety-two years.

Children:

- i. GEORGE E. FORD, born 16 Aug. 1852, Peoria, Ill., d. 22 July 1912; m. 27 Dec. 1877, MARY E. VAN PELT, dau. of Walter C. and Emma E. (Comstock) Van Pelt.
- ii. TILLA FORD.
- iii. ELBRIDGE FORD.
- iv. WILL G. FORD.
- v. BERNICE FOSTER FORD, b. —; m. FRANK BARRY.
- vi. CLARK ELLIS FORD.

192. ALBERT GALLATIN <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Jacob*<sup>6</sup>, *Jacob*<sup>5</sup>, *Abraham*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Vt., 12 June 1825, died in Holdrege, Neb., 30 June 1895; married in Ringwood, Ill., 17 Dec. 1857, EMILY ADELIA SMITH, daughter of John W. Smith, born in Johnston, Vt., 17 Feb. 1830, died in Spokane, Wash., 3 July 1899.

Children:

- i. HERBERT WILLIS, b. 1 Jan. 1859, Sheffield, Ill., d. s. p. 3 Apr. 1908, Hastings, Neb.; m. (1) in Seward, Neb., 15 Dec. 1881, IDA M. LANGWORTHY who d. Holdrege, Neb., 22 Dec. 1891; m. (2), Denver, Col., 3 Aug. 1894, ELIZABETH EINSEL.
281. ii. CLARA, b. 13 Apr. 1864, Sheffield; m. CHARLES H. MILLER.
- iii. LAURA ANN, b. 25 Dec. 1870, d. 18 Aug. 1881, Kearney, Neb.

Mr. Scott was a merchant and grain dealer and a director of the First National Bank of Kearney, Neb. He represented Nebraska on the World's Fair Commission at Chicago. Prominent in religious work, he served as a deacon in the Congregational Church. In 1875 he was a state representative.

193. GEORGE ENOCH <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Jacob*<sup>6</sup>, *Jacob*<sup>5</sup>, *Abraham*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Vt., 3 Sept. 1829, died in Chicago, Ill., 19 Oct. 1914, aged eighty-five years; married in Newbury, Vt., 6 Dec. 1854, SARAH KAY MORSE, daughter of Timothy and Pirindia (Haines) Morse, born in Newbury, Vt., 15 Feb. 1832, died in Newbury, 8 Sept. 1863.

Children born in Chicago, Ill.:

282. i. HENRY CLAY <sup>8</sup>, b. 19 June 1855; m. CARRIE B. ELLIS.
283. ii. HELEN GERTRUDE, b. 27 Sept. 1857; m. ALEXANDER D. CRAIN.
284. iii. ANNA LUDLAM, b. 12 Feb. 1860; m. CHARLES T. HEWITT.
- iv. JAMES HAPGOOD, b. 22 Aug. 1862, d. 29 Apr. 1863.

George Enoch Scott was educated at Newbury, Vt. He lived for a time in Waterbury, Vt., where he was engaged as a merchant. He went West in 1852, settling first at La Salle, Ill., a town at the junction of the Illinois and Michigan Canal with the Illinois River. He only lived there two years when he removed to Chicago and was one of the pioneers in the lumber business of the state. He continued to reside in Chicago until his death in 1914.

194. ADDISON <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Jacob* <sup>6</sup>, *Jacob* <sup>5</sup>, *Abraham* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Vt., 24 July 1836, died in Kearney, Neb., 15 Aug. 1890; married in Princeton, Ill., 4 Mar. 1865, JEAN BARRIE, daughter of Peter and Mary (Culley) Barrie, born in Englishtown, N. J., 27 Nov. 1847, died in San Diego, Cal., 20 May 1912.

Child born in Oakley, Ill.:

- i. AVIS RAY <sup>8</sup>, b. 4 Aug. 1867; m. 28 Feb. 1891, Kearney, Neb., ELIJAH NEWLON PORTERFIELD, son of James and Elvira (Blaine) Porterfield, b. 18 Aug. 1851, Worthington, Pa. Mrs. Porterfield is living in San Diego, Cal. She possesses Jacob Scott's family Bible.

196. WILLIS BROWN <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Elijah* <sup>6</sup>, *James* <sup>5</sup>, *James* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 20 May 1810, died in Philadelphia, Pa., 17 Dec. 1904; married 29 Apr. 1833, MERAB ANN ALEXANDER, daughter of Ebenezer and Rhoda (Scott) Alexander, born in Montague, Mass., 1811.

Children:

- i. RHODA ANN <sup>8</sup>, b. 21 July 1836, d. 21 Apr. 1854.
- ii. EMERY ALEXANDER, b. 1837, d. 1 Dec. 1844.
- iii. EBENEZER ALEXANDER, b. 8 Apr. 1838; m. 24 June 1885, BESSIE BRAY.
- iv. HELEN AUGUSTA, b. 10 Sept. 1843.

Repeated letters to descendants failed to elicit any response.

197. EUNICE LAWRENCE <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Elijah* <sup>6</sup>, *James* <sup>5</sup>, *James* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 12 June 1812, died in Brattleboro, Vt., 1 Sept. 1901; married in Chesterfield, N. H., 3 Mar. 1829, WILLARD H. ALEXANDER, son of Ebenezer and Rhoda (Scott) Alexander, born in Montague, Mass.; 14 Sept. 1806, died in Brattleboro, 10 Nov. 1891. (See p. 81.)

Children born in Chesterfield, N. H.:

- i. CHARLES EMERY ALEXANDER, b. 10 Jan. 1830, d. 13 Dec. 1905, Guildford, Vt.; m. ELLEN A. HARRIS.
- ii. SEROTIA ANN ALEXANDER, b. 8 Feb. 1882, d. 31 Mar. 1912; unm.
- iii. ELIJAH SCOTT ALEXANDER, b. 17 Apr. 1834, d. 23 Feb. 1886, Chicago, Ill.; m. JOSEPHINE PHELPS.



- iv. HENRY HILLAND ALEXANDER, b. 15 June 1836, d. 16 Aug. 1885, Brattleboro, Vt.; m. MARY CLARK.
- v. JOHN FREDERICK ALEXANDER, b. 21 Feb. 1838; m. 31 Oct. 1860, MARY S. PERRY, dau. of George and Hannah B. (Chandler) Perry, b. Rockingham, Vt., 26 Sept. 1839. Children (Alexander), (1) *John Frederick*; (2) *Charlotte May*; (3) *Anna Eunice*, (4) *George Perry*.
- vi. EUNICE AUGUSTA ALEXANDER, b. 21 Feb. 1841, d. 1 Jan. 1853, Brattleboro, Vt.
- vii. EDWARD FRANCIS ALEXANDER, b. 11 May 1847, d. 11 May 1901, Chicago, Ill.

Willard H. Alexander returned to Chesterfield when eleven years old and lived with his uncle and aunt, Oliver and Mary (Scott) Brown. He cared for Oliver in his old age. A few years after Capt. Oliver Brown died, Willard removed to Brattleboro, Vt. He was a farmer and a captain in the Militia.

198. LUCIA PHILANA <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Elijah* <sup>6</sup>, *James* <sup>5</sup>, *James* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 1 Nov. 1815, died in Clayton, Wis., 8 Feb. 1911; married 24 Feb. 1836, SALEM TOWN HOLBROOK, son of Job and Susannah (Town) Holbrook, born in Mendon, N. Y., 20 Jan. 1806, died 20 Dec. 1883, Neenah, Wis.

Children:

- i. CAROLINE M. HOLBROOK, b. 22 Nov. 1836; m. 13 Apr. 1859, URI WHEELER.
- ii. RUTH E. HOLBROOK, b. 31 Oct. 1839; m. 21 Feb. 1872, JOSEPH SCHAUB.
- iii. HENRY S. HOLBROOK, b. 2 Mar. 1846; m. 18 May 1871, AMINA SMITH.
- iv. HARRIET N. HOLBROOK, b. 27 Feb. 1849; unm. 1917.
- v. NELSON E. HOLBROOK, b. 17 Dec. 1856; m. 13 July 1887, FANNIE WHEELER.

199. HARRIET NEWELL <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Elijah* <sup>6</sup>, *James* <sup>5</sup>, *James* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 13 Feb. 1824, died in Moscow, N. Y., 7 Aug. 1909, aged eighty-five years; married in Leicester, N. Y., 24 Sept. 1844, WILLIAM HARRISON HOLBROOK, son of Job and Susannah (Town) Holbrook, born in Mendon, N. Y., 22 Nov. 1814, died in Leicester, 8 Aug. 1896, aged eighty-two years.

Children born in Leicester, N. Y.:

- i. INFANT BOY, died unnamed.
- ii. INFANT BOY, died unnamed.
- iii. ELLA HOLBROOK, b. 12 Mar. 1854; m. 21 Feb. 1877, WILLIAM SEWARD BENEDICT. Children (Benedict), (1) *Mabel*, b. 4 May 1878; m. Frederick Reuben Andrews; (2) *Bessie*, b. 19 Sept. 1880, d. 1881; (3) *Anna*, b. 17 Nov. 1881; m. William McDonell



- Wood; (4) *Harriet*, b. 3 Nov. 1884; m. Frank Willis Smith; (5) *Laura*, b. 2 Sept. 1885; (6) *Charles Holbrook*, b. 16 Oct. 1887; m. Beulah Ausfahl; (7) *Ruth*, b. 14 Aug. 1896.
- iv. **HATTIE HOLBROOK**, b. 19 Apr. 1858; m. 25 Oct. 1882, **JOHN DENTON**, M.D., son of Anthony Y. and Cornelia (Schoonmaker) Denton, b. 5 Apr. 1852, Gardiner, N. Y. Children (Denton), (1) *Bessie Scott*, b. 17 Sept. 1887; m. Ray Hoisington; (2) *Lewis A.*, b. 23 Oct. 1890; m. Ethel Clemons; (3) *William H.*, b. 27 July 1901.
- v. **CLARA HOLBROOK**, b. 22 Nov. 1863; m. **WILLIAM A. McMANN**.

200. **SUSAN ADALINE**<sup>7</sup> **SCOTT** (*Elijah*<sup>6</sup>, *James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 17 Mar. 1828, died in Olney, Ill., 17 Aug. 1881; married in Leicester, N. Y., 2 Nov. 1848, **JAMES RAINEY DALES**, son of Hugh and Margaret (Blakely) Dales, born in Leicester, N. Y., 30 Aug. 1824, died in Chicago, Ill., 7 Mar. 1900.

Children, all except the last two, born in Leicester, N. Y.:

- i. **JESSIE DALES**, b. 30 Aug. 1849; m. 8 Oct. 1873, **Fairfield, Ill., ORLANDO F. BARKLEY**. Children (Barkley), (1) *Charles W.*; (2) *Joseph G.*
- ii. **KATE DALES**, b. 29 Sept. 1851; m. **Fairfield, Ill., EDWARD E. LEONARD**, b. Beardstown, Ohio. Children (Leonard), (1) *Elizabeth*; (2) *Clarence J.*
- iii. **CHARLES SCOTT DALES**, b. 29 Sept. 1853; m. **Roland, Ill., 13 Dec. 1876, DORA LEONA GALLOWAY**, dau. of Damascus Wills and Jane (Riley) Galloway, b. 4 Apr. 1857, in Illinois. He m. (2), about Apr. 1890, **FLORA ISABELLE EDDY**, b. 23 May 1862, in Michigan, dau. of Morton S. and Rose J. (Johnson) Eddy. He m. (3), 15 Jan. 1895, **ANNA F. FELTS**, dau. of William Wesley and Martha Jane (Hunt) Felts, b. 26 Jan. 1866, in Tennessee. Children (Dales), by first wife, (1) *Edward Verner*; (2) *John Bertram*; by third wife, (3) *Marian*.
- iv. **JOHN BLAKELY DALES**, b. 25 Oct. 1854, d. 1868, ae. 14.
- v. **CLARA DALES**, b. 15 May 1864, Leiters Ford; m. 21 June 1886, **Chicago, Ill., CHARLES W. BARLOW**, son of Dr. John W. and Barbara (Weiser) Barlow, b. 15 Nov. 1860, Marshall, Ill. Children (Barlow), (1) *Harry D.* (in service of U. S. 1917); (2) *Mary*; (3) *Helen*; (4) *Pauline*; (5) *John*; (6) *Charles W., Jr.*
- vi. **SARAH LANSING DALES**, b. 24 June 1869, Enfield, Ill.; m. Sept. 1890, **Chicago, Ill., WILBERT D. GHORMLEY**. Children (Ghormley), (1) *James Dales*; (2) *Helen*; (3) *William Kerr*; (4) *Clarence*; (5) *Margaret*.

201. **MARY ANN**<sup>7</sup> (*Leonard I.*<sup>6</sup>, *James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H. in 1817, died in Brattleboro, Vt., 10 Oct. 1890, aged seventy-three years; married between 1839 and 1847, **DERRICK L. SPRAGUE**, son of Major and Martha

(Cobleigh) Sprague, born in Townsend, Vt., 3 Aug. 1818, died in Chester, Vt., 26 Apr. 1869, aged fifty years, eight months and twenty-three days.

Children born in Townsend, Vt.:

- i. MARY AUGUSTA SPRAGUE, b. 10 May 1849, d. in Boston, Mass., 15 June 1881, ae. 32 y. 1 m. 5 d.; m. in Brattleboro, Vt., 5 Sept. 1878, GEORGE W. HOLBROOK.
- ii. FRANK D. SPRAGUE.

Mary is called "Mary Ann Scott" in her grandfather's Will, and signs for her portion of his estate as "Mary Ann Sprague". She must have changed her name for she sells the property in Chester, as "Mary B. Sprague", and her death record calls her "Mary B. Sprague", and this death record says she is the daughter of Leonard Scott and Fanny Briggs.

On the 18 Oct. 1855, Derrick L. Sprague, of Townsend, Vt., bought land in Chester, Vt., and on the 21 Apr. 1871, Mary B. Sprague, Mary A. Sprague and Frank D. Sprague, residents of Brattleboro, sold the same piece of land.

202. ELLEN SOPHINA <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Lucius* <sup>6</sup>, *James* <sup>5</sup>, *James* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 2 Nov. 1827, died in Marlow, N. H., 26 Feb. 1855, of childbirth; married in Winchester, in May 1847, FRANCIS J. ROGERS born in Lempster, N. H., in 1820, died in Newport, N. H., 23 Sept. 1891, aged seventy-one years. He married (2), in 1856, Delight Huntley, daughter of Alden and Hannah (Scott) Huntley (p. 82), born in Marlow, N. H., 25 Aug. 1829, died in Newport, N. H., 26 Apr. 1907.

Children of Francis J. Rogers born in Marlow, N. H.:

By Ellen S. Scott:

- i. CHILD, b. and d. 26 Feb. 1855.

By Delight A. Huntley:

- ii. ELLEN H. ROGERS, b. 10 June 1857.

203. MARIE ANTOINETTE <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Lucius* <sup>6</sup>, *James* <sup>5</sup>, *James* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 9 May 1830, died in Winchester, 28 Jan. 1912; married in Springfield, Mass., 30 Aug. 1853, NATHAN PACKARD BURBANK, son of Josiah and Deborah (Conant) Burbank, born in Oakham, Mass., 14 Mar. 1815, died in Winchester, N. H., 29 Sept. 1892.

Children born in Winchester, N. H.:

- i. WILLIS SCOTT BURBANK, b. 24 Dec. 1859; m. MARION KING. Resides 1917, in Scranton, Pa., s. p.
- ii. DANIEL NATHAN BURBANK, b. 6 Apr. 1867; m. BLANCHE HOLT. Child (Burbank), *Scott Walter*, b. 15 May 1907. Resides 1917, in Gardner, Mass.



204. SARAH CEROTIA <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Lucius*<sup>6</sup>, *James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 30 Sept. 1833, living 1917, Cambridge, Mass.; married (1), in Winchester, 12 Feb. 1868, DR. THOMAS H. WARREN, born in Farmington, Me., in 1810, died in Winchester 3 Feb. 1876. She married (2), in Winchester, 24 Mar. 1877, AMOS M. CARLETON, son of Daniel and Mary (Moore) Carleton, born in Dunbarton, N. H., 10 Sept. 1809, died in Winchester, N. H., 2 Aug. 1883.

Child by first husband:

- i. CHARLES WARREN, born about 1870, d. about 1890, unm.

205. LUCIUS PARSON <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Lucius*<sup>6</sup>, *James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 25 Oct. 1837, died in Poolsville, Md., 25 Nov. 1864; married in Winchester, 5 Nov. 1857, SYLVIA STONE SCOTT (No. 195), daughter of Jacob and Caroline (Olmstead) Scott, born in Canada, 2 Mar. 1841, died in Framingham, Mass., 11 Mar. 1889.

Children:

285. i. GEORGE LUCIUS <sup>8</sup>, b. 12 Apr. 1860, Windsor, Canada; m. ANNIE M. HIMES.
- ii. WINNIE E., b. 1864; m. Hinsdale, N. H., 14 June 1882, LORENZO W. PROUTY, son of Walter B. Prouty, b. in Holden, Mass., in 1860, a blacksmith. She was living in Framingham in 1917 and would not reply to letters.

206. FRANCES AUGUSTA <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*George E.*<sup>6</sup>, *James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 23 Sept. 1832; married ALVIN SHAKESPEARE.

207. CORA ESTELLA <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*George E.*<sup>6</sup>, *James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, N. H., 4 Oct. 1836; married DAN CRONKHITE.

208. EMMA E. <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*George E.*<sup>6</sup>, *James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 23 Aug. 1843; married LEMUEL EFNER.

209. SARAH LYDIA <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*George E.*<sup>6</sup>, *James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 23 Aug. 1845; married HARRY CONLEY.

210. ELLA ORINDA <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*George E.*<sup>6</sup>, *James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Neenah, Wis., 7 Aug. 1847, living 1917, Seattle, Wash.; married in Chicago, Ill., 7 Aug. 1871, ALBERT BENJAMIN STILES, son of Benjamin P. and Martha C. (Moody) Stiles, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 25 Oct. 1837.



## Children born in Chicago, Ill.:

- i. ALBERT BENJAMIN STILES, b. 31 May 1872.
- ii. GRACE EMERSON STILES, b. 4 Mar. 1875.

211. CHARLES E.<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*George E.*<sup>6</sup>, *James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holyoke, Mass., 30 Sept. 1849, living 1917, in Escanaba, Mich.; married in Green Bay, Wis., 3 Apr. 1872, MARY HOWARD LAST, daughter of John B. and Sarah Elbertine (Green) Last, born in Green Bay, 19 Oct. 1851, living 1917 in Escanaba, Mich.

## Children:

- i. INFANT, b. 4 Oct. 1873, Green Bay, Wis., d. 4 Oct. 1873.
- ii. INFANT, b. 8 Nov. 1874, Menominee, Mich., d. 15 Nov. 1874.
- iii. STELLA LAST<sup>8</sup>, b. 9 Apr. 1876, Menominee, d. 26 Sept. 1881, Marinette, Wis.
- iv. JOHN EVERETT, b. 3 Apr. 1877, Menominee, d. 23 Aug. 1877, Menominee, Mich.
- v. CHARLES ALBERT, b. 17 Sept. 1879, Green Bay, Wis., d. 13 July, 1880, Marinette, Wis.
- vi. THOMAS EVERETT, b. 1 July 1881, Marinette, Wis., d. 14 Aug. 1881, Marinette.
- vii. FRANK EDITH, b. 22 Apr. 1883, Ogden, Utah, d. 7 June 1883, Ogden.

Mr. Scott is a dry-goods merchant in Escanaba, Mich.

212. GEORGE ENOS<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*William H.*<sup>6</sup>, *James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Nunda, N. Y., 18 May 1842, died in Oshkosh, Wis., 27 Dec. 1912; married in Neenah, Wis., 18 Sept. 1872, HARRIET L. HUXLEY, daughter of Albert and Clarissa D. (Hickox) Huxley, born in New Marlboro, Mass., 10 Sept. 1843, living in Oshkosh, Wis., 1917.

## Children born in Neenah, Wis.:

- i. ALBERT WILLIAM<sup>8</sup>, b. 13 Oct. 1876, d. 25 Feb. 1896.
- ii. CLARA MARY, b. 23 Feb. 1884, living in Oshkosh in 1917; m. 29 May 1907, HUMPHREY C. ROGERS, son of Commodore and Adelia L. (Spare) Rogers, b. Bucyrus, Ohio. Children (Rogers), (1) *Berton Scott*, b. 1 Oct. 1910; (2) *Emily Jane*, b. 17 June 1915.

213. HANNAH JULIA<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*William H.*<sup>6</sup>, *James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Nunda, N. Y., 30 July 1843, died in Neenah, Wis., 18 Jan. 1917; married in Vinland, Wis., 9 Sept. 1862, GILBERT CHAMPION JONES, son of Col. Harvey and Sally Deborah (Gilbert) Jones, born in Kingsboro, N. Y., 14 Dec. 1837, died in Neenah, 4 July 1914.

## Children born in Neenah, Wis.:

- i. WILLIAM HARVEY JONES, b. 28 June 1863; unm. 1917.

- ii. GEORGE GILBERT JONES, b. 4 July 1865; living unm. 1917 in Neenah, Wis.
- iii. LUCIEN WELLS JONES, b. 4 Mar. 1872, d. 25 Mar. 1882.

214. LAURENS ENOS<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*William H.*<sup>6</sup>, *James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vinland, Wis., 29 Apr. 1856, living in Stanley, Wis., in 1917; married in Vinland, Wis., 1 Nov. 1890, SABRINA COURTNEY, daughter of David and Jane (Ward) Courtney, born in Vinland, 22 Dec. 1859, living 1917.

Child:

- i. WARREN HUMPHREY<sup>8</sup>, b. 16 Apr. 1893; unm. 1917.

215. LAURA ELIZABETH<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer*<sup>6</sup>, *Ebenezer*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chesterfield, Mass., 5 June 1824, death unknown; married 4 Sept. 1851, JOHN NEWTON BYAM, son of John and Polly (Newton) Byam, born 3 Feb. 1825, died in Boston, Mass., 8 Nov. 1855.

216. MARSHALL E.<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer*<sup>6</sup>, *Ebenezer*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 1 Sept. 1826, died in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 25 June 1893, aged sixty-six years and three months; married in Boston, Mass., 13 May 1849, PRISCILLA A. J. SIMMONDS.

He is buried in Mount Auburn, Mass.

217. CHARLOTTE MARYANNA<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer*<sup>6</sup>, *Ebenezer*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), b. in Chester, Vt., 8 June 1829, death unknown; married CHARLES BYAM, son of John and Polly (Newton) Byam, born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 26 Aug. 1827, death unknown.

Children:

- i. LIZZIE ELLA BYAM, b. 16 Feb. 1850, d. 3 Sept. 1850.
- ii. MILTON BYAM, b. 26 Jan. 1852, d. 5 Nov. 1852, Boston, Mass.
- iii. IDA IMOGENE BYAM, b. 27 Jan. 1854; m. 27 May 1875, LORING P. OLMSTEAD, son of George N. and Sarah May (Phillipps) Olmstead, b. 22 Nov. 1846. Children (Olmstead), (1) *Charles Byam*; (2) *Blanche*.
- iv. ALICE LILIAN BYAM, b. 31 Jan. 1858.
- v. CARRIE SCOTT BYAM, b. 16 Feb. 1862; m. 1 July 1886, JOHN A. CROSS of Enfield, N. H.

218. CEROCIA A.<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Ebenezer*<sup>6</sup>, *Ebenezer*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 18 Sept. 1834, death unknown; married 24 Nov. 1853, NATHAN F. HALE.

219. MARY S.<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Elijah*<sup>6</sup>, *Ebenezer*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 19 Oct. 1817, died in Hinsdale, N. H., 10 June 1849; married in 1834, JOHN EVANS of Hinsdale, born in Hinsdale, 28 Nov. 1814, died in Hinsdale, 28 June 1854.

Children born in Hinsdale, N. H.:

- i. MARY E. EVANS, b. 24 Oct. 1835, d. 15 Nov. 1855, Brattleboro, Vt.; m. PHILETUS WHITE.
- ii. LYDIA MARIA EVANS, b. 27 July 1837, d. Springfield, Mass., 4 Mar. 1916; m. 2 Apr. 1862, ELIJAH WILKLOW BARBER, b. Hartford, Conn., 19 Dec. 1837. Children (Barber), (1) *Lewis Nelson*; (2) *Etta Gertrude*; (3) *Emma Alice*; (4) *Jennie Evans*. She m. (2) JAMES O. TUTTLE.
- iii. NELSON R. EVANS, b. 28 Dec. 1845, d. 11 Apr. 1899, Hinsdale, N. H.; m. SARAH DARLING. Children (Evans), (1) *Child*, d. infant; (2) *Henry M.*
- iv. RUFUS E. EVANS, b. 19 July 1848, d. 9 Sept. 1850.

220. JULIA R.<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Elijah*<sup>6</sup>, *Ebenezer*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 12 Apr. 1821, died in Hinsdale, N. H., 4 July 1854; married in Hinsdale, N. H., 10 Oct. 1850, ALVIN T. BARRETT, son of Ora and Anna (Adams) Barrett, born in Hinsdale, N. H., 7 June 1826, died in Brattleboro, Vt., 28 Apr. 1865. He married (2), Hinsdale, on 15 Oct. 1855, his first wife's sister, Caroline P.<sup>7</sup> Scott (No. 223), born in Hinsdale, 1 July 1835, died in Hinsdale, 18 Jan. 1859.

Children born in Hinsdale, N. H.:

By first wife, Julia R. Scott:

- i. ANNA BARRETT, b. 29 Mar. 1854.

By second wife, Caroline P. Scott:

- ii. HENRY BARRETT, b. 13 June 1856.

221. ELIZABETH L.<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Elijah*<sup>6</sup>, *Ebenezer*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 8 Sept. 1823, died in Hinsdale, N. H., 8 Dec. 1885; married in Marlborough, N. H., 27 Nov. 1843, ALEXANDER ELMORE, son of Hezekiah and Tabitha (Wright) Elmore, born in Hinsdale, 3 Jan. 1811, died in Keene, N. H., 27 Nov. 1882, aged seventy-one years, ten months.

Children:

- i. MOREY ELMORE, b. 1848, Hinsdale, N. H.; m. 2 Apr. 1879, ANNIE L. WALDO, dau. of Charles and Hattie E. (Richardson) Waldo, b. 1853, Keene, N. H. Children (Elmore), (1) *Nellie Mary*, b. 13 Feb. 1883; (2) *Charles Henry*, b. 1 Aug. 1885.
- ii. FRANK ELMORE, b. 1857, Hinsdale; m. 7 Dec. 1882, Chesterfield, N. H., AMELIA D. HENDRIX, dau. of Benjamin and Betsey Hendrix, b. Enosburg, Vt., in 1848.



- iii. FRED ELMORE, b. 1863, Keene, N. H.; m. 11 Aug. 1886, EMILY ALICE EATON, b. Lodi, Wis. Children (Elmore), (1) *George Addison*, b. 10 Jan. 1888; (2) *Linnie M.*, b. 10 Jan. 1889, d. 1889; (3) *Girl*, b. 15 Jan. 1890; (4) *Girl*, b. 6 Dec. 1892; (5) *Girl*, b. 16 May 1899.

Alexander Elmore was a farmer.

222. SARAH ANN<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Elijah*<sup>6</sup>, *Ebenezer*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 28 Dec. 1827, died in Hinsdale, N. H., 28 Nov. 1906, aged seventy-eight years, eleven months, and one day; married in Hinsdale, 27 Feb. 1849, NELSON ESTY, son of Isaac and Patty (Forbes) Esty, born in Hinsdale, 15 Aug. 1821, died in Hinsdale, 18 Aug. 1904, aged eighty-three years and three days. His parents came from Royalston, Mass.

Children:

- i. EMMA JANE ESTY, b. 29 Mar. 1851, West Brattleboro, Vt., d. s. p. in Twisp, Wash., 2 Mar. 1917; m. in Worcester, Mass, 17 Sept. 1872, JOHN GREEN RICE, son of Enoch and Mary Elizabeth (Patch) Rice, b. 22 Sept. 1848, Worcester, Mass., living 1917.
- ii. CHARLIE NELSON ESTY, b. 19 July 1865, Worcester, d. 29 Dec. 1871.
- iii. FREDDIE SALISBURY ESTY, b. 24 July 1867, Worcester, d. 26 Aug. 1867.

After his marriage, Nelson Esty resided in Brattleboro, Vt., until 1849 when he removed to Worcester, Mass., and lived there until 1877. He then settled in Hinsdale, where for many years he was deacon in the First Baptist Church. He was a farmer.

224. JAMES M.<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Elijah*<sup>6</sup>, *Ebenezer*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hinsdale, N. H., 11 Nov. 1837, died in Hinsdale, 15 Dec. 1896; married in Brattleboro, Vt., 22 Oct. 1875, SUSANNA J. SWIFT, born in Scotland, 25 Mar. 1852.

Children born in Hinsdale, N. H.:

286. i. LIZZIE L.<sup>8</sup>, b. 9 July 1876; m. JOHN P. DAVENPORT.
- ii. GEORGIANNA, b. 2 Dec. 1879; unm. 1917.
287. iii. JOHN E., b. 1 Oct. 1881; m. ELLEN A. (SULLIVAN) CUSHING.

James M. Scott was a cabinet-maker and lumber dealer. He served in the Civil War in the Fifth New Hampshire Volunteers from 1861 to 1865.

225. CHARLES WEBSTER<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Rufus*<sup>6</sup>, *Ebenezer*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dummerston, Vt., 6 Jan. 1855; married in Bernardston, Mass., 26 Feb. 1879, LYDIA SANDERSON, daughter of John and Mary (Osgood) Sanderson, born in Bernardston, 29 July 1857.

## Children born in Greenfield, Mass.:

- i. LAVALETTE <sup>8</sup>, b. 17 Nov. 1879, was graduated from the Greenfield High School in 1898, and entered the banking business where he remained for eleven years. At present (1916) is with the Sanderson Fertilizer and Chemical Co., New Haven, Conn.
- ii. INFANT, b. 20 Dec. 1885, d. 21 Dec. 1885.
- iii. CHARLES RUFUS, b. 19 Feb. 1895, educated at Greenfield High, and Choate School at Wallingford, Conn. At present (1916) student at Williams College.

226. HARRIET <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Ozias* <sup>6</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>5</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Stockholm, N. Y., 17 Dec. 1823, died in Kalamo, Mich., 2 Jan. 1887; married in York, Ohio, 8 Mar. 1851, DANIEL MEADE, son of Isaac and Betsey (Carlton) Meade, born in Lawrence, N. Y., 26 Nov. 1826, died in Kalamo, Mich., 30 Dec. 1902.

## Children:

- i. WEALTHA R. MEADE, b. 28 June 1853, York, Ohio, d. 12 Apr. 1893, s. p., Kalamo, Mich.; m. 13 Nov. 1877, JOHN EATON.
- ii. ARABELLE E. MEADE, b. 26 May 1856, Kalamo, Mich.; m. 18 Oct. 1876, GUILFORD NORTHRUP. Children (Northrup), (1) *Mabel*; (2) *Hubert M.*; (3) *Karl D.* Resides Williamston, Mich.
- iii. CAROLINE D. MEADE, b. 13 Nov. 1859, Kalamo; m. 25 Oct. 1882, JOHN GRAVES. Children (Graves), *Pearl Harriet*, b. 10 Nov. 1884, Nashville, Mich.; m. 27 June 1911, Charles Novak. Child (Novak), *Carolyn*, b. 8 Feb. 1913.
- iv. ELWIN D. MEADE, b. 22 Feb. 1870, d. 18 Mar. 1873, Kalamo, Mich.

Daniel Mead removed from York, Ohio, to Kalamo, Mich., in 1856. He was a farmer.

227. DR. CARLOS OZIAS <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Ozias* <sup>6</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>5</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Stockholm, N. Y., on 22 May 1828, died in Maple Grove, Mich., 21 Jan. 1889; married (1), in York, Ohio, 3 Mar. 1853, CHARLOTTE BOISE, daughter of Chester and Roxy Ann (Dodd) Boise, born in Orford, Ohio, 25 Dec. 1834, died in Castleton, Mich., 17 Dec. 1863. He married (2), DELIGHT SHERMAN.

## Children:

## By first wife:

288. i. IDA <sup>8</sup>, b. 12 May 1854; m. SAMUEL LARK.
- ii. ELLSWORTH, b. 25 Dec. 1858; d. about 1896.
289. iii. JESSIE, b. 1 Feb. 1860; m. ERVIN P. COLE.

## By second wife:

- iv. HELEN.
- v. FREDDIE.



228. FRANKLIN ALPHONSO <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Ozias* <sup>6</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>5</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Stockholm, N. Y., 29 Dec. 1831, died in Walton, Mich., 27 Dec. 1913; married (1), 17 Apr. 1852, MARIA HARRIET WHITE, born 1831, died in Grand Rapids, Mich., 17 Apr. 1898, aged sixty-seven years. He married (2), MRS. EMMA (GRAVES) WILLIAMS, daughter of David Graves. He married (3), MRS. NANCY WOOD.

Children by first wife:

290. i. EUGENE FRANKLIN <sup>8</sup>, b. 21 Sept. 1852, Medina Co., Ohio; m. FRANCES GRIFFIN.
291. ii. STELLA MAY, b. 27 Dec. 1857, Barry Co., Ohio; m. HENRY POTTER.
- iii. MERIDEN A., b. 7 May 1860, Kalamazoo, Mich.
- iv. MERIDITH A., b. 7 May 1860, twin, d. 7 Dec. 1861.

229. ESTHER ANN <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Ozias* <sup>6</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>5</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Stockholm, N. Y., 27 May 1834, died in Grand Rapids, Mich., 12 Jan. 1904; married about 1851, THEODORE BRANCH, son of Levi Branch, born in Worthington, Mass., died in Maple Grove, Mich., 28 Apr. 1864. She married (2), about 1868, ALLEN ABBEY, son of Jeremiah and Althea (Payne) Abbey, born in Geauga Co., Ohio, died in Grand Rapids, Mich., 11 Dec. 1907.

Children, the first born in York, Ohio, the rest in Maple Grove, Mich.:

- i. HERMAN OZIAS BRANCH, b. 28 Aug. 1852; m. Grand Rapids, Mich., 10 Sept. 1876, AMY SMITH, dau. of John D. and Charlotte Smith, b. Chesterfield, 5 Feb. 1854. Children (Branch), (1) *Louis*; (2) *Maud*; (3) *Arthur*; (4) *Lloyd*.
- ii. EDDIE THEODORE BRANCH, b. 23 Mar. 1862; m. SARAH MEAD, dau. of Jehiel and Susanna Mead, d. 8 Jan. 1887. Child (Branch), *Harley*.
- iii. CORA ABBEY, b. 9 Mar. 1869; m. 3 July 1884, Maple Grove, FRED GREENFIELD, son of Lorenzo and Eliza (Purcell) Greenfield, b. Wheatland, Mich., 9 Mar. 1863. Children (Greenfield), (1) *Ernest A.*; (2) *Grace E.*; (3) *Claude R.*; (4) *Ralph H.*; (5) *Glenn L.*; (6) *Lial D.\**; (7) *Harold E.*
- iv. INEZ ABBEY, b. 21 Aug. 1870; m. WALTER FRANCK.
- v. LEON ABBEY, b. 20 July 1872; m. ELIZABETH MILLER.

230. LUCY EMOGENE <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Ozias* <sup>6</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>5</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Stockholm, N. Y., 12 Oct. 1836, died in Bristol, Vt., 5 Aug. 1910; married in York, Ohio, 23 Dec. 1852, JOSEPH CLEMMOND HOOKER, son of Daniel and Sally (Joy) Hooker, born in Goshen, Vt., 26 Mar. 1828, died in Goshen, 24 Dec. 1901.

\* In service of the United States, 1917.



## Children:

- i. LAURA LUCINDA HOOKER, b. 25 Feb. 1854, Cleveland, Ohio; m. 17 Mar. 1880, Brandon, Vt., RUSSELL A. SESSIONS, son of Horace and Betsey (Alexander) Sessions, b. 3 Mar. 1851, Salisbury, Vt. Children (Sessions), (1) *Lottie Anabel*; (2) *William Russell*.
- ii. THOMAS VERNON HOOKER, b. 25 Sept. 1856, Barryville, Mich.; m. 16 Jan. 1878, Brandon, Vt., ELLA JANE OVERBEEK, dau. of Barend and Susan Angelia (French) Overbeek, b. 25 Sept. 1887, Granville, N. Y. Children (Hooker), (1) *Hattie Joy*; (2) *Earl Clarence*.
- iii. LIZZIE EMOGENE HOOKER, b. 23 Jan. 1859, Goshen, Vt.; m. 29 Mar. 1880, Brandon, Vt., DON A. BISBEE, son of Noah and Sallie (Hooker) Bisbee, b. 25 Sept. 1851. Children (Bisbee), (1) *Paul Vernon*; (2) *Paul Franklin*.
- iv. WILLIE HOOKER, b. 3 Jan. 1861, Goshen, d. 13 May 1862, Goshen.
- v. HATTIE SALLIE JOY HOOKER, b. 16 Jan. 1863, Goshen, d. 12 Apr. 1880, Goshen.
- vi. HEMAN SIDNEY HOOKER, b. 18 Apr. 1865, Goshen; m. 29 June 1887, Goshen, BERTHA JANE DUTTON, dau. of George and Calista (Brown) Dutton, b. Goshen, 5 Oct. 1866. Children (Hooker), (1) *George Thomas*; (2) *Sallie Joy*; (3) *Reginald Evan*; (4) *Heman Ernest*; (5) *Kenneth Gerald*.
- vii. JOSEPH OZIAS HOOKER, b. 7 Aug. 1867, d. 30 Aug. 1868, Goshen.
- viii. IDA MAY HOOKER, b. 24 July 1869, Goshen; m. (1), 3 Oct. 1888, GEORGE H. MADISON, b. 4 July 1857, Rutland, Vt., Children (Madison), (1) *Emogene Louise*; (2) *Madge May*. She m. (2), 7 July 1904, Rutland, HARRY LA VALLEY, b. 1 June 1874, St. Elizabeth, Canada. Child (La Valley), *Hope Hooker*.
- ix. ERNEST CLARENCE HOOKER, b. 15 Aug. 1872, Goshen; m. 27 June 1895, Brandon, BLANCHE GRACE REED, dau. of John and Jennie (Buell) Reed, b. 8 Aug. 1879, Brandon, Vt. Children (Hooker), (1) *Mabel*; (2) *Mildred Grace*; (3) *Joseph Clemmond*.
- x. JOSEPH SCOTT HOOKER, b. 19 Feb. 1875; m. 22 Apr. 1896, Brandon, CARRIE ELLA FASSETT, dau. of Dennison R. and Adelma (Chamberlain) Fassett, b. 6 Nov. 1872, Brandon. Children (Hooker), (1) *Philip Karl*; (2) *Keith Grant*; (3) *Lucy Violet*.

Joseph C. Hooker was a sailor in early life but afterwards became a merchant. He held various town offices as treasurer and selectman and was representative to the Vermont Legislature. He was a man of importance in the community in which he had settled, despite the fact that he had only one eye and a disabled hand. He resided in Ohio, Michigan and Vermont.

231. BENSON SHERMAN<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Ephraim*<sup>6</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>4</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Belchertown, Mass., 17 Dec. 1828, died in Princeville, Ill., 2 Mar. 1882; married in Peoria, Ill., on 1 Jan. 1855, SARAH KEZIAH SAUNDERS, daughter of Isaac and

Susan (Sylvis) Saunders, born in Tupper's Plains, Ohio, 24 May 1833, died in Princeville, 14 Jan. 1907.

Children born in Princeville, Ill.:

- i. CORDELIA O.<sup>s</sup>, b. Feb. 1856, d. 3 Mar. 1873.
- 292. ii. EMMA EUGENIA, b. 5 Dec. 1858; m. FRANK O. ROOT.
- 293. iii. LILLIAN PAULINE, b. 8 Jan. 1861; m. JAMES MCKINLEY.
- 294. iv. LOLA FLORENCE, b. 13 Jan. 1863; m. ERNEST BRUNDAGE and FRANK SYLVESTER.
- 295. v. SYLVIA CLAIRE, b. 15 Apr. 1867; m. CHARLES MARSHALL and ROBERT SAVAGE.
- vi. WALTER SHERMAN, b. 15 July 1869; unm. 1917.
- vii. ROSALIE OLGA, b. 5 Jan. 1871. Teaching school in Peoria, Ill., in 1917.
- 296. viii. WILBUR BENSON, b. 27 May 1873; m. LOLLIE B. FURR.

232. GEORGE WASHINGTON<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Ephraim*<sup>6</sup>, *Capt. Ephraim*<sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>4</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Fredonia, N. Y., on 21 July 1832, died in Wyoming, Ill., 28 June 1911; married Essex, Ill., 23 Dec. 1858, MARY CATHERINE COX, daughter of Enoch and Sarah (Drummond) Cox, born in Londonderry, Ohio, 23 Feb. 1837, died in Wyoming, Ill., 29 Mar. 1912.

Children:

- 297. i. JEANNETTE LYDIA<sup>s</sup>, b. 19 Mar. 1860, Princeville, Ill.; m. FRANK M. RICHARDSON.
- ii. LOWELL ALEXANDER, b. 9 Feb. 1862, Princeville, d. 29 Mar. 1863.
- 298. iii. CARRIE MAY, b. 6 Oct. 1863, Wyoming, Ill.; m. FRANK ABNER MERRILL.
- iv. CECILIA BRADNER, b. 19 May 1866, Wyoming, d. 12 Sept. 1868.
- 299. v. HARRIETT GRACE, b. 31 Dec. 1868, Wyoming. Resides Brookline, Mass., 1917.

In his early life, Mr. Scott lived for a number of years in Belcher-town, Mass., but in 1853, when twenty-one years of age, he went west to Illinois and settled in Peoria County, where he purchased large tracts of land and engaged in farming. For ten years he continued in agriculture and then, in the Spring of 1863, he removed to Wyoming, Ill., and became interested in the mercantile business with John Wrigley. His untiring industry and fine executive ability soon brought him a deserved success, and in 1870 he established the banking house of Scott & Wrigley which became one of the leading financial institutions of that part of Illinois.

In a letter to his daughter, Harriett, dated 1 Feb. 1892, Mr. Scott wrote, "Just 29 years ago today, I came to Wyoming. Was in the mercantile business 7 years; 22 years ago today I went into the banking business; 39 years ago about this time of the year I left Massachusetts and started for Peoria, Ill., and landed in Peoria 39 years ago on the 18 day of next March".



*George W. Scott*  
*aged nineteen*





Mr. Scott was married in 1858 to Mary Catherine, daughter of Enoch Cox, at her father's home in Essex Township. Mr. Cox had formerly resided in Londonderry, Ohio, but removed in 1840, when his daughter was only three years old, to Stark County, Illinois and finally settled on the farm where she was married. Both he and his wife, Sarah Drummond, came from Quaker stock whose sturdy characteristics and gentleness of heart descended to their daughter, Mary Catherine. During Mr. Scott's successive advancements in the business world and the cares and trials such progress necessarily entails, her life and personality were his refuge and comfort. They lived together for fifty-three years, surrounded by the love of children and grandchildren. At the time of their golden wedding anniversary the family wished to mark the day by appropriate ceremonies and rejoicings but the delicate health of Mrs. Scott prevented anything more than a family dinner. It is interesting to note that both their best man and bridesmaid were also living. Mr. Scott was the first to pass away, however, and as so often is the case, she survived him only a few months. For a number of years before her death she had been an invalid bearing her sufferings with uncomplaining courage. The worth to the community of her more than seventy years of life in it, was testified to by the loving sorrow of her neighbors, friends, and kindred when finally she fell asleep.

Mr. Scott was educated at Millbury Academy, Mass., and always took an active interest in school matters. He was a member of the school board in Wyoming for sixteen years. In March, 1892, he joined the Wyoming Congregational Church, and was an active member at the time of his decease. At the age of twenty-four, he became a Mason, and rose to the thirty-second degree in that order. He was a charter-member of Wyoming Chapter, No. 133, Royal Arch Masons, a member of the Knights Templars, Scottish Rite Masons, and of the Mystic Shrine. He was also a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, being treasurer of his lodge for fifteen years.

Mrs. Scott was a member of the Eastern Star and was an original member of the Wyoming Congregational Church.

Mr. Scott was proud of his clean, American ancestry and was a member of the Illinois Society of Mayflower Descendants and of the Sons of the American Revolution. He took especial pride in his grandfather, Capt. Ephraim Scott, of the War of 1812, and used to relate many anecdotes of him.

During his long life, for he was nearly eighty years old when he died, he was a good neighbor, a faithful friend, public spirited and at all times willing to do his part, whether for private or public good. His loss to the banking interests of Illinois was deeply felt and many expressions of sympathy and regret reached the other members of

the firm. His association with Mr. John Wrigley extended over a period of thirty-one years, of which twenty-four were spent in the bank. Mr. Scott was a warm, true-hearted man and a faithful friend. If he thought he was able to do any kindness for any person he was untiring in his effort to accomplish the end. His mind and character were so just in their formation that when a difference of opinion occurred he preferred to be the sufferer rather than risk being unfair. His death was mourned not only by his family, his large circle of friends, and his business associates, but by his town and State.

The following abstract is from a letter written to Mr. Scott's daughter by Mr. John Walters, of the banking firm of Scott, Walters & Rakestraw, which was founded by George Washington Scott.

"Of your father's early life I know very little except as I have heard him occasionally refer to it. I have often heard him speak of going to school at Millbury Academy in Massachusetts, and I have heard him say that when he was young he went to work in some manufacturing establishment in Massachusetts, 'but,' said he, 'that didn't suit me, I made up my mind I'd do business for myself and not be belled in and belled out of anybody else's establishment.' This was characteristic of his independent way of thinking and doing, and showed his early self-reliance. Later in life the same trait showed when he was offered the position of manager of the First National Bank in Peoria. He declined it saying he wouldn't want to work for anybody other than himself.

"I have often heard him speak of his mother with great affection and esteem for her goodness and strength of character, and he spoke too of his father who however, I think, died when he was young, and of his uncle Alexander Scott.

"Your father has often told me of his landing in St. Louis, when he moved West, on St. Patrick's day. Indeed there was hardly a St. Patrick's day came but what he would say, 'So many years ago I landed in St. Louis.' I think he first bought land near what is Duncan on the line between Stark and Peoria Counties and engaged in farming for a few years. I have heard from others that he was as successful a wheat raiser as he later was a merchant and banker. He came to Wyoming in the early 60's and bought the old corner store known as the Boston Store, and he lived in the house adjoining the store. He soon built up a good trade and about the same time John Wrigley came to Wyoming from England. Your father has told me how Mr. Wrigley, who was a blacksmith, would often come into the store at noon and eat his lunch there. One day he said, 'George, don't you want a partner?' 'Why?' asked your father. 'Because if you do, I'd like to go in with you.' 'Well,' said your father, 'if you will take the stock at what it invoiced on February 1st, you may come in.' 'That,' said your father, 'was the only agreement Mr. Wrigley and I ever made. There was never a scrap of paper between us.' And that was the simple beginning of the successful business partnership of Scott & Wrigley, merchants, which in 1870 became the banking firm of Scott & Wrigley. It was built on the trust of two good men in one another's character, honor and business ability; a trust which continued unimpaired till death separated them by the removal of Mr. Wrigley in 1894.

"Wyoming in those days was a small place, a few stores, a flour mill, a few



residences, a Methodist church and a frame two-room schoolhouse, and yet, as one looks back on the men and women who lived here then, he sees among them many of fine quality, young folks often from homes of refinement, and character, in the East. There was no railroad and life was slower, but not without interest. I have heard your father relate some of his business experiences of those days. When the war broke out prices went soaring rapidly and the firm of Scott & Wrigley was not slow to take advantage of the situation, and carried large stocks of goods which steadily and rapidly increased in value. When Lincoln was assassinated there was a sudden fall in values due to the shaken confidence, but your father told me he knew it would come back, and saddled the old gray horse, road to Galva, took the train for Chicago and bought about \$30,000 of dry-goods from Farwell & Co. He said that Charles Farwell came around and said, 'What are you going to do, Scott, set up a wholesale house?' But your father understood what he was doing and before the goods were shipped received an offer from Farwell's of \$10,000 to leave them in the house. Of course, he refused. I have heard him speak of his first trip to Chicago to buy goods. Marshall Field was credit man for Farwell's and said, 'Mr. Scott, have you any references?' 'Yes,' said your father, but did not show any. 'Well, where are they?' asked Mr. Field. 'Here, myself,' replied your father. Field said he guessed they were good enough and Scott & Wrigley were always good customers of Farwell's.

"When your father came to Illinois, land could be had as low as \$1.25 per acre and from that up to \$10.00. Your father had faith and began dealing in land selling to new comers. About 1865 there was considerable immigration from Ohio, and land began to advance till in 1870 when I came here, they were selling about \$40.00 (per acre). Your father told me about the first land purchase he made for the firm. It was an 80 acre tract near Castleton, which has recently sold for \$200.00 per acre. He bought it for \$1400.00 and said, 'Mr. Wrigley, I bought some land for you,' and told him what it was. 'Do you think we can afford it?' Mr. Wrigley asked. 'Just as you say,' your father replied. 'All right,' said Mr. Wrigley. They sold it at a good profit and your father said Mr. Wrigley never questioned anything he did afterward in the matter of land purchases.

"In 1870 and 1871 the railways came to Wyoming and Scott & Wrigley sold out their store and went into the banking business, opening two establishments, one in the north end of Wyoming and one in the south for the coming of the two railroads had split the town into two sections. A. B. Miner & Co. of Chicago also opened a bank and for a few years there was a keen fight for the business, but Scott & Wrigley won out and Miner & Co. sold out to the Farmer's National Bank, which some years later in turn went out of business, selling out to Scott & Wrigley.

"I came to Wyoming in 1870, my father, mother and we five children coming from England in the 'Italy' and arriving in Wyoming in November. My father built the frame building adjoining to the present bank. I distinctly remember the first time I saw your father. I was walking up toward the north town, when a hack overtook me and your father jumped out and rushed up to me and commandeered me to take a message back to the store 'right away.' I was a quiet, shy, English boy and I wondered who that good-looking, handsome man was with the black eyes and the commanding manner who

sent me doing his business. I remember I felt quite honored and important to execute the errand. But there was no mistaking the fact that he was a man who had a lot of rush and go to him, and was accustomed to making things go. This was my first impression and it was correct.

"In 1872 I went to work in the Boston Store, and your father was always very nice to me, and took a good deal of interest in telling me things that would be of use to me as to little business habits, pointers, etc. As I look back on it, I appreciate very much, his kindness in doing so, and I did then, for, as I said, I was naturally rather a shy boy, and to have Mr. Scott take notice and talk to me in this friendly helpful way, betokened a naturally kind warm-hearted man.

"When the Congregational Church was formed here with fourteen members, your mother was one of them, and your father was one of its staunch supporters. He did not become a member until 1890, but was a trustee earlier and no Sunday saw him absent from his place in church. He placed great value on the influence of the church in the community, and gave it both his material and moral support, steadfastly until his death. He was a good firm friend of the ministers and showed them many courtesies and kindnesses. In fact, the last call I made on him, the Sunday night before his death, he enquired very earnestly about the services and spoke most appreciatingly of the minister, Rev. William Moore, saying, 'Mr. Moore is a good man, and we must stand by him.'

"The relationship between him and his partner, Mr. John Wrigley, was more than a business relationship. It was a close, warm, personal, friendship, in which the utmost mutual confidence abounded. In business matters, Mr. Scott was the one who took the helm and drove ahead; Mr. Wrigley took care of the details. Both were men of excellent judgement, and boundless energy, and both were men of unquestioned probity, hard workers, and their business was built up on a sound foundation. They made the name of Scott & Wrigley a synonym for progressiveness, soundness and integrity. When in August 1894, Mr. Wrigley was stricken with the apoplexy which two weeks later caused his death, your father and his family were visiting in Massachusetts. He came at once, and nothing could exceed the unsparing energy and devotion with which he watched over him; and after Mr. Wrigley's death he was often moved to tears when he spoke of him.

"Your father always took a warm interest in the public schools and was for many years a director, and his influence was very potent for their improvement. He gave to his own children and to his grand-daughter an education in the eastern colleges, and was always interested in seeing that young people of worth received all educational advantages within their reach.

"In politics during pre-war times, he was a Democrat and a warm admirer of Stephen A. Douglas, but he became a Republican soon after the formation of that party and ever continued so. He took a keen interest in politics but never cared for any office. He also took a keen interest in foreign affairs and read widely on these matters. He was very fond of reading about foreign countries and took great pleasure in recalling the scenes and events of the European trip which he took with his family in 1884. He always expressed a great desire to visit Russia and Alaska, and he and Mr. Wrigley had planned to take the Alaskan trip in 1895, but Mr. Wrigley's death intervened.





*Home of George W. Scott  
Wyoming, Illinois, for over forty years*





"In 1895, after Mr. Wrigley's death, I entered the firm as a partner, representing the Wrigley interest, and our relations continued in the most cordial confidence until his death. He always kept a close touch on the business, and his judgement as to any important matter always remained the final arbiter, even after he ceased to hold the active management. He was kind and generous to those who worked under and with him. His judgement was sound as to equity in business and he always endeavored to mete this to others, as he expected to receive it and was quick to resent a wrong. I was impressed with his wide knowledge in business matters, his keen and usually correct judgement of men and affairs, and his sound New England vein of common-sense. He was a man, who had his lot been cast in a large growing city would have been one of our commercial princes.

"It was really a business education for a man to be associated with your father, to hear from time to time his observations on men and things, on habits and practices, and I enjoyed to ride with him over the country and listen to his remarks on the lands as we passed, on the history and qualities of the various farms. It seemed to me that he knew them all, and it seemed as though he and Mr. Wrigley had at one time or other owned a large share of them. I once asked him, 'Wouldn't it have paid you to have kept a lot of these farms?' and he said, 'No, we couldn't, and it paid us better to keep things moving. A man shouldn't want to always get everything there is in a piece of property. He should be willing to let some one else make something.'

"Your father has left his mark in many of the improvements of the town. It was he who set out the avenue of hard maple trees which make Galena Avenue so beautiful now, and he had much to do in acquiring the Central Park for the town. He took great interest in the building and improvement of the Congregational Church and parsonage; he had much to do with the inauguration of the City water-works and it was largely due to his foresight that the fine system of cement walks in Wyoming was laid out on a broad scale. One of the latest things in which he busied himself was the securing and erection of the fine iron cemetery fence.

"He was a warm-hearted, generous-dispositioned man, who had a heart to help good causes, a true and steadfast friend, having a keen sense of right and fairness, and withal a hearty dislike of shams; a man of strong moral character who has left his mark for good in the general welfare of the community.

"As a banker, he was sound, thorough, energetic, and his dealings with his customers were such that they became and remained his friends. In very many cases his advice and help has enabled deserving young men to make a good start in life and he has often been a helper to those in need."

233. ANN MARIA <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Ephraim* <sup>6</sup>, *Ephraim* <sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim* <sup>4</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Lowell, Mass., 25 Dec. 1834, died in Burlington Junction, Ill., 21 May 1880; married about 1854, CHARLES LAMBERT, died about 1862 in Lima, Ill. She married (2), PETER RONEY.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH IOLA LAMBERT, b. 15 Nov. 1855; m. WILLIAM MURDOCK, son of Matthew and Anna (Appleton) Murdock, b. Peoria

Co., Ill. Child (Murdock), *Mabel Marie*, b. 31 Aug. 1887, Omaha, Neb.

ii. CHARLES BURGETT LAMBERT, b. 3 Sept. 1858.

234. ANDREW JACKSON <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Ephraim*<sup>6</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>4</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sidney, Ohio, 17 May 1838, died in Chicago, Ill., 23 Mar. 1910; married (1), in Washington, Ill., 24 July 1873, MARTHA ANN WHITTEN, daughter of Theodore and Elizabeth (Baring) Whitten, born in Toulon, Ill., 6 Apr. 1848, died in Galesburg, Ill., 26 Feb. 1893. He married (2), FLORENCE PROCTOR, who was residing in St. Joseph, Mo., in 1916.

Children born in Duncan, Ill.:

300. i. OLIVE <sup>8</sup>, b. 28 June 1875; m. FRED A. MILLER.

301. ii. ANNA, b. 17 Aug. 1878; m. CHARLES F. HURBURGH.

Andrew J. Scott was educated at Old Abington, at Abington, Ill., He was a soldier of the Civil War, enlisting in Co. K, 86th Illinois Regiment.

235. MARY SYBIL <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Ellis C.*<sup>6</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>4</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Russell, Mass., on 30 Dec. 1829, died in La Crosse, Wis., 17 Nov. 1903; married in La Crosse, Wis., 3 Jan. 1849, EGBERT N. BAGLEY, born 10 Nov. 1827, died in La Crosse, 21 May 1904.

Children:

i. EMMA S. BAGLEY; m. MARTIN MOORE.

ii. FRED N. BAGLEY; m. JENNIE SIMONTON.

iii. CHARLES J. BAGLEY.

236. JANET TRACY <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Ellis C.*<sup>6</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>4</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 1830-40, died in Erie, Pa., about 1890; married JULIUS WEAVER, who was living in 1903, in Ashtabula, Ohio.

Children:

i. CHARLES E. WEAVER.

ii. GEORGE A. WEAVER.

iii. JEANNETTE S. WEAVER; m. S. R. HERRON.

237. SUSAN CONEY <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Ellis C.*<sup>6</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>4</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ashtabula, Ohio, 31 Aug. 1840, living 1916, s. p.; married (1), 26 Dec. 1850, IRA A. WILLARD, born in Harbor Creek, Pa., died 21 Jan. 1885, Tyner, Kans. She married (2), 18 May 1885, REV. E. R. ZIMMERMAN, born in Schaeffertown, Pa., 26 Dec. 1827, died 8 July 1900.

238. GEORGE WASHINGTON <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Ellis C.*<sup>6</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>4</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ashtabula, Ohio, 31



Aug. 1840, living 1916 in La Crosse, Wis.; married in Blandford, Mass., 5 Jan. 1865, OLIVE LOUISE CROSBY, daughter of Alonzo Knox and Cornelia L. (Hamilton) Crosby, born in Otis, Mass., 7 Mar. 1844, living 1916.

Children born in La Crosse:

- i. NELLIE E.<sup>3</sup>
- ii. EMMA L.
- iii. GERTRUDE G.

George W. Scott is a painter. He was a member of the First Wisconsin Battery of Light Artillery from 7 Sept. 1861 to June 1865.

239. JAMES<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*William T.<sup>6</sup>, William<sup>5</sup>, Ephraim<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Musquodoboit, N. S., 14 Feb. 1838, died in Middle Musquodoboit, 7 Jan. 1916; married in Dartmouth, N. S., 21 June 1865, RACHEL McMULLEN, daughter of William and Kate (McFee) McMullen, born in Antrim, N. S., 16 Feb. 1839.

Children born in Murchyville, N. S.:

- i. WILLIAM J.<sup>8</sup>, b. 21 June 1866, present registrar of Murchyville, 1917.
302. ii. HIRAM, b. 24 Oct. 1871; m. ETHEL HURLEY.
303. iii. ARTHUR J., b. 18 Dec. 1874.

240. TIMOTHY<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Alexander<sup>6</sup>, William<sup>5</sup>, Ephraim<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Musquodoboit, N. S., 11 Mar. 1834; married ISABELLE BOTHWICK.

Children:

- i. ELLA<sup>8</sup>, b. —.
- ii. IDA, b. —.
- iii. ALEXANDER, b. —.
- iv. JANE, b. —.
- v. MARTIN, b. —.
- vi. LIDA, b. —; m. JOHN REDINGTON, res. Chama, N. M.
- vii. BERTHA, b. —, drowned.
- viii. LEONARD, b. —, died young.

241. EPHRAIM<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Alexander<sup>6</sup>, William<sup>5</sup>, Ephraim<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Musquodoboit, N. S., 7 Apr. 1835, resides Murchyville, N. S.; married in Musquodoboit, 14 Nov. 1898, ELIZABETH COLE, daughter of John and Mary (Butler) Cole, born in Musquodoboit, N. S., 7 Dec. 1847. He is a Veteran of the Fenian Raid of 1866.

Children born in Murchyville, N. S.:

- i. MARY b. 14 June 1890 (probably by a former marriage).
- ii. ELIZABETH.

242. GEORGE <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Alexander* <sup>6</sup>, *William* <sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim* <sup>4</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Musquodoboit, N. S., 1 Nov. 1838, living in Musquodoboit in 1917; married in Musquodoboit, 1 June 1873, MARTHA REID, daughter of John and Martha (Dean) Reid, birth unknown, died in Musquodoboit, 13 Oct. 1894.

Children born in Musquodoboit, N. S.:

- i. THERESA ADELLA <sup>8</sup>, b. 28 Jan. 1874; m. 24 June 1901, O. M. LE BALLESTRE.
- ii. BESSIE, b. 1 June 1876; m. STUART HIGGINS of Higginsville, N. S.
- iii. ETTA, b. 23 July 1878.
- iv. ALEXANDER, b. 20 Dec. 1880.
- v. WALTER, b. 10 Feb. 1883; resided Vancouver, B. C., in 1917.
- vi. SARA MAUD, b. 12 May 1885; m. NORMAN A. DARES.
- vii. NELLIE EMILY, b. 24 June 1887; m. WILLIAM MUMFORD, of Mass., U. S. A.
- viii. DORA, b. 15 Aug. 1889.
- ix. LAURIE EARL, b. 17 Aug. 1892.

243. AGNES <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Alexander* <sup>6</sup>, *William* <sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim* <sup>4</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Musquodoboit, N. S., 5 Feb. 1841, died in Musquodoboit, 12 Feb. 1895; married in Musquodoboit in 1863, PETER BROWN, born in Scotland, 5 July 1833, died in Musquodoboit, N. S., 4 Jan. 1914.

Children born in Musquodoboit, N. S.:

- i. SUTCLIFFE BROWN, b. 21 Apr. 1864.
- ii. JOHN BROWN, b. 10 Aug. 1865.
- iii. JANET BROWN, b. 1 July 1867; m. JOHN REID, resides Elderbank, N. S.
- iv. ALEXANDER BROWN, b. 26 Apr. 1869.
- v. WILLIAM BROWN, b. 15 June 1871.
- vi. JANE BROWN, b. 19 June 1874; m. FRED BENNETT, resides Boston, Mass.
- vii. ANNIE BROWN, b. 21 Jan. 1877; m. WILLIAM WYSE, resides Musquodoboit.

244. JANET <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Alexander* <sup>6</sup>, *William* <sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim* <sup>4</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Musquodoboit, N. S., 8 May 1842, died in Colorado; married in Musquodoboit, CHARLES RULISON.

245. ELIZABETH <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Alexander* <sup>6</sup>, *William* <sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim* <sup>4</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Musquodoboit, N. S., 15 June 1844, died in Colorado; married (1), in Musquodoboit, ALEXANDER LINDSAY, died in Colorado. She married (2), PETER CHURCHFIELD.

246. EMMA <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Alexander* <sup>6</sup>, *William* <sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim* <sup>4</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Musquodoboit, N. S., 28 Dec. 1852, died in Colorado; married in Musquodoboit, N. S., JOHN EVANS.

247. ALFRED <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Alexander* <sup>6</sup>, *William* <sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim* <sup>4</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Middle Musquodoboit, N. S., 26 Nov. 1855, living in Murchyville, N. S., in 1917; married in Middle Musquodoboit, 1 May 1883, MARGARET ELIZABETH MORRIS, daughter of Henry Gloud and Mary (Hollingsworth) Morris, born in Middle Musquodoboit, 26 Mar. 1858, living 1917.

Children born in Murchyville, N. S.:

- i. JANET MYRTLE <sup>8</sup>, b. 10 Oct. 1884, d. 7 Dec. 1886.
- ii. HENRY MORRIS, b. 14 Dec. 1885. He enlisted at Kamloops, B. C., 3 April 1916, in the 172d Rocky Mountain Rangers, Canadian Expeditionary Force. He was drilled in Vernon, B. C., and went over seas in Oct. 1916, was transferred to the 54th Battalion, British Expeditionary Force, and left England for France 3 Dec. 1916. In quarantine until Feb. 1917 when he went into the trenches, where he was wounded in the jaw, 1 Mar. 1917. He was first in a hospital in Camières, France, and then sent to a Canadian Hospital.
- iii. ALEXANDER MURRAY, b. 27 Dec. 1887, resides Higginsville, N. S.
- iv. WILLIAM STANLEY, b. 3 Nov. 1890.
- v. MARY ALICE, b. 11 Feb. 1894, resides Needham, Mass.
- vi. LAWRENCE ROSS, b. 21 Oct. 1895; at home.
- vii. NOBLE WARREN, b. 4 Nov. 1898. He enlisted 22 Mar. 1916, in the 219th Battalion, Nova Scotia Highland Brigade. He went over seas in Oct. 1916, and in May 1917 was in Bramshots Camp, Hants, England, being too young for the trenches.
- viii. MARGARET ELSIE, b. 10 Mar. 1901, resides Higginsville.

248. FRANCIS ULYSSES <sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*John Sabin* <sup>6</sup>, *Elijah* <sup>5</sup>, *Barachiah* <sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Craftsbury, Vt., 6 Sept. 1833, living 1917; married in Greenville, Ala., in March 1859, MARTHA JONES, daughter of Uri Franklin and Mary Elizabeth (Finch) Jones, born in Columbia, S. C., 18 Feb. 1837, died in Gaylesville, Ala., 23 Oct. 1897, aged sixty years.

Children:

304. i. SARAH MATILDA <sup>8</sup>, b. 7 Apr. 1860, Greenville, Ala.; m. JAMES C. BROWN.
305. ii. THADDEUS JONES, b. 12 Mar. 1862, Montgomery, Ala.; m. LEILA STALLINGS.
306. iii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 8 Mar. 1864, Shelbyville, Ala.; m. BARNEY D. HALL.
307. iv. ALICE LOVISA, b. 3 Oct. 1867, Montevallo, Ala.; m. MOSES N. NICHOLS.
- v. WALTER EUGENE, b. 10 Dec. 1869, Rome, Ga., resided unm. in Calhoun, Ga., in 1917.

Francis U. Scott was a railroad man.



249. ORELL<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*John Sabin*<sup>6</sup>, *Elijah*<sup>5</sup>, *Barachiah*<sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Craftsbury, Vt., 10 Nov. 1836, died in Montgomery, Ala., 13 Oct. 1872; married in Morrisville, Vt., 20 May 1866, LOVISA L. BRALEY, daughter of Carnot Braley, born in Westfield, Vt., 6 Mar. 1842, died in Denver, Col., 15 July 1914.

Child born in Eden, Vt.:

- i. LEO O.<sup>8</sup>, b. 30 Jan. 1869; m. St. Anne, Ill., 6 June 1897, BLANCHE J. LAFONTAINE, b. St. Anne, Ill., 9 June 1876. He is a merchant and resided in 1916 in Denver, Col. They have no children.

250. SARAH M.<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*John Sabin*<sup>6</sup>, *Elijah*<sup>5</sup>, *Barachiah*<sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Craftsbury, Vt., 4 Oct. 1842, died in Eden, Vt., 8 Aug. 1911; married in Eden, 19 June 1871, MOODY EVANDER SANBORN, son of Bradley B. and Emeline Amanda (Lamb) Sanborn, born in Lowell, Vt., 16 Oct. 1837, died in Eden, Vt., in 1898.

Children born in Eden, Vt.:

- i. ISABEL SANBORN, b. 1 July 1872; m. (1), 3 Nov. 1896, DR. H. H. HILL and (2), 12 May 1907, WILLIAM ADAMS of Providence, R. I.
- ii. SABIN BRADLEY SANBORN, b. 1875, d. 1894.
- iii. BERNICE SANBORN, b. 24 June 1877; m. 12 Oct. 1903, GEORGE D. GILCHRIST. Children (Gilchrist), (1) *C. Scott*; (2) *Dean DeWitte*.

251. ELIZABETH<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*John Sabin*<sup>6</sup>, *Elijah*<sup>5</sup>, *Barachiah*<sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Craftsbury, Vt., 14 Sept. 1847, living 1916; married in Waterbury, Vt., 27 Mar. 1872, ELBRIDGE H. STONE, son of Henry Hutchins and Diana (Richards) Stone, born in Eden, Vt., 30 May 1847.

Child born in Eden, Vt.:

- i. ORELL BARTON STONE, b. 19 Apr. 1880; m. 15 May 1910, ELIZABETH OHEAR. Child (Stone), *Gilbert Adams*.

252. DANIEL SUMNER<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*William*<sup>6</sup>, *Elijah*<sup>5</sup>, *Barachiah*<sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Craftsbury, Vt., 23 Mar. 1848, living in Johnson, Vt., in 1917; married (1), in Johnson, 3 Nov. 1879, LUCY JENNIE STONE, daughter of Samuel Virgil and Mary Ann (Brown) Stone, born in Worcester, Mass., 16 Sept. 1851, died in Eden, Vt., 26 May 1881, of childbirth. He married (2), in Eden, Vt., 25 May 1885, LOIS D. (HADLEY) SARGENT, daughter of Abel and Harriet Hadley, born in Eden Vt., 27 July 1846.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM SAMUEL<sup>8</sup>, b. 27 June 1876, Johnson, Vt.

ii. ALICE CHARLOTTE, b. 23 Dec. 1877, Eden Mills, Vt.

iii. LUCY JENNIE, b. 26 May 1881, Eden Mills; m. DANIEL ADAMS.

253. ANDREW TALCOTT<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin*<sup>6</sup>, *Elijah*<sup>5</sup>, *Barachiah*<sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Keene, N. H., 6 Mar. 1859, living 1917; married in Hardwick, Vt., 3 Sept. 1882, ELLEN E. O'BRIEN, daughter of Thomas and Isabel (Stratton) O'Brien, born in Montgomery, Vt., 18 May 1861.

Child:

i. ADDISON TALCOTT<sup>8</sup>, b. 3 July 1890, Newcastle, Pa.; m. JESSIE ADAMS.

Andrew Talcott Scott has lived in three different states. He is a general contractor and makes a specialty of building good roads.

254. NELLIE R.<sup>7</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin*<sup>6</sup>, *Elijah*<sup>5</sup>, *Barachiah*<sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wooster, Ohio, 25 Oct. 1863, living 1916, in Middlesex, Vt.; married in the Province of Quebec, 28 Jan. 1883, JEWETT DEMAS, son of Erastus and Anna (Steward) Demas, born in Elmore, Vt., 14 May 1854.

255. LUCINDA<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Nathaniel P.*<sup>7</sup>, *Jonathan B.*<sup>6</sup>, *John*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dalton, N. H., 24 Sept. 1846, died in Lunenburg, Vt., 6 Dec. 1910; married in Dalton, N. H., 23 June 1870, BERT A. TAYLOR, son of Robert C. and Abigail (Spalding) Taylor, born in Dalton, 2 Jan. 1842, living in Lunenburg, Vt., 1916.

Children born in Dalton, N. H.:

i. ERNEST ALBERT TAYLOR, b. 30 Jan. 1872, was graduated from Brewster Academy and from the University of Vermont. Is a practicing physician in Derby Line, Vt.; m. Sept. 1904, GENEVIEVE C. GERO, dau. of George E. and ——— (King) Gero. Child (Taylor), *Max Robert*.

ii. CORA WOOD TAYLOR, b. 25 Nov. 1873; unm. 1916; was graduated from Brewster Academy and the Plymouth Normal School with honors, being President of her class at the latter institution. She is also a graduate of Burdett Commercial College. She was a teacher in the Public Schools of Fall River, Waltham, and Boston, Mass., but later became the private secretary of Caspar Whitney, the explorer. She has arranged and edited various books of travel, histories, etc. She is now (1916) with the Collier Publishing Company and makes her home in New York.

iii. HARRIET MARGARET TAYLOR, b. 26 Sept. 1875; graduate of Littleton High School; m. EDWARD L. ALDRICH.

iv. EDGAR SCOTT TAYLOR, b. 8 June 1878; m. ALICE M. BISHOP.

v. HAROLD ROBERT TAYLOR, b. 12 Sept. 1880; graduate of Brewster Academy and Shaw's Business College, is with the American Woolen Company at Burlington, Vt. He m. ETTA MORSE.



- vi. ELIZABETH JANE TAYLOR, b. 1 Aug. 1883; m. MAURICE A. PEABODY, merchant and farmer of South Windham, Me.
- vii. RICHARD RAYMOND TAYLOR, b. 23 Apr. 1886; was graduated from The Massachusetts Institute of Technology in 1910 and is chemist for the Apsley Rubber Company, at Hudson, Mass. He m. 25 Apr. 1914, LILLIAN ELEANOR DEYO, dau. of Clarence W. and Harriet (Estabrook) Deyo, b. 11 Jan. 1892, Newburgh, N. Y. Children (Taylor), (1) *Harriet*, b. 26 Mar. 1915; (2) *Eleanor*, b. 28 Feb. 1917.

256. SALLY<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Nathaniel P.<sup>7</sup>, Jonathan B.<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Dalton, N. H., 23 Dec. 1848, died in Dalton, 7 June 1873; married in Dalton, 25 Dec. 1868, HENRY J. WALKER, son of James and Lara (Weare) Walker, born in Whitefield, N. H., 12 Dec. 1845.

Children born in Dalton, N. H.:

- i. HERMAN E. WALKER, b. 18 Aug. 1870, d. 28 July 1901; m. MINA CLIFFORD.
- ii. ALDEN J. WALKER, b. 28 Mar. 1873, d. Mar. 1880.

257. DR. NATHANIEL HARVEY<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Nathaniel P.<sup>7</sup>, Jonathan B.<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Dalton, N. H., on 16 Mar. 1851, living in Wolfeborough, N. H., in 1916; married in Sandwich, N. H., on 17 Apr. 1879, HARRIET ELIZABETH MOULTON, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth Ann (Skinner) Moulton, born in Sandwich, 15 Feb. 1857, living in 1916.

Children born in Wolfeborough, N. H.:

- i. NATHANIEL PHILLIPS<sup>9</sup>, b. 31 Oct. 1880, d. 14 Jan. 1881.
- 308. ii. MARGARET ELIZABETH, b. 8 May 1884; m. PROFESSOR JOHN NEILL STEPHENSON.
- iii. RUTH BEATRICE, b. 5 Oct. 1886; graduate of Wellesley, 1913, teaching at East Northfield, Mass., in 1916.
- iv. LOUISA FRANCES, b. 14 July 1888; residing at home in 1916.
- v. NATT HARLAN, b. 23 Nov. 1892; junior at Dartmouth College, 1916.
- vi. ETHEL LUE, b. 7 May 1895; student at University of Maine.
- vii. EDITH MAY, twin, b. 7 May 1895; student at University of Maine.

Dr. Scott was educated at the Medical School of the University of Vermont and the Maine Medical School, being graduated from the latter institution in 1874. He afterwards attended the College of Physicians and Surgeons in New York City where he studied under his uncle, Dr. James L. Harriman. After his marriage he lived for one year in Maynard, Mass., and then removed to Wolfeborough, N. H., where he has been in active practice ever since. He has been a deacon in the Congregational Church since 1885, and trustee of Brewster Free Academy for twenty-two years. He has also served



as member of the Wolfeborough Board of Trade for fourteen years and was a representative to the New Hampshire Legislature in 1911 and 1912. He is now trustee and member of staff of the Huggins Hospital. He has been most helpful in furnishing records for this genealogy.

258. EDGAR CHARLES <sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*John G.<sup>7</sup>, John <sup>6</sup>, Lemuel <sup>5</sup>, John <sup>4</sup>, Samuel <sup>3</sup>, Joseph <sup>2</sup>, John <sup>1</sup>*), born in Richmond, N. H., 24 Aug. 1850, living in Winchester, N. H., 1916; married in Athol, Mass., 1 May 1872, LILLA GERTRUDE WILLARD, daughter of Alvin Thayer and Prudence F. (Wheelock) Willard, born in Winchester, 22 Dec. 1853, living 1916.

Children born in Winchester, N. H.:

309. i. GLENROY WILLARD <sup>2</sup>, b. 19 Sept. 1875; m. LUCY MARIA SMITH.  
 ii. FLORENCE WILLARD, b. 9 July 1879. Miss Scott is living in Winchester, and has been of great assistance in compiling this genealogy.  
 iii. DEAN RAYMOND, b. 31 Aug. 1888; m. 26 June 1909, RUTH COXETER DAVIS, dau. of Carlos C. and Grace (Coxeter) Davis, b. in Bedford, N. H., 12 Apr. 1891.

259. ELLEN ELIZA <sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*John G.<sup>7</sup>, John <sup>6</sup>, Lemuel <sup>5</sup>, John <sup>4</sup>, Samuel <sup>3</sup>, Joseph <sup>2</sup>, John <sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., on 30 Jan. 1859, living in 1916 in Cromwell, Conn., s. p.; married in Winchester, 11 Jan. 1881, HARVEY JEWELL, son of Asahel L. and Mary (Atherton) Jewell, born in Winchester, 29 Dec. 1852, living in 1916.

Mrs. Jewell was a teacher before her marriage, having held positions in Jamaica, Windham and Brattleboro, Vt. After her marriage, she became an active worker in Church and Grange.

260. ARTHUR LORENZO <sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*John G.<sup>7</sup>, John <sup>6</sup>, Lemuel <sup>5</sup>, John <sup>4</sup>, Samuel <sup>3</sup>, Joseph <sup>2</sup>, John <sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., on 5 Nov. 1861, living in Randolph, Mass., 1916; married in Randolph, 25 Dec. 1887, EUNICE EMMA HOLBROOK, daughter of Ebenezer and Elvira (Eddy) Holbrook, born in Randolph, on 2 Oct. 1866, living in 1916.

Children born in Randolph, Mass.:

- i. MARION FRANCES <sup>2</sup>, b. 9 Dec. 1891; m. 5 Sept. 1909, JAMES ROCKWELL. Residing in Lexington, Mass., in 1916.  
 ii. MABEL LOUISE, b. 8 Feb. 1894; graduate of Boston University, 1914.  
 iii. ARTHUR DWIGHT, b. 9 June 1902.

261. HARRIET LOUISA <sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Oscar A.<sup>7</sup>, Alvin <sup>6</sup>, Lemuel <sup>5</sup>, John <sup>4</sup>, Samuel <sup>3</sup>, Joseph <sup>2</sup>, John <sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., 8 Aug.

1859, died in Nashua, N. H., 12 May 1895; married in Athol, Mass., on 15 Mar. 1879, CHARLES LEMUEL TWICHELL, son of Edward Lysander and Emily Prudence (Maxham) Twichell, born in Davenport, Iowa, 31 May 1856. He married (2), in Nashua, N. H., on 1 Nov. 1899, Mrs. Jane (Adams) Moses, daughter of Willis Adams and widow of George Moses.

Children:

- i. HAROLD HOWARD TWICHELL, b. 2 July 1880, Athol, Mass.
- ii. ETHEL ADDIE TWICHELL, b. 12 Dec. 1882, Athol.
- iii. EDITH ANNIE TWICHELL, b. 19 June 1884, Athol.
- iv. ARLENE EVA TWICHELL, b. 15 July 1886, Athol.
- v. MABEL ARDELL TWICHELL, b. 19 Nov. 1887, Nashua, N. H.
- vi. MARLTON EARL TWICHELL, b. 24 Aug. 1889, Kennebunk, Me.
- vii. CARL SCOTT TWICHELL, b. 13 Apr. 1895, Nashua, N. H.

262. JENNIE FLORENCE<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Oscar A.*<sup>7</sup>, *Alvin*<sup>6</sup>, *Lemuel*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Athol, Mass., 15 Nov. 1874, living in Athol in 1917; married in Athol, Mass., 16 June 1897, EDWARD MONROE STONE, son of Charles Edward Stone, born in Hopkinton, Mass., 1 June 1872.

Children born in Athol, Mass.:

- i. HELEN MARGARET STONE, b. 20 Feb. 1898.
- ii. MARION STONE, b. 11 Apr. 1899.
- iii. EARLE EMERSON STONE, b. 4 May 1903.

263. JASPER LEVI<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Levi*<sup>7</sup>, *Luke*<sup>6</sup>, *Luke*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Clymer, Pa., 3 Oct. 1844, living 1917; married in Clymer, 23 Feb. 1871, ADELIA M. BAKER, daughter of Henry and Hannah (Blatchley) Baker, born in Broome Co., N. Y., 14 Dec. 1853, died in Sabinsville, Pa., 18 Dec. 1912, aged fifty-nine years.

Child born in Clymer, Pa.:

310. i. JAMES CLAYTON<sup>9</sup>, b. 11 Aug. 1872; m. MARETTA ADORA GRIFFIN.

264. POLLY<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Julius*<sup>7</sup>, *Luke*<sup>6</sup>, *Luke*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Osceola, Pa., 31 Oct. 1836, living 1917, in Delavan, N. Y.; married in Lawrenceville, Pa., 3 Dec. 1854, PHINEAS STEVENS, who died 11 Mar. 1884.

Child born in Lawrenceville, Pa.:

- i. CHARLES EDGAR STEVENS, b. 15 Sept. 1855; living 1917 in Oil City, Pa.

265. ADALINE<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Julius*<sup>7</sup>, *Luke*<sup>6</sup>, *Luke*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Osceola, Pa., 20 Mar. 1840, living 1917 in Hornell, N. Y.; married in Osceola, HENRY L. NASH.

## Children:

- i. GLENDORA ERMINIE NASH, b. Elkhart, Pa.; m. FRED CRAMER.
- ii. SATIE NASH, b. 31 Oct. —; m. CLAUD SHERWOOD.
- iii. LEAH NASH, b. —; m. JOSEPH RANDALL.

266. CASSIOUS<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Julius<sup>7</sup>, Luke<sup>6</sup>, Luke<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Osceola, Pa., 25 July 1847, died in Osceola, 10 Sept. 1875, aged twenty-eight years, one month and sixteen days; married in Osceola, Pa., 1867, JULIA MARIA CARR, daughter of Elijah and Marilla (Elwood) Carr, born in Addison, N. Y., 31 Aug. 1847. She married (2), a Mr. Crandall.

Child born in Osceola, Pa.:

- i. LENA M.<sup>9</sup>, b. 16 June 1868; m. 29 Oct. 1891, FRED EUGENE EDWARDS, son of Artemus and Maria (Brown) Edwards, who d. 11 May 1908. Child (Edwards), *Margaret Pauline*, b. 4 May 1894; m. 29 Oct. 1917, Frank D. Miller. Mrs. Edwards resides in Endicott, N. Y.

267. MARY<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Julius<sup>7</sup>, Luke<sup>6</sup>, Luke<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Osceola, Pa., 13 Feb. 1855, living 1917, in Delavan, N. Y.; married in Pa., 19 Sept. 1883, ALBERT FRANKLIN HAKES, son of Suel and Louise M. (Whiting) Hakes, born in Yorkshire, N. Y., 19 Mar. 1853, living 1917.

Children born in Delavan, N. Y.:

- i. EARL HAKES, b. 7 July 1885.
- ii. LENA MARY HAKES, b. 14 Oct. 1886.

268. THERESA<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Charles<sup>7</sup>, Luke<sup>6</sup>, Luke<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born about 1851; married JOSHUA H. RUSHMORE.

Child:

- i. PEARL RUSHMORE.

269. HESTER<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Charles<sup>7</sup>, Luke<sup>6</sup>, Luke<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Westfield, Pa., 31 Oct. 1855; married in Tioga Co., Pa., VERNETTE W. JOHNSTON.

Child:

- i. LEWIS JOHNSTON, b. —; m. LULA BUTLER.

270. WILMOT<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Charles<sup>7</sup>, Luke<sup>6</sup>, Luke<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Westfield, Pa., 28 May 1859, living 1917; married in Clymer, Jan. 1888, LIZZIE McNINCH, daughter of John and Clarica McNinch, born 1857, died 17 Jan. 1893. He married (2), about 1895, MRS. CLARA (BROWN) FULLER, daughter of Byron and Huldah Brown, born 29 Aug. 1863, Addison Hill, Pa., living 1917.



Children by second wife, born in Westfield, Pa.:

- i. ELWOOD <sup>9</sup>, b. 7 May 1896.
- ii. FRANCES, b. 16 Feb. 1899.

271. IDA <sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Charles <sup>7</sup>, Luke <sup>6</sup>, Luke <sup>5</sup>, John <sup>4</sup>, Samuel <sup>3</sup>, Joseph <sup>2</sup>, John <sup>1</sup>*), born in Westfield, Pa., 16 Nov. 1862, living in Westfield, Pa., 1917; married in Harrison Valley, Pa., 1 June 1884, NORMAN C. DAVY, son of Edwin and Sarah (Cross) Davy, born in Westfield, Pa., 9 Mar. 1862, living 1917.

Children born in Westfield, Pa.:

- i. EDWARD DAVY, b. 12 Dec. 1886, d. before 1917.
- ii. ANGIE DAVY, b. 19 Jan. 1890, d. before 1917.
- iii. RUTH DAVY, b. 19 Jan. 1890.

272. ABBIE <sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Charles <sup>7</sup>, Luke <sup>6</sup>, Luke <sup>5</sup>, John <sup>4</sup>, Samuel <sup>3</sup>, Joseph <sup>2</sup>, John <sup>1</sup>*), born in Westfield, Pa., living in Westfield, Pa., in 1917; married in Lawrenceville, Pa., 16 Feb. 1895, MATT. M. STEPHENSON, son of J. P. and Agnes Stephenson, born in Illinois, 21 Dec. 1859, living 1917.

Children born in Westfield, Pa.:

- i. CHARLES STEPHENSON, b. 11 Aug. 1896.
- ii. HELEN STEPHENSON, b. 30 Oct. 1897.
- iii. FRANK STEPHENSON, b. 30 May 1899.
- iv. HOWARD STEPHENSON, b. 10 June 1902.

273. MELVILLE EDGAR <sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Lafayette <sup>7</sup>, Rufus <sup>6</sup>, Luke <sup>5</sup>, John <sup>4</sup>, Samuel <sup>3</sup>, Joseph <sup>2</sup>, John <sup>1</sup>*), born in West Union, N. Y., 9 Nov. 1846, living in Brookfield, Pa., after 1884; married in Troupsburg, N. Y., 6 Nov. 1869, ALICE HOLMES, daughter of John and ——— (Seeley) Holmes, born 7 Apr. 1853, died in Brookfield, 4 Aug. 1872. He married (2), 21 Sept. 1875, ANNA B. JONES.

Children:

By first wife, Alice:

- i. AGNES <sup>9</sup>, b. 13 Apr. 1871, d. 22 Aug. 1873.

By second wife, Anna:

- ii. M. ROSS, b. 13 June 1880.
- iii. MINI G., b. 8 Mar. 1884; m. TRUMAN L. WOOD.

274. EMMA F. <sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Lafayette <sup>7</sup>, Rufus <sup>6</sup>, Luke <sup>5</sup>, John <sup>4</sup>, Samuel <sup>3</sup>, Joseph <sup>2</sup>, John <sup>1</sup>*), born in West Union, N. Y., 4 Sept. 1849, living 1917; married 16 Mar. 1875, J. NEWTON BEACH.

Child:

- i. ELLEN BEACH, b. 30 Sept. 1881.

275. ELLEN A.<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Lafayette*<sup>7</sup>, *Rufus*<sup>6</sup>, *Luke*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Troupsburg, N. Y., 28 Mar. 1857, living 1917; married in Brookfield, Pa., 11 Sept. 1883, HIRAM N. GRAHAM.

Children:

- i. LILLIAN E. GRAHAM, b. 9 June 1884, died young.
- ii. FLORRIE C. GRAHAM, b. 5 July 1886; m. 10 Aug. 1902, FRANK B. POTTER. Child (Potter), *Howard R.*

276. JOHN C.<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Lafayette*<sup>7</sup>, *Rufus*<sup>6</sup>, *Luke*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Troupsburg, N. Y., 19 Sept. 1863, living 1917 in Westfield, Pa.; married in Brookfield, Pa., 8 May 1906, GERTRUDE McMINDES.

277. NELLIE<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Lafayette*<sup>7</sup>, *Rufus*<sup>6</sup>, *Luke*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Troupsburg, N. Y., 15 Jan. 1865, living 1917, Wrights, McKean Co., Pa.; married in Brookfield, Pa., 24 Sept. 1882, LORIN BRUNDAGE, born 17 Oct. 1861, Wrights, Pa.

Children:

- i. BESSIE BRUNDAGE, b. 2 Dec. 1890.
- ii. KITTIE BRUNDAGE, b. 10 Oct. 1892.
- iii. HAZEL BRUNDAGE, b. 14 Jan. 1894.
- iv. HARRY BRUNDAGE, b. 9 Jan. 1899.
- v. MAHLON BRUNDAGE, b. 15 Jan. 1901.

278. WALTER FREMONT<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Charles A.*<sup>7</sup>, *Jesse*<sup>6</sup>, *Jacob*<sup>5</sup>, *Abraham*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Vt., 5 Dec. 1856, living in Brandon, Vt., unmarried, in 1917. He was educated at Goddard Seminary, in Barre, and was clerk for the Central Vermont Railway at Brandon from 1878 to 1880. In the latter years he became teller for the Brandon National Bank and in 1883 was made its cashier, which position he still holds. He has been town treasurer of Brandon for about twenty years. He was representative to the Vermont Legislature in 1906 and senator from Rutland Co., in 1908. He was a member of the House Committee on Ways and Means and Banks, and chairman of the Senate Committee on Insurance. He is the present state treasurer of Vermont. He has been for some time interested in Masonry, is a member of St. Paul's Lodge, No. 25, and was worshipful master for three years; at present is the treasurer. He is past high priest of the Farmer's Chapter, No. 9, R. A. M.; and member Mt. Calvary Commandery, No. 1, K. T., of Middlebury.

279. HARRY ELBRIDGE<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Charles A.*<sup>7</sup>, *Jesse*<sup>6</sup>, *Jacob*<sup>5</sup>, *Abraham*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Vt.,

1 May 1869, residing in Chicago, Ill., in 1917; married (1), in Cuba, Kans., 1 Mar. 1891, HATTIE ELIZABETH LISHER, daughter of Lewis J. and Emeline Lisher, born 16 Sept. 1874, died in Cuba, Kans., 3 Sept. 1893. He married (2), in Londonderry, Vt., 12 Dec. 1895, FLORA LOUISE JONES, daughter of Asa and Nancy (Winchester) Jones, born in Windsor, Vt.

Children:

By first wife, born in Cuba, Kans.:

- i. CHARLES WALTER <sup>9</sup>, b. 11 Dec. 1891; m. 1915, MILDRED NEFF.
- ii. HELEN ELVIRA, b. 26 June 1893, d. 13 Aug. 1893.

By second wife:

- iii. GORDON ALLEN, b. 5 Sept. 1896, Bristol, Vt. He enlisted in the U. S. Navy 21 May 1917; at Naval Training Station, New Orleans, Aug. 1917.
- iv. FLOESE PAULINE, b. 25 May 1898, Harvey, Ill.
- v. HARRY ELBRIDGE, b. 4 Dec. 1902, Harvey, Ill.
- vi. NORMAN WILLIS, b. 15 Jan. 1905, Harvey, Ill.

Mr. Scott is an accountant.

280. ELMER GEORGE <sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*George W.*<sup>7</sup>, *Jesse*<sup>6</sup>, *Jacob*<sup>5</sup>, *Abraham*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Fairlee, Vt., 19 May 1863, living in Northfield, Vt., in 1917; married 2 Mar. 1886, SUSAN BAILEY, daughter of Andrew and Emeline (Cummings) Bailey, born in Berlin, Vt., 24 Dec. 1868.

Children born in Berlin, Vt.:

- i. WALTER <sup>9</sup>, b. 15 Oct. 1887, d. 6 May 1888.
- ii. BEATRICE, b. 18 May 1889; m. ROBERT STAPLES.
- iii. WINFRED, b. 16 Dec. 1892, serving in Texas in 1916. Sergeant, First Vermont Infantry, 1917, en route for France in August.

Mr. Scott was educated at Montpelier Seminary. He is a farmer and has lived in Berlin and Northfield.

281. CLARA <sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Albert G.*<sup>7</sup>, *Jacob*<sup>6</sup>, *Jacob*<sup>5</sup>, *Abraham*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sheffield, Ill., 13 Apr. 1864, living in Piniele, Mont., in 1916; married in Kearney, Neb., 31 Oct. 1882, CHARLES H. MILLER, son of Noah and Samantha (Grable) Miller, born 9 Aug. 1859, Boswell, Ohio.

Children:

- i. LAURA SCOTT MILLER, b. 8 Nov. 1884, Kearney, Neb.; m. CHARLES E. EINSEL, and resides Piniele, Mont. Children (Einsel), (1) *Elizabeth Cathryn*, b. 29 Nov. 1903; (2) *Jane Ann*, b. 20 May 1913.
- ii. KATHERINE EMILY MILLER, b. 20 Feb. 1887, Kearney, Neb.; m. FREDERICK A. PORTER, and resides Piniele. Children (Porter), (1) *Charles Alvin*, b. 17 Apr. 1911; (2) *Katharine Irene*, b. 6 June 1913.
- iii. ALBERTA ALICE MILLER, b. 11 Mar. 1897, Boise, Idaho.



Mrs. Miller has lived in Kearney, Neb., Boise, Idaho, Walla Walla, and Spokane, Wash., Deadwood and Bellefourche, S. D., and Piniele, Mont., of which last place she is the present postmistress.

282. HENRY CLAY<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*George E.*<sup>7</sup>, *Jacob*<sup>6</sup>, *Jacob*<sup>5</sup>, *Abraham*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chicago, Ill., 19 June 1855, living in Chicago in 1917; married in Montpelier, Vt., 6 June 1889, CARRIE BURTON ELLIS, daughter of Jabez Wadsworth and Rosette R. (Burton) Ellis, born in Montpelier, Vt., 30 June 1860, living 1916.

Child born in Montpelier, Vt.:

- i. CARRIE DOROTHY<sup>9</sup>, b. 27 Nov. 1890.

Mr. Scott was educated at Lake Forest Academy, and is a salesman by occupation.

283. HELEN GERTRUDE<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*George E.*<sup>7</sup>, *Jacob*<sup>6</sup>, *Jacob*<sup>5</sup>, *Abraham*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chicago, Ill., 27 Sept. 1857, living in Grand Rapids, Mich., in 1916; married in Chicago, 18 Mar. 1879, ALEXANDER D. CRAIN, son of John G. and Jane (Stark) Crain, born 11 Aug. 1857, living 1916.

Children:

- i. GEORGE H. CRAIN, b. 9 Aug. 1880; m. 22 Jan. 1912.
- ii. MARION A. CRAIN, b. 1 Mar. 1885, d. 25 Nov. 1892.

284. ANNA LUDLAM<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*George E.*<sup>7</sup>, *Jacob*<sup>6</sup>, *Jacob*<sup>5</sup>, *Abraham*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chicago, Ill., 12 Feb. 1860, died in Des Moines, Iowa, 8 July 1917; married in Des Moines, 20 Nov. 1884, CHARLES T. HEWITT, son of Solomon and Helen (Swan) Hewitt, born in Green Co., Pa., in 1847.

Children born in Des Moines:

- i. GERTRUDE SCOTT HEWITT, b. 6 Aug. 1885; m. 1 Mar. 1910, LEONARD E. WOOD. Child (Wood), *Son*, b. 6 Sept. 1911.
- ii. ETHEL SARAH HEWITT, b. 15 Apr. 1887; m. 29 Dec. 1914, E. HALBERT MULLOCK.
- iii. MARGARET ANNA HEWITT, b. 21 Sept. 1891.

285. GEORGE LUCIUS<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Lucius P.*<sup>7</sup>, *Lucius*<sup>6</sup>, *James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Windsor, Canada, 12 Apr. 1860, living in Winchester, N. H., in 1917; married in Brattleboro, Vt., 24 June 1884, ANNIE M. HIMES, daughter of Sylvester and Zepharenia (Stebbins) Himes, born in Richmond, N. H., —, 1866, living 1917.

Children born in Winchester, N. H.:

- i. WINFIELD LUCIUS<sup>9</sup>, b. 31 Mar. 1885; m. Sept. 1908, GERTRUDE E. WILLIAMS of Swanzey, N. H. Living 1917 in Deland, Fla.

- ii. EDNA MILDRED, b. 19 Nov. 1886; m. July 1910, FRED HARDER. Living 1917, in New Bedford, Mass. Children (Harder), (1) *Sylvia L. Scott*, b. Aug. 1912; (2) *Ruth Scott*, b. Apr. 1915.
- iii. GEORGE CLIFFORD, b. 2 May 1893, living 1917, Quincy, Mass.
- iv. HELEN SYLVIA, b. 28 June 1897.
- v. ROSAMOND W., b. 5 Aug. 1900.
- vi. LOUISE, b. 5 June 1907, d. 14 May 1908.
- vii. DONALD C., b. Dec. 1908.

286. LIZZIE L.<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*James M.<sup>7</sup>, Elijah<sup>6</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Hinsdale, N. H., 9 July 1876, died in Hinsdale, 15 June 1912; married in Hinsdale, 20 Apr. 1905, as second wife, JOHN P. DAVENPORT, son of Joel H. and Mary J. (Case) Davenport, born in Cherokee, Iowa, in 1873.

Children:

- i. JAMES SCOTT DAVENPORT, b. 7 Dec. 1909.
- ii. ELIZABETH L. DAVENPORT, b. 23 July 1911, d. 26 Mar. 1913.

287. JOHN E.<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*James M.<sup>7</sup>, Elijah<sup>6</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Hinsdale, N. H., 1 Oct. 1881; married in Hinsdale, N. H., 26 June 1907, ELLEN A. (SULLIVAN) CUSHING, daughter of John and Ellen (Dunn) Sullivan, born in Troy, N. H., in 1873. Mr. Scott would not reply to letters, and it is not known if he has children.

288. IDA<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Carlos O.<sup>7</sup>, Ozias<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born 12 May 1854, died 27 Apr. 1914; married in Grand Rapids, Mich., 24 June 1874, SAMUEL LARK, son of Christopher and Ann Lark, born in Green Oaks, Mich., died in Mich., 13 Feb. 1915.

Children:

- i. CHARLOTTE LARK, b. 14 July 1875, Grand Rapids, Mich.; m. JAY TRESMOTT.
- ii. LIZZIE LARK, b. 13 June 1877, Grand Rapids, d. 17 Nov. 1899; m. CHARLES HARMON.
- iii. JESSIE LARK, b. 9 Sept. 1880, Grand Rapids; m. IRA GARN.
- iv. HARRY LARK, b. 14 June 1883, Grand Rapids.
- v. CARLOS LARK, b. 23 Aug. 1885, Grand Rapids.
- vi. ERVIN LARK, b. 16 Apr. 1890, Thornapple, Mich.
- vii. FRED LARK, b. 11 Dec. 1891, Chester, Mich.
- viii. KEITH LARK, b. 13 June 1900, Chester, Mich., d. 12 June 1901.

289. JESSIE<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Carlos O.<sup>7</sup>, Ozias<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born 1 Feb. 1860, living in Grand Rapids, Mich., in 1916; married in Charlotte, Mich., 1 Jan. 1880, ERVIN P. COLE, son of Lewis Porter and Anna (——) Cole.

## Child:

- i. BERTHA COLE, b. 22 Oct. 1881, Thornapple, Mich.

290. EUGENE FRANKLIN<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Franklin A.<sup>7</sup>, Ozias<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in York, Ohio, 21 Sept. 1852, living in Bellevue, Mich., in 1916; married in Bellevue, 12 Dec. 1876, FRANCES GRIFFIN, daughter of Merton and Mary Ann (Vansickle) Griffin, born in Bellevue, 13 Mar. 1860, living 1916.

Children, the first born at Burton, and the rest at Bellevue, Mich.:

- i. ORIE G.<sup>9</sup>, b. 6 July 1878, d. 16 Apr. 1879.
- ii. MERTON F., b. 8 Oct. 1880; m. LIZZIE FISHER, lives in Detroit.
- iii. BERTHA L., b. 28 Feb. 1883; m. HOWARD WILLIAMSON, lives in Kalamo, Mich.
- iv. EDNA M., b. 13 Apr. 1885; m. STANLEY JONES, lives in New York.
- v. ALMON G., b. 16 Apr. 1902.

291. STELLA MAY<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Franklin A.<sup>7</sup>, Ozias<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Castleton, Ohio, 27 Dec. 1857, living in Grand Rapids, Mich., in 1916; married in Blue Lake, Mich., 1 Aug. 1878, HENRY POTTER, son of Dewitt and Susan (——) Potter, born in Lee, Mich., 28 Feb. 1853, died in Grand Rapids, Mich., 4 July 1903.

## Children:

- i. ARTHUR L. POTTER, b. 8 Aug. 1879, Blue Lake, lives in Olivet.
- ii. RAY L. POTTER, b. 11 Dec. 1881, Blue Lake, d. 8 Dec. 1882.
- iii. CARL H. POTTER, b. 23 Aug. 1890, Blue Lake, lives in Olivet.
- iv. HARRY E. POTTER, b. 29 May 1897, Blue Lake, lives in Olivet.
- v. GUY R. POTTER, b. 19 May 1899, Grand Rapids, d. 13 Jan. 1900.

292. EMMA EUGENIA<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Benson S.<sup>7</sup>, Ephraim<sup>6</sup>, Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Ephraim<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Princeville, Ill., 5 Dec. 1858, living 1917; married in Dodge City, Kans., in 1886, FRANK O. ROOT, son of Dr. J. P. and Frances (Alden) Root, born in Wyandotte, Kans., 7 Sept. 1859, living 1917.

## Child:

- i. FRANCESCA EMMA ROOT, b. 23 July 1887, Dodge City, Kans.; m. E. A. McCREERY.

293. LILLIAN PAULINE<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Benson S.<sup>7</sup>, Ephraim<sup>6</sup>, Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Ephraim<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Princeville, Ill., 8 Jan. 1861, living in Rexville, N. Y., in 1917; married in Hornell, N. Y., 28 Sept. 1909, JAMES McKINLEY, son of John and Sarah (Gillin) McKinley, born in Carrowcaskill, Ireland, 17 Aug. 1853, living 1917. They have no children.



294. LOLA FLORENCE<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Benson S.<sup>7</sup>, Ephraim<sup>6</sup>, Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Ephraim<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Princeville, Ill., 13 Jan. 1863, living in 1917; married (1), in Peoria, Ill., 25 Jan. 1886, ERNEST BRUNDAGE, son of Israel and Margaret (Abel) Brundage, divorced him, 12 Feb. 1889. Married (2), in Anthony, Kans., 5 Mar. 1892, FRANK SYLVESTER, son of John and Mary (Collins) Sylvester, born 26 Feb. 1853. She has no children.

295. SYLVIA CLAIRE<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Benson S.<sup>7</sup>, Ephraim<sup>6</sup>, Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Ephraim<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Princeville, Ill., 15 Apr. 1867, living 1917; married (1), in Peoria, Ill., 6 Apr. 1887, CHARLES MARSHALL, son of Charles and Virginia Marshall, born in Louisville, Ky., Mar. 1855. She married (2), in Chicago, Ill., 18 Feb. 1902, ROBERT SAVAGE, son of George and Mary Savage, born in Cleveland, Ohio, 5 Apr. 1866, living 1917.

Child born in Chicago, Ill.:

i. ROBERT SCOTT SAVAGE, b. 2 Aug. 1906.

296. WILBUR BENSON<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Benson S.<sup>7</sup>, Ephraim<sup>6</sup>, Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Ephraim<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Princeville, Ill., 27 May 1873, living 1917; married in Chatsworth, Ill., 28 May 1900, LOLLIE B. FURR, daughter of S. B. and Margaret (Moore) Furr, born in Chatsworth, Ill., 2 Oct. 1871, living 1917. They have no children.

297. JEANNETTE LYDIA<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*George W.<sup>7</sup>, Ephraim<sup>6</sup>, Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Ephraim<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Princeville, Ill., 19 Mar. 1860, died in Northampton, Mass., 23 Feb. 1907, aged forty-six years, eleven months and four days; married in Wyoming, Ill., 6 Oct. 1885, FRANK M. RICHARDSON, son of John Powers and Camilla (Dunbar) Richardson, born in Princeton, Ill., 19 Sept. 1861, died in Wyoming, Ill., 17 Feb. 1903, aged forty-one years, four months and twenty-eight days.

Child born in East Saginaw, Mich.:

i. JEANNE SCOTT RICHARDSON, b. 1 Dec. 1886; m. in Brookline, Mass., 5 June 1912, RICHARD WADE CHASE, son of Henry Adams and Sarah Jane (Mayo) Chase, b. Holyoke, Mass., 12 July 1880. Miss Richardson was educated in the public schools of Omaha, Neb., and Wyoming, Ill., her earlier homes, and and then attended the Burnham School at Northampton, Mass., where she was prepared for college. She was graduated from Smith College in 1909. Mr. Chase obtained his degree from Cornell University in 1905. They reside in Holyoke, Mass.

Jeannette Lydia Scott was educated in the Wyoming (Ill.) public schools, and was graduated from the Princeton (Ill.) High School





*Mary Catherine (Cox) Scott  
and her grandson Abner Scott Merrill*



and the Boston School of Oratory. She was for some time a student at Smith College, Northampton, Mass. After her husband's death she made her home in Northampton since her daughter was at school in that town and passed away while residing there. She was a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution.

298. CARRIE MAY <sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*George W.*<sup>7</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>6</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>4</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wyoming, Ill., 6 Oct. 1863, living in Brookline, Mass., in 1917; married in Chicago, Ill., 26 Feb. 1889, FRANK ABNER MERRILL, son of Benjamin Long and Achsah Maria (Blood) Merrill, born in Exeter, N. H., 7 Oct. 1865, living 1917.

Children:

- i. FRANCIS ABNER MERRILL, b. and d. 26 July 1896, Brookline.
- ii. ABNER SCOTT MERRILL, b. 15 May 1898, Boston, Mass. He prepared for Harvard University at The Phillips Exeter Academy and was admitted there in 1918. On July first of this year, he became a member of the Harvard "Reserve Officers' Training Corps", and successfully completed the prescribed course the twelfth of the following August. On the nineteenth of October, he entered the service of the United States as a private in the National Army, and was one of those selected to go to the Central Officers' Training School, at Camp Lee, Virginia, where he remained until he received an honorable discharge from the Army the twenty-third of November, the Armistice having been signed and the War practically ended. He re-entered Harvard University on the sixth of January, 1919.

Carrie M. Scott was educated in the Wyoming (Ill.) schools and at private schools in Boston, Mass. Mr. Merrill was educated at the public schools at Exeter, N. H., at The Phillips Exeter Academy and at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, and is a member of the firm of Merrill, Oldham & Company of Boston, Mass. Mr. and Mrs. Merrill reside in Brookline, Mass.

299. HARRIETT GRACE <sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*George W.*<sup>7</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>6</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>5</sup>, *Ephraim*<sup>4</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wyoming, Ill., 31 Dec. 1868, living in Brookline, Mass., in 1917.

Miss Scott was educated at the Wyoming (Ill.) Grammar and High Schools, attended Evanston Academy, Evanston, Ill., and was graduated from Lasell Seminary, Auburndale, Mass., after which she made her home with her parents in Wyoming, Ill. Since their loss, she has lived with her sister, Mrs. Merrill, in Brookline, Mass. She is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution and of the Daughters of the Revolution, a similar patriotic society, of the Mayflower Society and the Anti-Suffrage Society. She is eligible

for membership in the Society of the United States Daughters of 1812, and of the Colonial Dames. She has always been deeply interested in the study of ancestry and is a life-member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society. The preservation of the Scott family records in the present volume is due entirely to her generosity.

300. OLIVE<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Andrew J.<sup>7</sup>, Ephraim<sup>6</sup>, Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Ephraim<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Duncan, Ill., 28 June 1875; married in Galesburg, Ill., 4 Aug. 1896, FRED A. MILLER, born in Alexis, Ill., 14 Mar. 1872.

Child born in Altona, Ill.:

- i. F. WENDELL MILLER, b. 21 Mar. 1898.

Both Mr. and Mrs. Miller were graduated from Knox College, Galesburg, Ill., she being a member of the class of 1894, and he of the class of 1896. They reside in Rockwell City, <sup>Iowa</sup>Ill., where he is engaged in the investment business.

301. ANNA<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Andrew J.<sup>7</sup>, Ephraim<sup>6</sup>, Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, Ephraim<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Duncan, Ill., 17 Aug. 1878; married in Duncan, 6 Aug. 1903, CHARLES F. HURBURGH, born in Altona, Ill., 10 Jan. 1872.

Child born in Galesburg, Ill.:

- i. CHARLES RICHARD HURBURGH, b. 21 Jan. 1908.

Mr. Hurburgh was educated at Knox College, Galesburg, Ill., and is engaged in the investment business there.

302. HIRAM<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*James<sup>7</sup>, William T.<sup>6</sup>, William<sup>5</sup>, Ephraim<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Murchyville, N. S., 24 Oct. 1871, living 1917; married in Elderbank, N. S., ETHEL HURLEY, daughter of Hugh and Elizabeth (Taylor) Hurley, born in Elderbank, 2 May 1877, living 1917.

Children born in Middle Musquodoboit, N. S.:

- i. MILFORD J.<sup>9</sup>, b. 27 Apr. 1897. Enlisted for Home Defence, on MacNab's Island, Halifax, N. S., Jan. 1917.
- ii. NORMAN MELROSE, b. 7 Nov. 1898. Enlisted for overseas in April 1916, sailed for England in July, crossed to France in Sept. and went into the trenches.
- iii. ALTON GUY, b. 16 July 1900. Enlisted for Home Defence on MacNab's Island, Apr. 1916.
- iv. HENRY, b. 29 Dec. 1904.
- v. RAYMOND, b. 16 July 1909.

303. ARTHUR J.<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*James<sup>7</sup>, William T.<sup>6</sup>, William<sup>5</sup>, Ephraim<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Murchyville, N. S., 18 Dec. 1874, living in Vancouver, B. C., in 1916; married ———.



## Children:

- i. EARNA.
- ii. JAMES.
- iii. GRACE.

304. SARAH MATILDA <sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Francis U.<sup>7</sup>, John Sabin <sup>6</sup>, Elijah <sup>5</sup>, Barachiah <sup>4</sup>, Benjamin <sup>3</sup>, Joseph <sup>2</sup>, John <sup>1</sup>*), born in Greenville, Ala., 7 Apr. 1860, living 1917, in Rome, Ga.; married in Rome, 25 Dec. 1879, JAMES COBB BROWN, son of Cornelius and Leah (Simpson) Brown, born in Guinnette Co., Ga., 24 Sept. 1850, died in Rome, Ga., 13 Feb. 1915, aged sixty-five years.

## Children born in Rome, Ga.:

- i. CORNELIA BERNICE BROWN, b. 12 Nov. 1880, resides Rome, Ga.
- ii. EDWARD MAGRUDER BROWN, b. 10 Dec. 1882; m. MABEL McLEOD, dau. of Robert and Henrietta (Hix) McLeod, resides 1917 in Rome, Ga.
- iii. JOSEPH THOMAS BROWN, b. 6 July 1885, resides 1917 in Rome, Ga.
- iv. MARY ALICE BROWN, b. 15 Mar. 1892, resides 1917, 506 East First St., Rome, Ga.

Mr. Brown was chief of police, City of Rome, Ga.

305. THADDEUS JONES <sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Francis U.<sup>7</sup>, John Sabin <sup>6</sup>, Elijah <sup>5</sup>, Barachiah <sup>4</sup>, Benjamin <sup>3</sup>, Joseph <sup>2</sup>, John <sup>1</sup>*), born in Montgomery, Ala., 12 Mar. 1862, living 1917, Gaylesville, Ala.; married in Cherokee Co., Ala., in 1903, LEILA STALLINGS, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Cooper) Stallings, born in Cherokee Co., Ala., in 1871, living 1917.

## Children born in Gaylesville, Ala.:

- i. ALLIE MAY <sup>9</sup>, b. 1904.
- ii. FRANK, b. 1909.
- iii. CLIFFORD, b. 1911.

Thaddeus J. Scott is a farmer in Gaylesville, Ala.

306. MARY ELIZABETH <sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Francis U.<sup>7</sup>, John Sabin <sup>6</sup>, Elijah <sup>5</sup>, Barachiah <sup>4</sup>, Benjamin <sup>3</sup>, Joseph <sup>2</sup>, John <sup>1</sup>*), born in Shelbyville, Ala., 8 Mar. 1864, living 1917, in Armuchee, Ga.; married in Gaylesville, Ala., June 1884, BARNEY D. HALL, son of William and Margaret (Martin) Hall, born in Cherokee Co., Ala., 10 Mar. 1858.

## Children:

- i. HORACE NORMAN HALL, b. 2 May 1885, Centre, Ga., resides Waverly, Fla., in 1917.
- ii. ROY SCOTT HALL, b. 23 Apr. 1888, Gaylesville, Ala., resides Armuchee, Ga., in 1917.
- iii. SARAH LOUISE HALL, b. 25 Feb. 1893, Gaylesville, Ala.; m. JESSE DAVIS, resides Armuchee, Ga., in 1917.



iv. ALICE RUBY HALL, b. 31 July 1897, Gordon Co., Ala., resides Armuchee, in 1917.

v. BERNICE EUGENIA HALL, b. 13 Aug. 1899, Gordon Co., Ala., resides Armuchee, in 1917.

Mr. Hall is a farmer in Armuchee, Ga.

307. ALICE LOVISA<sup>8</sup> SCOTT (*Francis U.<sup>7</sup>, John Sabin<sup>6</sup>, Elijah<sup>5</sup>, Barachiah<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Montevallo, Ala., 3 Oct. 1867, living in Gaylesville, Ala., in 1917; married in Gaylesville, 7 Mar. 1886, MOSES N. NICHOLS, son of Thomas and Malinda (Salmon) Nichols, born in Gaylesville, 15 Dec. 1856, living 1917.

Child:

i. SARAH MARTHA NICHOLS, b. 28 Oct. 1902, Gaylesville, Ala.

Mr. Nichols is a farmer in Gaylesville, Ala.

308. MARGARET ELIZABETH<sup>9</sup> SCOTT (*Nathaniel H.<sup>8</sup>, Nathaniel P.<sup>7</sup>, Jonathan B.<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Wolfeboro, N. H., 8 May 1884, living in 1917 in Orono, Me.; married at the Church of the Heavenly Rest, New York City, 30 Mar. 1910, PROFESSOR JOHN NEILL STEPHENSON, son of Joseph B. and Jennie (Middleton) Stephenson, born in New Rochelle, N. Y., 3 Dec. 1882, living 1917.

Professor Stephenson was graduated from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in 1909, from the department of Chemical Engineering. The Ross Polytechnic Institute, of Terre Haute, Ind., conferred on him the degree of M.S. in 1911. Since 1915, he has been assistant professor of chemistry in charge of the courses in paper-manufacturing at the University of Maine. Professor and Mrs. Stephenson have no children.

309. GLENROY WILLARD<sup>9</sup> SCOTT (*Edgar C.<sup>8</sup>, John G.<sup>7</sup>, John<sup>6</sup>, Lemuel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Winchester, N. H., 19 Sept. 1875, living in Winchester, N. H., in 1917; married in Winchester, 30 Oct. 1901, LUCY MARIA SMITH, daughter of Lorin and Augusta (Harris) Smith, born in Hinsdale, N. H., 19 May 1877, living 1917.

Child born in Winchester, N. H.:

i. GLEN LORING SCOTT, b. 25 Dec. 1907, d. 14 Oct. 1908.

310. JAMES CLAYTON<sup>9</sup> SCOTT (*Jasper Levi<sup>8</sup>, Levi<sup>7</sup>, Luke<sup>6</sup>, Luke<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Clymer, Pa., 11 Aug. 1872, living 1917; married in Clymer, Pa., 28 Dec. 1892, MARETTA ADORA GRIFFIN, daughter of Silas Alvin and Sarah Esther

(Hurd) Griffin, born in Clymer, Pa., 9 Apr. 1872, living in Clymer, 1917.

Child born in Clymer, Pa.:

- i. LELAND GRIFFIN <sup>10</sup>, b. 2 Nov. 1893; m. 24 Feb. 1917, FLORENCE PRITCHARD, dau. of Dr. Mahlon Royal and Jeannette Lydia (Evans) Pritchard, b. in Harrison Valley, Pa., 27 Nov. 1890.





**PART TWO**

**ANCESTRAL LINES OF**  
**HARRIETT GRACE SCOTT**



## DUNCAN

SAMUEL DUNCAN was an early resident of Boston. He appears in a case in Court 1 Dec. 1640, but there being a mistake in the presentment he was discharged. Savage says he was of Newbury, in 1738. Samuel Duncan of "Roxbere" appears in an Essex Co. Case in 1672. He apparently left no Will nor was there any Administration on his estate, so that it is impossible to obtain a full list of his children. He died in Roxbury, 19 Nov. 1693.\* His wife's name was Mary. She was admitted to Roxbury Church, 11 May 1684.

Suffolk Deeds, 9: 140. John Griggs of Roxbury sells to Samuell Dunkin, Senr., of Muddy River, (Brookline) land in Boston, beyond Muddy River; Mary Griggs releases her dower, 14 Mar. 1672.

9: 136. Samuel Dunkin of Muddy River, sells land in Muddy River, to Manasses Beck, 25 June 1674.

10: 5. Samuel Dunkin, Sr. of Muddy River, Planter, sells land in Muddy River to John Hill of Boston, 29 July 1674.

## Children:

- i. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1647; m. DELIVERANCE. She was probably the dau. of John Curtis, of Roxbury who deeds part of his homelot to Samuel Duncan, Jr. 7 Nov. 1682. He had by her, in Roxbury, (1), *Margaret*, b. 17 Mar. 1670; (2), *Samuel*, b. Nov. 1672, d. 28 Dec. 1672, ae. 6 weeks (G. S.); (3), *Sarah*, b. 23 Sept. 1674, d. 26 July 1675; (4), *Jabez*, b. 20 Aug. 1678; (5), *Deliverance*, b. 29 Sept. 1681; (6) *Samuel*, b. 14 Aug. 1689. He probably had also a son John and possibly removed to Worcester.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 28 Apr. 1651, Boston; m. JOHN SCOTT.
- iii. JABEZ, b. 24 Feb. 1654, Boston, "died in the Company's service" in 1676. Administration on the estate of Jabesh Duncan, late of Roxbury, Slain in the Country's Service, is granted unto Samuel Duncan, his brother, in behalf of himself and other Relations, in 1676, he giving Security to administer according to Law. (Suffolk Probate, 12: 11 a.) He served under Sergt. Robert Bardwell, in Capt. Turner's Command, 9 Apr. 1676. John Dunkin of Worcester certifies 1 Apr. 1735, that his uncle Jabez Dunkin was killed in the fight and applies as his proper heir.
- iv. THOMAS, b. 15 Jan. 1655, Boston.

HANNAH<sup>2</sup> DUNCAN (*Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 28 Apr. 1651, probably died in Roxbury before 1722; married in Roxbury, 29 May 1672, JOHN SCOTT (p. 3).

\* Some authorities state that Samuel Duncan, Jr., died on 19 Nov. 1693.



## PRIOR

JAMES PRIOR resided in Boston, Mass., in 1681, where he had three children born by wife Susanna. He probably died between 1687 and 1690, for on 13 Feb. 1690, Robert Watson married SUSANNA PRIOR in Boston and the only available Susanna is the wife of James Prior. What became of Robert and his wife Susanna is not shown by the Boston Records. It is interesting to note that both Prior and Watson are early Plymouth County names and that branches of the families went to Windsor, Conn. The name of Prior does not appear in the early probate or land records of Suffolk County.

Children born in Boston, Mass.:

- i. JAMES, b. 1 Jan. 1681.
- ii. ANN, b. 13 Jan. 1684.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 1 Sept. 1687; m. JOSEPH SCOTT.

HANNAH<sup>2</sup> PRIOR (*James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 1 Sept. 1687, died probably in Sturbridge, Mass.; married in Roxbury, 17 May 1708, JOSEPH SCOTT (p. 4).

## EDMANDS

WILLIAM EDMANDS, born in 1610, a tailor, was made a free-man in Lynn, Mass., 6 May 1635. He deposed in 1652, "aged about 42"; in 1678, "aged 68th year"; and died in Lynn, 4 Aug. 1693, aged eighty-two. His first wife was named MARY and after her death in Lynn, 2 Mar. 1657, he married (2), in Boston, 1 Sept. 1657, widow ANN MARTIN, who died before him.

He was licensed to keep an Inn in Lynn in 1650 and remained the innkeeper for many years. He evidently lived in Chelsea, then called Rumney Marsh, near the Boston line. He was the residuary legatee of Thomas Batt's estate in 1689.

There is an interesting case in the Essex County Court, pertaining to him and his wife Ann. One Henry Greene had a daughter Mary, who was afflicted with a "dangerous sore leg". He had placed her in charge of Dr. Comfort Starr of Charlestown, but she not getting any better, he left her with Mrs. Ann Edmands to see if the latter could effect a cure and guaranteed certain payment in case of recovery. Ann Edmands evidently had a recognised skill in healing, as she is called in one place, a "doctor-woman", and the little girl became well. Greene, however, failed to pay as agreed and then Edmands sued him.

Administration on the estate of William Edmands was granted to John Edmands, of Lynn, 11 Sept. 1693. (Essex Probate, 8584.) The deed of division of his property was signed by John Edmands; Joseph Edmands; Samuel Edmands; Mary Hutchins.

Children:

- i. JOHN <sup>2</sup>, b. about 1638; m. SARAH HUDSON and MARY ———.
- ii. MARY, b. about 1640; m. JOSEPH HUTCHINS.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. 1643, deposed in 1660 "aged about 17"; m. SUSANNA ———.
- iv. SAMUEL; m. ELIZABETH MERRIAM.

JOHN <sup>2</sup> EDMANDS (*William* <sup>1</sup>), born in Lynn, Mass., before 1640, died in Lynn between 6 Oct. 1701 and 6 Apr. 1702; married (1), in Lynn, 16 Dec. 1662, SARAH HUDSON, who died 15 Feb. 1682. He married (2), about 1686, MARY ———, who probably was a widow George, and the sister of the wife of Joshua Blanchard, of Charlestown. John Edmands in his Will speaks of his "brother-in-law, Joshua Blanchard". An exhaustive search apparently proved that Mary was not a Blanchard, and as John Edmands' only sister married

a Hutchins, the only way that Edmands and Blanchard could be brothers-in-law would be by their wives being sisters. Joshua Blanchard had two wives, his first was named Elizabeth. She died 15 July 1688, aged twenty-one. He then married (2) Mehetabel ———, who died 10 Jan. 1741–2 aged seventy-six. Mary, wife of John Edmands, named a child, Mehetabel, and it is probable that Mehetabel, wife of Joshua Blanchard and Mary, wife of John Edmands, were sisters. The date of Mary's death is unknown but she survived John.

John Edmands, of Lynn, husbandman, made his Will, 6 Oct. 1701, proved 6 Apr. 1702. He calls himself "sick and weake" and gives his whole estate to wife Mary until son Josiah is of age; he gives to daughter Mary Edmands; daughter Elizabeth Edmands; daughter-in-law Elizabeth George; son William to be maintained by wife until son Joseph is of age and if William then remains "lame and decrepid", Joseph is to care for him; to daughter Mehetabel when of age; to daughter Rebecca when of age and if she remains weak and sickly, Joseph is to care for her; youngest son Ebenezer Edmands to have the housing that was "my father William Edmands". Benjamin and Samuel, two sons, were to be put at trades when fifteen years of age; to daughter Hannah Edmands and to two oldest daughters, Mary and Elizabeth Edmands. Wife Mary to be executrix and brother-in-law Joshua Blanchard to be overseer. (Essex Probate, 307:308.)

Children born in Lynn, Mass.:

By first wife, Sarah Hudson:

- i. WILLIAM <sup>2</sup>, b. 16 June 1664.
- ii. JOHN, b. 1 Feb. 1665–6.
- iii. JONATHAN, b. 30 Sept. 1668.
- iv. MARY, b. 14 Oct. 1671.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 1 May 1677.
- vi. NATHANIEL, b. 2 Apr. 1680.

By second wife, Mary ———:

- vii. JOSEPH, b. 1 Mar. 1686–7.
- viii. BENJAMIN, b. 6 Sept. 1688.
- ix. SAMUEL, b. 7 Feb. 1691.
- x. EBENEZER, b. 5 Apr. 1693.
- xi. MEHETABEL, b. 27 Feb. 1695–6.
- xii. REBECCA; mentioned in her father's will.
- xiii. HANNAH; mentioned in her father's will.

JOSEPH <sup>3</sup> EDMANDS (*John* <sup>2</sup>, *William* <sup>1</sup>), born in Lynn, Mass., 1 Mar. 1686–7, died in Dudley, Mass., between 20 June 1751 and 5 June 1768; married (Int.) in Lynn, 25 Oct. 1707, MARY PRATT, of Charlestown, perhaps daughter of Joseph and Dorcas (Folger)



Pratt, who died before 1745, probably in Dudley. He married (2), in Woodstock, Conn., 6 Aug. 1746, MRS. BATHSHEBA (SANFORD) HOLMES, daughter of Thomas and Christian Sanford, of Boston, and widow of David Holmes.

Joseph Edmands remained in Lynn, until about 1724, when he removed to a tract of land between Woodstock, Conn., and Oxford, Mass., called Kickamowadchaug, which later became the town of Dudley, Mass.

He made his Will, 20 June 1751, proved 5 July 1768. He gave to son-in-law Joseph Scott, and son-in-law David Cutting, being in full of their wives' portions of his estate; to daughter-in-law, Hannah Edmands, the late wife of son William Edmands, deceased, one shilling, he having had his share; to son-in-law Philip Newell, in full of his late wife Hannah's share; to son Benjamin Edmands; to granddaughter, Mary Newell, in care of her father, Philip Newell, and if she dies, to be divided amongst her surviving sisters. "Whereas there is a certain Joynture made between me and my well beloved wife Bathsheba dated Aug. 5, 1746" wherein it was agreed that if she survived me and should choose to leave my house she should have £100 inasmuch as she has been a loving wife she is to have £6-13-4 more. Son Joseph Edmands to be Executor and to have the residue. (Worcester Probate 18829.)

Essex Co. Deeds, 22: 79. Joseph Edmands of Lynn, husbandman, sells to Mr. John Brintnall of Boston, land in Lynn, laid out to honored father John Edmands, 17 July 1707.

37: 56. Joseph Edmands of Lynn, sells to John Burrill, land laid out to father, John Edmands; Mary, wife of Joseph Edmands, releases her dower, 15 July 1715.

41: 198. Joseph Edmands of Lynn, sells to Richard Mower, of Lynn, land at Rumney Marsh, formerly owned by father, John Edmands; Mary, wife of Joseph Edmands, releases her dower, 1 July 1723.

42: 153 and 49: 59. Joseph Edmands sells his homestead in Lynn to John Ballard and Samuel Stocker, in 1724.

Worcester Deeds, 14: 517. William Dudley of Roxbury, sells to Joseph Edmands, of Lynn, yeoman, tract of land between Woodstock and Oxford, Suffolk Co., bounded on land of Ebenezer Edmands. 29 Apr. 1724.

4: 316. Joseph Edmands of a farm called Kekamowadchaug, between Woodstock and Oxford, sells Jonathan Newell, of a farm adjoining, a tract of land in Kekamowadchaug, 31 Mar. 1727.

22: 154. Joseph Edmands of Dudley, for great love and paternal affection for son William Edmands, gives him land in Oxford, which he bought this day from Mr. Joseph Scott of Dudley and which belonged originally to Mr. Edward Kitchen of Salem, 6 Apr. 1743.

#### Children:

- i. HANNAH <sup>4</sup>, b. 13 Jan. 1708-9, Lynn; m. PHILIP NEWELL.
- ii. JOHN, b. 17 Dec. 1711, died young.

- iii. JOSEPH, b. 1 Feb. 1714.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 14 Mar. 1716; m. HANNAH SCOTT (p. 8).
- v. MARY, b. 30 Aug. 1719; m. JOSEPH SCOTT and DANIEL KNOWLTON.
- vi. SARAH, b. about 1721; m. DAVID CUTTING.
- vii. BENJAMIN, b. about 1724; m. MEHETABEL TRUSDALE of Pomfret.

MARY <sup>4</sup> EDMANDS (*Joseph* <sup>3</sup>, *John* <sup>2</sup>, *William* <sup>1</sup>), born in Lynn, Mass., 30 Aug. 1719; married (1), JOSEPH SCOTT (p. 8); married (2), DANIEL KNOWLTON.

## TACKLES

ALEXANDER TACKLES came with one of the Scotch-Irish emigrations from the north of Ireland. These people were really Scotch covenanters, who had fled into Ireland, as the Pilgrims went to Holland, in order to gain religious freedom. Finding, however, that the end sought was not obtained, they again emigrated and this time to America. Some of them settled in New Hampshire, some in Pennsylvania, and a large colony was established in Worcester Co., Mass. Alexander Tackles belonged to this last group. He was in Palmer in 1732, and was granted one hundred acres of land there in 1733. The name of his wife is not known, nor are there any records of their deaths. He had at least two sons, who removed to Onslow, Nova Scotia.

## Children:

- i. WILLIAM, b. before 1720; m. JEAN ———.
- ii. HUGH, b. in Ireland, in 1725, was a blacksmith and served in the French War. He removed to Onslow being an original grantee of the town. He became a settler there in 1760. His wife was named ELIZABETH and they had the following children:
  1. ISABEL, b. 8 May 1768.
  2. MARY ANN, b. 5 Oct. 1769.
  3. WILLIAM, b. 2 Apr. 1771.
  4. ALEXANDER, b. 15 Sept. 1773.
  5. ROBERT, b. 2 Sept. 1775.

WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> TACKLES (*Alexander*<sup>1</sup>), born probably in Ireland before 1720, place of death unknown; married before 1741, JEAN ———.

He was an original grantee of Onslow, N. S., and went there in 1760. He appears in various lists as receiving land and so do his sons James and Hugh Actor (or Easter). The following deed, recorded at Truro, N. S., and dated 6 July 1771 inclines one to think that William returned to Massachusetts, lived in Ware and perhaps died there. "William Tackles of Ware in the County of Hampshire, Province of Massachusetts Bay in New England yeoman sells to William Sterlin of Windsor, N. S., one and one-half rights of land at Onslow, N. S., 750 acres, etc."

## Children born in Palmer, Mass.:

- i. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. 26 May 1741.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 24 May 1743; m. EPHRAIM SCOTT.
- iii. MARY ANN, b. 4 June 1744.



- iv. CHRISTIANA, b. 28 Feb. 1748.
- v. JAMES, b. 14 Feb. 1750.
- vi. HUGH EASTER (or ACTOR), b. 10 Apr. 1752.
- vii. ALEXANDER, b. 5 June 1755.

ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> TACKLES (*William<sup>2</sup>, Alexander<sup>1</sup>*), born in Palmer, Mass., 24 May 1743, died after 1814 in Nova Scotia; married EPHRAIM SCOTT (p. 23).

## CONEY

JOHN CONEY, an early settler of Boston, came from Boston, co. Lincoln, England. The family to which he belonged has been traced back by Mr. Willard Morse of New York, to one Robert Coney of Byam, France, who came to England with the Princess Isabella, Queen of Edward II of England (1307-1327). While there seems no reason to doubt that this Robert was the progenitor of the family, the pedigree as given by Mr. Morse has several obvious errors in it and seems scarcely worth printing here until corrected. Not having access to all the material on which this pedigree is based, it is impossible to correct it here and in the following account of the English ancestry of John Coney, certain possibilities founded on such authentic information as is given in the Morse pedigree is merely called to attention.

In the early part of the sixteenth century there were living in Frampton, co. Lincoln, England, John and William Coney. The Morse pedigree makes them father and son, which can not be correct. John, eldest son of the above John Coney of Frampton, was born in 1514, and his brother William was the third son and born therefore about 1518. William Coney of Frampton, died in 1557 and at the time was not only a grandfather, but had several grandchildren. If he were identical with William, son of John Coney of Frampton, he would be about thirty-nine years old. Assuming that all four of his surviving children and the probable ones that did not survive were born before he was twenty-four, the last would have to be married before fourteen and all would marry equally early. In order to have three children before 1557, Roger, son of William, would have to be born when his father was about sixteen and be a father himself at about the same age. While this is not impossible, it is highly improbable especially as there is no proof that Roger was the first born child of William Coney. It seems quite evident that William Coney must have been considerably older than thirty-nine in 1557.

The Inquest P. M. on John Coney of Frampton in 1538-9, states that he was son of Robert Coney of Kirton and that the said John Coney's eldest son was twenty-three years old. The Morse pedigree makes this Robert Coney of Kirton, father of John, identical with one Robert Coney of Kirton who died in 1522 and whose eldest son was Thomas Coney aged twenty years and hence born in 1502. If John Coney

of Frampton, was son of this Robert Coney he could not have been born before 1504 since he must be younger than the heir, Thomas, born in 1502, and as John's eldest son was born in 1515, it would make him a father at the tender age of eleven years. The Morse pedigree defends this by pointing out the fact that marriages frequently occurred at an early age in England about this period, but granting this, the age at which marriage occurred has nothing to do with it, the age of physical maturity being much the same then as now.

The probability is that John and William Coney of Frampton were brothers and both sons of a Robert Coney of Kirton, and it also seems logical to suppose that the Robert of Kirton who died in 1522 was their older brother. If their father were son of Geoffrey and Elizabeth (Copledike) Coney, as the pedigree suggests and which there seems no reason to doubt, it would make John Coney of Frampton, a first cousin to that Richard Coney of Bassingthorpe whom John made guardian of his second son.

The pedigree makes the line of Geoffrey Coney to be as follows:

Robert Coney of Byam, France, married a daughter of Sir John Houlbeck.

Sir John<sup>2</sup> Coney (Robert<sup>1</sup>), married Jane Houlbridge, daughter of Sir John Houlbridge, and had sons Anthony and Robert.

Anthony<sup>3</sup> Coney (Sir John<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>), married a daughter of John Friskey, and had sons Richard, William, Robert and Anthony.

Robert<sup>4</sup> Coney (Anthony<sup>3</sup>, Sir John<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>), married a daughter of John Digby of Kirkby and had son Geoffrey.

Geoffrey<sup>5</sup> Coney (Robert<sup>4</sup>, Anthony<sup>3</sup>, Sir John<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>), married Elizabeth Copledike, daughter of William, and had Anthony Coney and William Coney, and possibly was the father of Robert Coney of Kirton, and the grandfather of John and William of Frampton. His son, William, was the father of Richard Coney of Bassingthorpe.

The line seems clear back to William Coney of Frampton, although the compilers of the Morse pedigree call attention to the fact that it is not absolutely proven that William Coney of Boston, England, was identical with William Coney, son of Roger Coney of Frampton. All the evidence so far found points that way however and there is no scrap of evidence to militate against it.

What is known of the Frampton Coneys follows with the American pedigree, in which William Coney of Frampton is taken as the first proven ancestor and the individual from whom the generations are numbered.

John Coney of Frampton, England, born probably about 1490, died in Frampton, in the spring of 1539; married before 1515, Alison or Alice Pooles, daughter of John and Ann (Coney) Pooles, born 1498, died between 2 Apr. and 22 Oct. 1540.



John Conny of Frampton made his Will 27 Feb. 1538-9, proved in the Lincoln Consistory Court, 22 May 1539. He gave one part to Alison his wife, the other two parts to his four sons, John, Robert, William and Thomas, with oversight of John Pooles and Robert Whelpdale. If sons do their duties by their mother and be counselled by said John Pooles, etc. The parts given to sons William and Thomas to be in the custody of John Pooles and Robert Whelpdale until they be at lawful age. The part given to son Robert to be in the custody of Richard Conny of Bassingthorpe until he comes forth from his apprenticeship. Sons John Conny and Robert Conny to give to Thomas Pery and Alison his sister the day of their marriage. Sons John Conny and Robert Conny exes., John Pooles and Robert Whelpdale, supervisors. Witnesses: William Freyr, John Rowlott, John Howett, John Grene, Richard Luceman.

Inquest P. M., on John Cony of Frampton, taken at Boston, Lincoln, 12 Aug. 1539. John Cony and Alice his wife, late son of Robert Cony of Kirketon-Wellington, and Alice, daughter of John Pooles, late of Kirketon.

The said John Cony died and the said Alice survived him and is still living. The said John Cony died on the 22nd February, 30 Henry VIII 1538-9 and John Cony is his son and heir, aged 23 years at the time of his death.

Alice Coney, widow, of Frampton made her Will 2 Apr. 1540, proved 22 Oct. 1540 in Lincoln Consistory Court. She gave to Thomas and Alice Pery at the day of their marriage: to four sons, John Cony, Robert Cony, William Cony and Thomas Cony, under the oversight of John Pooles and Robert Wolpdale. John Cony and Robert Cony exes. Richard Cony of Bassingthorpe, supervisor. Witnesses: Robert Thompson, John Rawlet, John Pooles, Robert Rawlet, Richard Luceman.

Children:

- i. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. 1516 (ae. 23 in 1538-9).
- ii. ROBERT, b. probably about 1518.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. probably about 1520 (under age in 1538-9).
- iv. THOMAS, b. probably about 1522.
- v. Perhaps a daughter m. to ——— Pery and deceased before 1538-9.

WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> CONEY (whose possible line is *Robert, Geoffrey, Robert, Anthony, Sir John, Robert*) of Frampton, was probably the brother of John Coney of Frampton and certainly the brother of Thomas Coney, Sr., of Kirton, who died in Aug. 1545. This Thomas Coney Sr., of Kirton, made a Will 12 Aug. proved 28 Aug. 1545, and directs that he be buried in the Church of SS. Peter and Paul. He gives to brother William Cony; to godson Mr. Kenelm Irby; to daughter Elizabeth, wife of William Pery; to Roger, son of William

Coney; to Thomas, son of Richard Coney; wife Agnes to be executrix; brother William Coney and Kinsman Thomas Coney, supervisors.

This will and that of John Coney of Frampton with the I. P. M. of the latter show almost conclusively that Robert Coney of Kirton had at least three sons, Thomas, John, and William.

William Coney was born probably about 1500 and died in March, 1556-7, in Frampton, Lincoln, England. He was a yeoman, and it is evident that his wife deceased before he made his Will. In this Will which is dated 1 Mar. 1556-7 and proved 31 Mar. 1557, he gave to his three daughters, land in Kyrton; to John Wisdaylle of Frampton for the use of Thomas Coney, son of Roger Coney; to said Thomas Coney, land; to John Wisdayll, son of the said John Wisdaylle; to Johnne Wormslay, son of William Wormslay of Frampton, dec'd; to Alison Stubbs, wife of Johnne Stubbes of Boston; household stuffe to three daughters aforesaid and their children; to Johnne Coney and Thomas Coney a mare; to Margaret Coney, the daughter of Roger Coney; residue to Roger Coney and John Wisdaylle whom I make executors: Thomas Snell and John Stubbes, supervisors. Witnesses: Thomas Wasynge, Vicar of Frampton, Johnne Proctor, of Frampton, Richard Tonarde of Frampton.

Children:

- i. ROGER <sup>2</sup>.
- ii. MARGARET; m. JOHN WISDAYLLE.
- iii. ALISON; m. JOHN STUBBS.
- iv. DAUGHTER; m. WILLIAM WORMSLEY.

ROGER <sup>2</sup> CONEY (*William*<sup>1</sup>), born probably as early as 1530, buried in Frampton, 4 Jan. 1572; married MARGARET ———, who survived him. He made his Will 4 Mar. 1572, proved 12 Mar. 1572. He gave to wife Margaret; to daughter Margaret Coney; son William Coney, son Thomas Coney, legacies given them either by their grandfather William Coney or by himself; wife to have oversight of son William until he is 21; John Jervis to be supervisor. Witnesses: Henrie Benson, Percival Morton; Robert Browne.

Children:

- i. THOMAS <sup>3</sup>, b. before 1557.
- ii. JOHN, b. before 1557.
- iii. MARGARET, b. before 1557.
- iv. WILLIAM, bapt. 24 Aug. 1565; m. MARY PURY.

WILLIAM <sup>3</sup> CONEY (*Roger*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>), baptised in Frampton, England, 24 Aug. 1565, buried in Frampton, 4 July 1634; married in Kirton, 25 Nov. 1588, MARY PURY, daughter of Thomas Pury of Kirton, buried 8 Feb. 1630 (p. 175).



## Children baptised in Frampton, England:

- i. WILLIAM <sup>4</sup>, bapt. 26 Nov. 1589. A William Coney m. in Boston, Eng., 1 Mar. 1624, MARIE VANDERLEUER, and had (1) *Marie*, bapt. 15 Jan. 1625, bur. 14 Oct. 1627; (2) *Rebecca*, bapt. 3 Feb. 1627; (3) *Marie*, bapt. 27 June 1629; (4) *Samuel*, bapt. 20 Mar. 1630-31; (5) *William*, bapt. 9 Dec. 1632; (6) *Anne*, bapt. 27 May 1638. This man was probably the brother of Thomas and John, but if he were the William baptised in 1589, he was thirty-four when he married. Possibly this William died and there was a younger William.\*
- ii. THOMAS, bapt. 11 Nov. 1590; m. 16 Nov. 1613, Boston, MARY HAWKREDD, and had (1) *Samuel*, bapt. 18 Sept. 1615; (2) *John*, bapt. 28 Nov. 1618; m. 16 Jan. 1638, ANNE MITCHELL; (3) *Anthony*, bapt. 1 Aug. 1621, bur. 3 Aug. 1621; (4) *Raphell*, bapt. 6 Dec. 1629; (5) Stillborn child, bur. 24 Dec. 1634.
- iii. JOHN, bapt. 15 Apr. 1599; m. ELIZABETH HAWKREDD.
- iv. RICHARD, bapt. 13 Aug. 1607, bur. 12 June 1636, a tailor; m. 28 Apr. 1627, LYDIA WILLSON and had (1) *Nathaniel*, bapt. 8 Jan. 1628; (2) *Deborah*, bapt. 13 Jan. 1630.

JOHN <sup>4</sup> CONEY (*William* <sup>3</sup>, *Roger* <sup>2</sup>, *William* <sup>1</sup>), baptised in Frampton, England, 15 Apr. 1599. John Coney "Gent." was buried in Boston, England, 6 Apr. 1630. He married in Boston, 16 Dec. 1624, ELIZABETH HAWKREDD, daughter of Anthony and Isabel (Tuckney) Hawkredd, born in Boston, baptised there 8 Dec. 1605, died in New England after 1667 (p. 178). She married (2), in Boston, England, 1 Jan. 1632-3, Oliver Mellows and came to Boston, Mass., before Dec. 1634, evidently bringing with her, her son John Coney aged about five, and her daughter Mary aged about three years. By her second husband, she had baptised in First Church, Boston, Mass., (1) Samuel Mellows, 7 Dec. 1634; (2) Martha Mellows, 6 Mar. 1636; m. Joseph Waters of Milford; (3) Mary Mellows, 26 Aug. 1638; m. Emmanuel Springfield and returned to England. Oliver Mellows died in Braintree in 1638 and administration on his estate was granted to his widow in Dec. 1638. She married before 1641 (3), Thomas Makepeace of Dorchester. The records of the First Church of Boston give; "The 25th day of y<sup>e</sup> 5th Mon: 1641. Mrs. Elizabeth Makepeace lately called Mrs. Elizabeth Mellowes, but now y<sup>e</sup> wife of Mr. Makepeace of Dorchester, was granted lre of Recommendation thether". Thomas Makepiece died in 1667 and in his Will he gives: "to my wife's three daughters, vizt. unto Mary, the wife of James Dennis of Boston, and to Martha the wife of Joseph Waters of Milford, and to Mary the wife of Emanuell Springfield in old England", and to his "well beloved wife Elizabeth".

\* This supposition is supported by the fact that when John <sup>4</sup> Coney mentions his brethren in his Will, he names Thomas first and then William and if William had been the eldest son he would, if he followed custom, have named him first.



John Coney of Boston, England, gentleman, made his Will 2 Apr. 1630, proved 24 May 1630. He gives to son, John Coney; to unborn child; to wife Elizabeth; mentions father William Coney; Brethren, Anthony Hawkredd, Thomas Coney and William Coney, supervisors. Witnesses: William Coney, Mary Bonner, and John Downs.

Children born in Boston, England:

- i. MARIE <sup>5</sup> bapt. 9 Oct. 1625, bur. 10 Dec. 1625.
- ii. MARIE, bapt. 28 June 1627, bur. 16 Aug. 1627.
- iii. JOHN, bapt. 17 July 1628; m. ELIZABETH NASH.
- iv. MARIE, bapt. 2 May 1630; m. JAMES DENNIS.

JOHN <sup>5</sup> CONEY (*John* <sup>4</sup>, *William* <sup>3</sup>, *Roger* <sup>2</sup>, *William* <sup>1</sup>), baptised in Boston, England, 17 June 1628, died in Boston, Mass., 24 Dec. 1690; married in Boston, Mass., 20 June 1654, ELIZABETH NASH, daughter of Robert and Sarah Nash, born in 1635, died in Boston, 16 Dec. 1687, aged 52, buried in the Granary Burying Ground (p. 181).

John Coney first appears in the public records of Boston, Mass., when John Milom, cooper, assigned "John Coneyes Indenture for the term of six months", 12 Dec. 1649. This would make his apprenticeship expire on 12 June 1649 which was probably his twenty-first birthday, and if so he was five days old when he was baptised. On Feb. 25, 1655 he was appointed one of two packers of fish and meat for the town and also a "gager of cask" and was again chosen for that office in 1657. In 1669, he was made constable. In 1672 and 1687 he was "Clerke of ye market". In 1676, 1689-1690, he was made inspector of chimneys for the prevention of fires and in the last year is called "Mr. John Cony Sen<sup>r</sup>". In 1678 he was one of a committee of six, two from each of the then existing churches, to receive subscriptions from the Second Church for the "Colledge".

He was evidently a man of considerable property, but no Will or administration of his estate has been found. He owned an estate on Copps Hill which was sold after his death by his son John and daughters Rebecca and Mary who signed the deed with "Thomas Walter Administrator of the said John Coney dec<sup>ed</sup>". Presumably the other children who would also have been of age in 1691 had died before their father.

Children born in Boston, Mass.:

- i. JOHN <sup>6</sup>, b. 5 Jan. 1655; m. SARAH ——— and MARY CLARK. A prominent goldsmith of Boston, to whom Paul Revere, Sen., was apprenticed.
- ii. SARAH, b. 22 May 1660.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. 27 Apr. 1662.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 2 Apr. 1664, d. 16 June 1664.
- v. WILLIAM, b. 5 July 1665.
- vi. THOMAS, b. 26 Sept. 1667.
- vii. MARY, b. 10 Mar. 1668-9.
- viii. REBECCA, b. 18 June 1670; m. JOYLIEFFE PRICE.
- ix. ELIZABETH, b. 11 Feb. 1671-2; m. THOMAS BOOTH.

x. BENJAMIN, b. 16 Oct. 1673.

xi. NATHANIEL, b. about 1675; m. ELIZABETH GREENLAND, ABIGAIL (SKINNER) AGER and MARY ROYAL.

NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup> CONEY (*John*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *William*<sup>3</sup>, *Roger*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>), born probably in Boston, Mass., about 1675, died in Boston, 19 Nov. 1742; married (1), in Hingham, Mass., 11 Oct. 1699, ELIZABETH GREENLAND of Boston, who died in Boston, after 20 Mar. 1710-11. He married (2), in Boston, 6 Sept. 1711, ABIGAIL (SKINNER) AGER, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Maverick) (Grafton) Skinner and widow of Ebenezer Ager, born about 1685, and died between 1728 and 1736, probably in Stoughton, Mass. (p. 183). He was published in Rehoboth, Mass., 13 May 1736 to Mary Barney but presumably did not marry her. He married (3), in Boston, 27 Dec. 1736, MARY ROYAL, who died 30 Jan. 1749-50, aged eighty years, according to her gravestone in Copps Hill Burying-ground.

Nathaniel Coney's parentage is proved by two deeds recorded in the Middlesex County Registry. In the first (vol. 61, p. 52) dated 4 Mar. 1716, "John Coney of Boston . . . goldsmith eldest son and joint heir of John Coney of Boston aforesaid deceased" conveys to his brother Nathaniel Coney all the land "laid out to Mr. John Coney . . . five hundred acres on the north-east side of Merrimack River in the township of Dunstable", and in the deed it is stated that "whereas the said John Coney deceased left several children heires to the said lot as well as his other estate: now know ye hat I the said John Coney eldest son as aforesaid, out of that love and affection which I have and do bear unto my brother Nathaniel Coney of Boston aforesaid, Taylor, Have granted," etc. The other deed, dated 23 Jan. 1716-7, conveys the same property from "Nathaniel Coney of Boston, in the county of Suffolk in New England, Taylor", and Abigail, his wife, to Thomas Hutchinson of Boston, and he states that he "is the true sole and legal owner of the said land . . . partly in right of my father John Coney late of said Boston, Cooper, who died seized thereof in fee, and the remainder was given and granted to me by my brothers John and Benjamin Coney and my sister Elizabeth Booth, who were children and heirs of my said father".

Nathaniel Coney removed about 1723 to Rehoboth, Mass. He may have lived for a short time in Sudbury as he had a child born there in 1722. Before 1728, he was living in Stoughton but apparently after his third marriage he returned to Boston. He died suddenly and on the 20 Nov. 1742, "In the sixteenth year of the reign of . . . George ye second before James Devonport one of the coroners of our said Lord the King . . . upon the view of the body of Nathaniel Coney then and their being dead", the jurors ruled, "that the sayd Nathaniel Coney on the nineteenth Instant,



being in his house in Boston aforesaid, by the act of God suddenly came to his death”.

Suffolk Deeds, 53: 5. Nathaniel Coney of Stoughton mortgages to James Bowdoin land in Stoughton, part of a farm called the Dorchester School Farm, 6 Jan. 1736.

58: 78. Nathaniel Coney of Stoughton, Innholder, deeds to son Nathaniel Coney of Stoughton, yeoman, land in Stoughton, being part of the farm called the Dorchester School Farm, 29 June 1737.

Nathaniel Coney's eldest son John Coney died in 1726, his father was appointed his administrator and divided the estate to the own brothers and sister of John, namely, Nathaniel, Daniel and Sarah Coney. (Suffolk Probate, 26: 119.)

Children by first wife, Elizabeth Greenland, born in Boston, Mass.:

- i. JOHN <sup>7</sup>, b. 14 Jan. 1700, d. 20 Aug. 1726.
- ii. INFANT, b. 5 July 1702, died unnamed.
- iii. INFANT, b. 4 Apr. 1704, died unnamed.
- iv. NATHANIEL, b. 18 Dec. 1705; m. SARAH MORSE and ABIGAIL
- v. DANIEL, b. 17 Oct. 1709; m. SARAH JONES.
- vi. SARAH, b. 20 Mar. 1710-11; m. EBENEZER HOLMES.

By second wife, Abigail (Skinner) Ager:

- vii. ABIGAIL, b. 28 July 1712, Boston; m. MICHAEL LOWELL.
- viii. THOMAS, b. 2 July 1714, Boston, d. 16 May 1749.
- ix. ELIZABETH, b. 15 May 1716, Boston; m. JOSEPH PITTEE of Walpole.
- x. SAMUEL, b. 15 Apr. 1718, Boston; m. REBECCA GUILD of Dedham.
- xi. MARY, b. 18 Mar. 1719-20, Boston; m. SAMUEL PITTEE of Walpole.
- xii. PRISCILLA, b. 2 Apr. 1722, Sudbury.
- xiii. JOSEPH, b. 8 May 1724, Rehoboth; m. SARAH SAVELL of Roxbury.
- xiv. WILLIAM, b. 29 Mar. 1726; m. MEHETABEL ELLIS and MARY (CARR) ROBBINS.
- xv. ANNA, b. 23 Sept. 1728, Stoughton; m. AARON GUILD.

WILLIAM <sup>7</sup> CONEY (*Nathaniel* <sup>6</sup>, *John* <sup>5</sup>, *John* <sup>4</sup>, *William* <sup>3</sup>, *Roger* <sup>2</sup>, *William* <sup>1</sup>), born in Rehoboth, Mass., 29 Mar. 1726, died in Brookfield, Mass., 1 Nov. 1805; married (1), in Dedham, Mass., 27 Apr. 1749, MEHETABEL ELLIS, daughter of William and Abigail (Millett) Ellis, born in Dedham, 18 July 1727, died in Sharon, Mass., 14 Aug. 1777 (p. 194). He married (2), at Walpole, Mass., 14 June 1785, MARY (CARR) ROBBINS, widow of Aquilla Robbins, born 16 Feb. 1739, died 21 Mar. 1817. (Bible record.) Aquilla Robbins was born 10 Mar. 1710, and married, 30 Oct. 1730, Hannah Clark who died 8 July 1782. He married Mary Carr (Int. Walpole, 19 July 1783) after Hannah's death but only lived a short time, dying in Walpole on 20 May 1784 in his seventy-fourth year and called "husband of Hannah" in his death record.

William Coney lived in that part of Stoughton, that became Stoughtonham and later Sharon. He removed from there to Brookfield after 1778. He was a Revolutionary soldier.



"William Coney, Stoughtonham (now Sharon) Private, Capt. Israel Smith's co., from Stoughton and Stoughtonham, which marched on the Alarm of April 19, 1775, service 3 days." (Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, iii: 891.)

He made his Will, 18 Feb. 1804, proved 26 Nov. 1805. He gave "to loving wife Mary all estate both real and personal for life and then to be divided among my children". To granddaughter Betsey Coney, "that I brought up". Executors, William Coney of Brookfield, Ephraim Scott of Ware, and Daniel Coney of Brookfield.

An assent to the probate of the Will was signed by the widow Mary Coney, Phille Morse, James Breckenridge, and Ebenezer Gould. (Worcester Probate, 13107.)

9 Apr. 1817, William Coney and Ephraim Scott of Ware, and Daniel Coney of Brookfield were appointed administrators of the estate of Mary Coney.

Suffolk Deeds, 81: 247. William Coney of Stoughton sells land in Stoughton to Jeremiah Kingsbury of Dedham, Mehetabel, wife of William Coney releases her dower, 1 Feb. 1764.

161: 51. William Coney of Stoughtonham, yeoman, sells land there to Israel Smith of Stoughtonham, 10 Sept. 1778.

157: 156. William Coney of Brookfield, yeoman, and Mary Coney his wife, the said Mary being lately known by the name of Mary Robbins and lately the widow of Aquilla Robbins, late of Walpole, dec'd, quits to Daniel Robbins of Walpole, cordwainer, all right to the estate of said Aquilla Robbins, dec'd 23 May 1786.

Worcester Co., Deeds, 215: 542. Whereas William Coney; Ephraim Scott and Polly Scott, his wife; Philemon Morse and Abigail Morse, his wife; Ebenezer Gould and Milla Gould, his wife; James Breckenridge, and Percy (sic) Breckenridge, his wife; all of Ware in the county of Hampshire and Daniel Coney, of Brookfield in county of Worcester petitioned the court, showing that they were interested with other people to them unknown, in a house and land partly in Western (now Warren) and partly in Brookfield, and also in land in Western and a pew in the meeting house, and desiring that the property be divided, 17 Sept. 1818.

Children born probably in Stoughtonham (Sharon):

- i. OLIVER <sup>8</sup>, b. 11 June 1749; m. JANE ADAMS.
- ii. NATHAN, b. 28 June 1751, d. Apr. 7, 1752.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. 1 Mar. 1753, Dedham; m. PHILLE MORSE.
- iv. JOHN, b. 26 Mar. 1755; m. LOVINA PATERSON.
- v. MOLLY, b. 20 July 1758; m. EPHRAIM SCOTT.
- vi. MILLA, b. 13 Dec. 1760; m. EBENEZER GOULD.
- vii. PRISCILLA, b. 28 Aug. 1762; m. JAMES BRECKENRIDGE.
- viii. WILLIAM, b. 3 Feb. 1765; m. HANNAH DUNBAR.
- ix. DANIEL, b. 3 Jan. 1768; m. SALLY ADAMS.
- x. ELLIS, b. 19 Apr. 1770; married.

MOLLY <sup>8</sup> CONEY (*William* <sup>7</sup>, *Nathaniel* <sup>6</sup>, *John* <sup>5</sup>, *John* <sup>4</sup>, *William* <sup>3</sup>, *Roger* <sup>2</sup>, *William* <sup>1</sup>), born in Sharon, Mass., 20 July 1758, died in Belchertown, Mass., 11 Feb. 1841; married EPHRAIM SCOTT (p. 54).

## PERY

RICHARD <sup>1</sup> PERY lived in Kyrton, England, and died there 5 Mar. 1528. He married (1), AGNES STALWORTH, daughter of Thomas Stalworth, and (2), MARGARET HEYLAND, who died between 5 Mar. 1528 and 22 Oct. 1529. He made his Will 5 Mar. 1528, proved in Lincoln Consistory Court 2 June 1529 and in it calls himself of Kyrton in Holland; bequeaths to wife Margaret; daughter Janet; to John one of Thomas Fowle's children; sons William Pery; Humphrey Pery, John Pery; Thomas Ropes, supervisor. Witnesses, Sir John Bruster of Kyrton, John Donyngton, Sir George Lincoln of Kyrton.

Inquest, P. M. at Donyngton in Holland, 22 Oct. 1528, on Richard Pery and Margaret his wife, by whom he had no issue. Thomas Fowle, the younger, Humphrey Heyland and Alan Heyland. John Pery, son; Jenyt, daughter; William Pery, son; Humphrey Pery, son:

Richard Pery died 5 Mar. 1528, and William Pery aged 24 years is son and heir.

Children:

- i. JANET <sup>2</sup>.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. 1504; m. — — — and ELIZABETH CONEY.
- iii. HUMPHREY.
- iv. JOHN.

WILLIAM <sup>2</sup> PURY (*Richard* <sup>1</sup>), born in Kyrton in Holland, England, in 1504, died in Kyrton in Feb. 1565-6. His first wife is unknown; he married, (2), before 1545 ELIZABETH CONEY, daughter of Thomas Coney of Kyrton (p. 167). He made his Will 11 Feb. 1565, proved in Lincoln Consistory Court 28 Feb. 1565: bequeaths to wife Elizabeth; son Thomas; son William; son Umphrey; to Thomas Coney, father of second wife Elizabeth; to Leonard Pury, son of son Thomas Pury; to Robert, Ann, Elizabeth, and Mary, children of Thomas Pury; to Anne Gibbane; to Dorytie Dobes; Executors, William and Umphrey Pury; Supervisor, Lawrence Meres.

Children born probably in Kyrton, England:

By first wife:

- i. THOMAS <sup>2</sup>, b. about 1528; m. ANNE (POOLES) GILSON.
- ii. WILLIAM.



iii. HUMPHREY.

iv. JOHAN, bur. 2 Oct. 1561.

By second wife, Elizabeth Coney:

v. DORITHY; m. ——— DOBES.

vi. ANNE; m. ——— GIBBON.

THOMAS<sup>3</sup> PURY (*William*<sup>2</sup>, *Richard*<sup>1</sup>), born probably in Kyrton, England, about 1528, died there and was buried 25 Mar. 1592; married ANNA or JOANNA (POOLES) GILSON, daughter of Roger Pooles and widow of John Gilson.

Thomas Pury, Gentleman, of Kyrton in Holland, made his Will 22 Mar. 1591-2, proved at Donington, 11 Apr. 1592; bequeaths to son Leonard and his wife Betteris; to son Robert; to brother Umpherie Pury; to wife's son-in-law, John Ambler; to wife's son-in-law, Richard Tunnarde; to son, John Harris; to son William Conie and my daughter, his wife; to brother William Purie; to Thomas and Martha, children of said John Harris; to Thomas, son of William Coney; to Thomas, Jane, and Elizabeth, my son Leonard's children; to my wife's son Thomas Gilson, to my wife Joan.

Children born probably in Kyrton, England:

i. LEONARD<sup>4</sup>, b. probably about 1555, d. spring 1610; m. BEATRICE OGLE. He made his will 4 Feb. 1610, proved 5 Mar. 1610. He gives to wife Beatrice; to William, his son and heir, friend Mr. Thomas Middlecot of Boston to be his guardian; to brother Sir Richard Ogle of Pinchbeck, Knt.; to Adlard Pury, son, at 21; to brother Robert Pury; to son Thomas; to daughter Beatrice Pury; to sister Mary Conney; to Vicar of Kirton. If sons died before 21, then to brother Robert Purie; to sister Mary Conie; to children of uncle Humfrey Purie; to Sir John Ogle Knight and to Adlard, Robert, Cassander and Jane, my wife's brethren and sisters; to Dr. Richardson, the Master of Peter House in Cambridge, to friend John Brown of Stamford; to friend William Field of Tilton; to uncle William Pury of Boston and to his three children; to brother John Harris of Lincoln and to his wife my sister; to uncle Humfrey Purie of Swynshead and to his son Humfrey Purie now living with me; to brother William Conie. Supervisor, Thomas Ogle of Pinchbeck, my wife's brother. (Lincolnshire Wills, p. 40.)

ii. ROBERT, b. probably about 1557.

iii. ANNE, b. probably about 1559; m. JOHN HARRIS of Lincoln.

iv. ELIZABETH, b. probably about 1561.

v. MARY, b. probably about 1563; m. WILLIAM CONEY.

MARY<sup>4</sup> PURY (*Thomas*<sup>3</sup>, *William*<sup>2</sup>, *Richard*<sup>1</sup>), born probably in Kyrton, married WILLIAM CONEY (p. 168).



## HAWKREDD

WILLIAM HAWKREDD, born probably about 1520, was buried in Boston, England, 16 Apr. 1575. He married before 1553 and probably about 1543, MARY FELD, daughter of Nicholas Feld of Boston, born about 1521, died after 1553. When William died he had a wife Elizabeth, who apparently was the mother of the children born from 1567 to 1574. In his Will, William gives to his daughter Joanne some property of her grandfather Feld, but does not mention Feld in connection with his next child Anthony, who was only a year old when Joanna married. The burial of Cassander Hawkredd is recorded at Boston, on the 10 May 1565, and it seems probable that Mary Feld was the mother of Joanna only, that she died after 1553, being mentioned in her father Nicholas Feld's Will of that date, and that William married (2), CASSANDRA, and that after her death, he married (3), ELIZABETH, to whom he gives the residue of his property after arranging for Joanna and Anthony, presumably because she was the mother of his other living children. There seems to be no other family of the name in Boston, at this period.

William Hawkredd, Alderman of Boston, co. Lincoln, made his Will 12 Apr. 1575, proved at Lincoln, 5 June 1575. He bequeaths to daughter Joanne, Androwe Leakes wife, certain articles that were her grandfather, Mr. Feld's; to son Anthonie Hawkredd, money in the hand of Androwe Leake until he comes to age of 21; to Elizabeth his wife, and she to be executrix. Witnesses: Henry Holland, Vicar of Boston, John Gandrie, William Dalland.

Children born probably in Boston, England:

By Mary Feld:

- i. JOANNE, b. probably about 1544; m. 7 Feb. 1562, Boston, ANDREW LEAKE; he was bur. 31 May 1581 and she, 13 Oct. 1581 in Boston.

Possibly by wife Cassandra:

- ii. ANTHONY, bapt. 3 Aug. 1561; m. ISABEL DOWSE.

Probably by wife Elizabeth:

- iii. THOMAS, bapt. 25 Apr. 1567, bur. 9 Apr. 1568.
- iv. THOMAS, bapt. 17 July, 1569.
- v. WILLIAM, bapt. 15 July 1570.
- vi. RICHARD, bapt. 31 Aug. 1572.
- vii. ROBERT, bapt. 3 Oct. 1574, bur. 31 Oct. 1574.

ANTHONY<sup>2</sup> HAWKREDD (*William*<sup>1</sup>), baptised in Boston, England, 3 Aug. 1561, died in Boston, 28 Apr. 1628; married about 1595, ISABEL DOWSE, daughter of John and Cassander Dowse of Freiston and perhaps half sister of William Tuckney of Kirton, buried 22 June 1615. He married (2), 1 June 1616, ELIZABETH (HATCHER) AYSCOUGH of Thornton, widow of Francis Ayscough, upon whom he made a marriage settlement. He was a Mercer and was Mayor of Boston.

Anthony Hawkredd, Mayor of Boston, made his Will 12 Aug. 1626, proved 7 June 1628 at Boston. He bequeaths to wife Elizabeth; to son Anthonie Hawkredd; to son Samuel Hawkredd; to daughter Mary, wife of Thomas Conye; to daughter Elizabeth, wife of John Conye; to Samuel Conye and John Conye children of Thomas Conye; to son Samuel Hawkredd; to son John Hawkredd; to John Ayscough, his wife's son, at 21 years; son Anthony Hawkredd to be executor, with brother-in-law William Hatcher, friend George Thorrold, sonnes-in-law Thomas Conye and John Conye, supervisors at the discretion of John Cotton, Vicar of Boston and Anthonie Tuckney of Cambridge. Witnesses: Michael Mitchell, Thomas Conie, William Tompson, Robert Reade. Inquest P. M. 1 Oct. 1628 of Anthony Hawkredd of Boston; Land in Boston, &c., in consideration of marriage to Elizabeth Ayscough of Thornton co., Lincoln, solemnised 1 June 1616. Anthony Hawkredd made his Will, 12 Aug. 1626, giving one-third part to son and heir Anthony Hawkredd and two-thirds to wife Elizabeth. Sons Samuel and John. Anthony Hawkredd died 28th Apr. 1628. Elizabeth, the widow, living at Boston.

Children born in Boston, England, probably:

- i. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1596, d. 1656, and in her Will, speaks of brother, Mr. John Cotton, sisters Cotton and Makepeace. She married in Boston 16 Nov. 1613, THOMAS CONEY (p. 169).
- ii. SARAH, b. about 1698; d. in New England about 1676; m. (1), in Boston, Eng., 1 May 1619, WILLIAM STORY, who d. 16 Mar. 1628; she m. (2), in Boston, Eng., 25 Apr. 1632, REV. JOHN COTTON, who d. in Boston, Mass., 15 Dec. 1652, and who in his Will in 1652, gave to his "kinswoman, Martha Mellows" and speaks of money left in "brother Coneyes hand & are now in ye use of my sister Mary Coneye his wife or my cosigne John Coneye their sonne". She m. (3), in Boston, Mass., 26 Aug. 1656, "MR. RICHARD MATHER, Pastor to the Church of Dorchester". In her Will dated 3 May 1670, proved 1676, she gives to "my sister Makepeace . . . if she survives me . . . to my sisters children John, Mary and Martha, each of them a book".
- iii. WILLIAM, bapt. 21 June 1600, bur. 1612.
- iv. ANNE, bapt. 8 Aug. 1603, probably died young.

- v. ELIZABETH, bapt. 8 Dec. 1605; m. JOHN CONEY, OLIVER MELLOWS and THOMAS MAKEPEACE.
- vi. ANTHONY, bapt. 27 July 1606, bur. 8 Aug. 1606.
- vii. ANTHONY, bapt. 13 Nov. 1608; m. "ae. 18", 15 Sept. 1625, JANE AISCOUGH, who d. 8 May 1629, having had a stillborn child 3 May preceding. A dau. Ann, born previously, d. 14 Nov. 1629.
- viii. SAMUEL, bapt. 23 Dec. 1610; m. MARY and had Elizabeth and Mary, bapt. in 1637.
- ix. JOHN, bapt. 12 June 1615, living in 1628.

ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> HAWKREDD (*Anthony*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>), baptised in Boston, England, 8 Dec. 1605, died in Boston, Mass., after 1670; married JOHN CONEY (p. 169).



## FELD

ROBERT FELD died in Alderkyrke, England, in 1696-7. His wife Joan married (2), Lufello and died after 1532.

Robert Feld of Alderkyrke, Inquest P. M. taken at Alford, 28 Oct. 11 Henry viii, 1519. Robert Feld died on Monday next after the Feast of the Epiphany 12 Henry vii, 1496-7. George Feld aged more than 21 years, son and next heir. (Escheators File, 553 No. 1.)

Children:

- i. GEORGE<sup>2</sup>, of Wyverton, b. before 1498.
- ii. NICHOLAS, b. about 1500.
- iii. THOMAS.

NICHOLAS<sup>2</sup> FELD (*Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born probably about 1500, died 29 Dec. 1553, at Boston, England. He was mayor of Boston, England, in 1546, and merchant of the Staple, of Boston, Lincoln.

Nicholas Feld made his Will 19 Dec. 1553, proved at Boston, 20 July 1554; he bequeaths to Joan Crosten, wife of John Crosten and sometime wife of son John Feld; to daughter Margaret, wife of Christopher Lodge; to daughter Mary, wife of William Hawkerig; to daughter Alice, wife of William Daland. Inquest P. M. taken at Lincoln Castle, 21 Sept. 1554. Nicholas Feld died 29 Dec. 1553, heirs, daughter Margaret, aged 30 years; daughter Alice, aged 26 years; daughter Mary, aged 32 years. (Prerogative Court of Canterbury.)

Children:

- i. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. 1521; m. WILLIAM HAWKREDD.
- ii. MARGARET, b. 1523; m. CHRISTOPHER LODGE.
- iii. JOHN; m. JOAN, who m. (2) John Crosten.
- iv. ALICE, b. 1527; m. WILLIAM DALAND.

MARY<sup>3</sup> FELD (*Nicholas*<sup>2</sup>, *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born 1521, married as first wife, probably about 1543, WILLIAM HAWKREDD (p. 176). It is doubtful if she was the mother of his son Anthony.

## NASH

ROBERT NASH, a butcher, was in Charlestown, Mass., before 1640. He was possibly a son of Gregory Nash, an original church member there who died 12 month 1630. In 1641 he appears in a case in Court of John Edwards of Charlestown (Lechford). He removed to Boston before 1642, as his wife Sarah was admitted to the church there, 25 Feb. 1641-2. In 1641 he sued Walter Knight in the Essex court, and in 1644 he was sued by Edward Colcord of Hampton, Thomas Dexter of Lynn and Henry Ingram. This last case he appealed to the next quarter court of assistants. He was a debtor to the estate of Isaac Gross in 1649, and the estate of Henry Sandys owed him money on the account of Jeremiah Gould in 1651.

In the case of William Payne *vs.* Robert Nash in Sept. 1652 are the following interesting depositions: "William Follett deposed that about two years ago, Thomas Footman came to him with a note under the hand of Mr. William Payne and demanded 3000 pipe staves to be delivered aboard the boat of Robert Nash; and that about two days after Robt. Nash's boat came to the place where deponents staves were and the boatmen were taking them aboard".

"28: 7: 1652. Thomas Footman deposed that he met Robert Nash at the house of Robt Memham of Pusscataqua about two years ago, when said Robert Nash entreated him to demand three thousand pipe staves, upon a note from M<sup>r</sup> William Payne from William Follet and he did so. They were 'tould down' by deponent and William Follet and put aboard the boat of Robert Nash."

"Josua Nash, aged about nineteen years, deposed that being at Pascattaquack river with his father, having two vessels there, one of them had received damage at the Isle of Shoals and a good part of the goods was lost. Mending the vessel and meeting with Mr. William Paine at Mrs. Mendam's house at Pascattaquash his father asked Paine if he could spare him two or three thousand pipe staves, and he said he could; that said deponent went by his father's order in said bark to John Woodward and received of him two thousand pipe staves, not on Mr. Paine's account but on his father's. Then because he wished to get them near at hand, he went to James Buncker but could get none and Buncker sent them up Oyster River, where none could be obtained. He proceeded further and came to Anchor against Thomas Footmans house and Thomas came aboard.

Deponent told him he had a note from his father to receive of him enough staves to make up their lading. He received 3000 and gave a receipt and his father paid for them. His father being at Goodman Thomas' house the latter demanded pay for them." (Essex Quarterly Court Files, 1: 363.)

In 1660, Robert Nash agreed to build a lean-to (Lynetoo) to a house that he had hired of Matthew Barnes, milner, 19 Oct. 1659.

20 July 1659, Robert Nash of Boston, Butcher, with consent of Sarah his wife, sells William Bartholomew of Ipswich, land and buildings near the mill-creek in Boston. (Suffolk Deeds, 3: 397: 438.)

26 Apr. 1647, Robert Nash of Boston gave a bond to pay Hugh Gunnison to Thomas Joy.

Robert Nash of Boston, butcher, makes John Thompson, master of the Elizabeth, his attorney to obtain a debt of Richard Comins, 27 June 1648, and on 7 Nov. 1648 he makes Thomas Widhouse of Pascatqs his attorney; 7 Dec. 1648 he gave a release to Mr. Francis Knight of Pemaquid; 17 Mar. 1648-9, John Shawe of Boston, butcher, gave a release of all dues to Robt. Nash; 13 Dec. 1649, Robert Nash, by power of attorney from Ralph Clark, dated 1 Oct. 1649, makes Jeremie Clark of Road Island his attorney; 24 Dec. 1649, Capt. Charles Dobson of Boston for "divers good causes", assigns his one-fourth share of the Barke Charles of Boston to Robert Nash his "well beloved friend" and his heirs; 15 Apr. 1650, Robert was a witness to the assignment of John Coney's indenture from John Milom to Capt. Elias Pilgrim; 11 July 1650, he sells to John Thompson of London, house and land in Charlestown which he purchased of Nicholas Davison, and 24 Dec. 1650, Edward Abbot bound himself as a servant to Robert Nash for two years from the 15 Jan. 1650-1. (Aspinwall.)

He apparently left no Will, and there was no administration on his estate. He died at Boston 13 Sept. 1661. His widow, Sarah, died "Nov. y<sup>e</sup> 14, 1688, aged about 89" and is buried in the Granary yard.

#### Children:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1630, m. JOHN CONEY. "John Conney was married to Elizabeth Nash the Daught<sup>r</sup> of Robt Nash of Boston 20-4-54 by Rich<sup>d</sup> Bellingham Dp<sup>t</sup> Gov."
- ii. JOSHUA, b. 1633; m. ELIZABETH PORTER, dau. of Edward Porter, 23 Feb. 1658, and had b. in Boston, Thomas; Elizabeth; Sarah; Robert; Joseph.
- iii. JOHN, (probably) b. about 1640, had wife REBECCA before 1667.

ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> NASH (*Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1630; married JOHN CONEY (p. 170).



## SKINNER

THOMAS SKINNER, "white bread baker" of Boston, was born in 1644, and died in Boston, 28 Dec. 1690, aged forty-six years. He married (2), about 1676, ELIZABETH (MAVERICK) GRAFTON, daughter of Moses and Remember (Allerton) Maverick, and widow of Nathaniel Grafton, baptised in Salem, Mass., 30 Sept. 1649, died in Boston, between 1687 and 1697. He married (1), 28 Dec. 1669, MARY GOULD. Elizabeth Maverick married (1), 6 Apr. 1665, Nathaniel Grafton, who died at Barbadoes, 11 Feb. 1671, by whom she had, (1) Elizabeth Grafton, born Dec. 1667; (2) Remember Grafton, born 29 Sept. 1669; (3) Priscilla Grafton, born 12 Mar. 1671.

He bought an estate near Exchange place in 1673, and was a Freeman in 1690.

Suffolk Co., Deeds 9: 338. Thomas Skinner, of Boston, "white bread baker" and Mary his wife mortgage to Herbert Drury, mansion House and ground whereon it stands with work house, etc., on Shrimpton's Lane; 23 May 1676.

11: 393. Thomas Skinner of Boston in N. E., baker, and Elizabeth his wife, sell land in Boston, to John Aulgar, 16 July 1680.

11: 321. Thomas Skinner of Boston, "loafe bread baker", with Elizabeth, his wife, mortgages property in Boston, to Samuel Shrimpton, 2 May 1680,

Essex Co., Deeds, 5: 31. 7 May 1679. Thomas Skinner of Boston, and Elizabeth, his wife, for £280 sell to John Turner of Salem in ye county of Essex, Merchant, all that their messuage or tenement within the township of Salem about one acre of land bounded on ye east side by Richard Flinder, on ye North side by William West and on ye West side by ye said John Turner and on ye South by ye Sea or Harbour.

11: 227. 26 June 1695, William Hewes, of Boston, and Elizabeth, his wife, Thomas Jackson, of Boston, and Priscilla, his wife, "said Elizabeth and priscilla are y<sup>e</sup> onely surviving daughters and co-heirs of their Honored father, Nathaniel Grafton late of Salem . . . marriner, deceased" quitclaim for £50 to John Turner all their right and interest in land in Salem, about one acre appertaining to estate of said Nathaniel Grafton, dec'd and now in ye present occupation of said Turner "bounded northerly by land sometime appertaining to William West easterly by land of Richard flinder westerly by land of John Turner and southerly by ye Sea or harbour".

Suffolk Co., Deeds, 16: 259. Thomas Skinner, of Boston, and Elizabeth, his wife, mortgage property in Boston to Samuel Shrimpton, 17 Nov. 1687, witnessed by Thomas Jackson who in 1696 appeared in Court and stated that Thomas Skinner was dead.

Thomas Skinner left no Will and there is no administration of his estate on record. The probate records of Suffolk county (8: 305), give the following,—Thomas Jackson, merchant, of Boston, called friend by Agnes Skinner, aged 16, daughter of Thomas Skinner, and by Abigail Skinner under 14, appears as guardian to these two children, 3 Nov. 1698.

Children:

By first wife, Mary Gould:

- i. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. 4 Oct. 1670.

By second wife, Elizabeth (Maverick) Grafton:

- ii. REBECCA, b. 22 Jan. 1677.
- iii. AGNES, b. 1682, ae. 16 in 1698.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. about 1685; m. EBENEZER AGER and NATHANIEL CONEY.
- v. SARAH, b. 18 Sept. 1687, probably died young.

ABIGAIL<sup>2</sup> SKINNER (*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1685, probably in Boston, Mass., married (1), in Boston, 1 Mar. 1703, EBENEZER AGER. Their son, Ebenezer Ager, was born 23 Apr. 1706. She married (2), 6 Sept. 1711, NATHANIEL CONEY (p. 171).

## MAVERICKE

ROBERT MAVERICKE, clerk, of Awliscombe, co. Devon, buried at Awliscombe, 14 Nov. 1573, is the earliest progenitor known of the Maverick family of New England.\* He is first mentioned in the Awliscombe registers in 1561.

## Children:

- i. PETER<sup>2</sup>, b. probably abt. 1550, eldest son†; m. DOROTHY TUCKE.
- ii. ALEXANDER (probably son of Robert), b. abt. 1552; m. ALICE CRABBE.
- iii. JOHN, mentioned in Radford's Will; m. and left children.
- iv. EDWARD, mentioned in Radford's Will; m. and left children.
- v. ALICE (probably daughter of Robert), b. abt. 1559; m. LITTLE JOHN SEARELL.
- vi. RADFORD, bapt. 18 June 1561, Awliscombe, bur. in parish of St. Mary Major, Exeter, 26 Dec. 1622; m. AWDRYE ———, who was bur. in the same parish, 10 Nov. 1619. He was a clergyman and left no issue. He made a very long Will mentioning many relatives.†
- vii. ELIZABETH, bapt. 19 Apr. 1564, Awliscombe; m. THOMAS BREWER.
- viii. WILLIAM, bapt. 5 Nov. 1567, bur. 30 Jan. 1567-8, Awliscombe.
- ix. A DAUGHTER probably, who married ROBERT CADDEY.

PETER<sup>2</sup> MAVERICKE (*Robert*<sup>1</sup>), clerk, was born probably about 1550, called "eldest brother" in Radford Mavericke's Will, died a violent death before 3 Feb. 1616-7, at Awliscombe, Devon. He married at Awliscombe, 7 Nov. 1577, DOROTHY TUCKE. Peter Bull alias Maverick was ordained as a deacon 15 Jan. 1573-4, and Peter Maverick alias Bull was ordained as a priest, 17 Mar. 1573-4. On 3 Nov. 1580, Peter Maverick alias Bull, clerk, was admitted to the perpetual vicarage of Awliscombe. A suit of his against William Champneys in 1612, has been of vital importance in determining the relationships of the early Mavericks.

\* English Ancestry by Elizabeth (French) Bartlett. For fuller account see New England Historical and Genealogical Register, vol. 69, p. 150.

† The Will of Radford Mavericke contains the following clause: "To my cousen Nathaniell Mauericke, my eldest brother's son"; the Register of Awliscombe, Devon, gives as baptised, "1583 Nathaniel Mavericke son of Peter Mavericke 24 June", and in the suit of Peter Mavericke against William Champneys it is stated that in the lease in question "the three lives named by the said Peter were those of his son Nathaniel Mavericke and of Samuel and Elias, two of the sons of John Mavericke, son of the said Peter". These three statements are conclusive proof that Peter was eldest son to Robert<sup>1</sup> Mavericke and place Samuel, Elias, Moses, etc., as sons of John<sup>2</sup> Mavericke and grandsons of the said Peter<sup>3</sup> Mavericke.



## Children baptised at Awliscombe, Devon, England:

- i. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, bapt. 28 Dec. 1578; m. MARY GYE.
- ii. JUDITH, bapt. 24 June 1580, bur. 10 Oct. 1580.
- iii. REBECCA, bapt. 24 June 1580, bur. 10 Oct. 1580.
- iv. NATHANIEL, bapt. 24 June 1583; m. MARY LANGLEY, widow.
- v. DANIEL, bapt. 11 June 1585, bur. 12 June 1585.
- vi. ELIZABETH, bapt. 11 June 1585, bur. 13 June 1585.
- vii. MARIE, bapt. 24 July 1586, bur. 21 Nov. 1586.
- viii. MARIE, bapt. 4 Aug. 1588, bur. 21 Aug. 1604.

JOHN<sup>3</sup> MAVERICKE (*Peter*<sup>2</sup>, *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born in Awliscombe, Devon, England, baptised there 28 Dec. 1578, died at Dorchester, Mass., 3 Feb. 1635-6, being, according to Winthrop, "near sixty years of age". He married at Ilsington, Devon, 28 Oct. 1600, MARY GYE, who came with him to New England and was living as late as 9 Oct. 1666. In 1665, Col. Cartwright states that Mr. Samuel Maverick, his fellow commissioner, "hath his mother, wife, children & brothers living there", in Massachusetts. Samuel Maverick, writing from Rhode Island, 9 Oct. 1666, to Secretary Sir William Morrice says that his mother "presents her humble service".

John Maverick was matriculated at Exeter College, Oxford, 24 Oct. 1595, aged 18, being described as a clergyman's son. He received the degree of B.A., 8 July 1599 and that of M.A., 7 July 1603, having been already ordained at Exeter as deacon and priest 29 July 1597. He may have been curate to his uncle, Radford Mavericke, in Ilsington, since he was married there. On 30 Aug. 1615, he was inducted at Silverton, co. Devon, by William Cotton, Bishop of Exeter, to the rectory of Beaworthy, co. Devon, on the presentation of Arthur Arscott, Esq., patron of the living. He remained there until he resigned shortly before his emigration, his successor being inducted 24 Mar. 1629-30. In this month John Mavericke was chosen one of the teachers of the Puritan Church organized at Plymouth, England. He sailed the 20 Mar. 1629-30 from Plymouth on the "Mary and John", one of the ships of the fleet under John Winthrop, arrived in New England, 30 May 1630, and settled at Dorchester, Mass. He was made Freeman 18 May 1631, and remained the minister at Dorchester until his death.

## Children:

- i. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. abt. 1602, England; m. AMIAS (COLE) THOMPSON; was an important man in early New England.
- ii. ELIAS, b. abt. 1604, England; m. ANNA HARRIS.
- iii. MARY; m. abt. 1635, REV. JAMES PARKER.
- \*iv. MOSES, b. abt. 1611; m. REMEMBER ALLERTON and widow EUNICE ROBERTS.

\* English Ancestry by Elizabeth (French) Bartlett. For fuller account see New England Historical and Genealogical Register, vol. 69, p. 150.

- v. AARON, mentioned in the Will of Radford Mavericke, his great-uncle.
- vi. ABIGAIL; m. JOHN MANNING.
- vii. ANTIPAS, called brother by Moses Maverick.

MOSES<sup>4</sup> MAVERICK (*John<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born in England about 1611 (deposed in Sept. 1662, aged 50 years; in Nov. 1665, aged abt. 54 years; in Mar. 1667, aged abt. 55 years, etc.), died at Marblehead, Mass., 28 Jan. 1685-6; married before 6 May 1635, REMEMBER ALLERTON, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Norris) Allerton, born in Leyden, Holland, before 1620, died after 1652 (p. 191). He married (2), 22 Oct. 1656, EUNICE (—) ROBERTS, widow of Thomas Roberts, born about 1628, (deposed in 1671, aged abt. 43), living 5 Dec. 1698.

He probably came to America with his father, Rev. John Maverick, and settled at Dorchester, Mass., where he was a proprietor in 1633. He removed to Salem, Mass., and was admitted a Freeman there, 3 Sept. 1634. He was at Marblehead by 1635; a proprietor there in 1637 and constable in 1643. He was licensed as an Innkeeper for many years and apparently was clerk of the Court as he signed many papers "for the court", this may have been because he was Clerk of the Writts (i. e., town clerk), he having been appointed to that office in 1664. He was made a "Commissioner to end small causes" in 1656, and was appointed to marry and take testimony in civil cases in 1658. He also served on the trial jury and the grand jury, while in 1674 he was made a selectman. In 1636 he paid to the General Court, the rent for Noddle's Island (now East Boston), having charge of his brother Samuel's affairs while the latter was in Virginia.

He made his Will, Jan. 1685-6, but did not sign it, and on its presentation at Court by the widow, Eunice, 30 Mar. 1686, some of his children objected to its provisions and it was referred to the next Court. Apparently, the Will was not allowed, for, 15 July 1686, Eunice, the widow, was appointed in Boston, administratrix of the estate of "Moses Maverick late of Marblehead deceased Intestate". In 1691 and 1693, Edward Woodman, son-in-law of Moses Mavericke, petitioned that the widow should make an accounting of her administration but final settlement of the estate was not made until 29 Nov. 1698. Among the documents on file in Salem in connection with his estate is the appointment, 22 Sept. 1693, of Edward Woodman, as guardian of his children, Remember and John, to receive their share of their grandfather Maverick's estate. The back of the paper is endorsed: "Daughters of Moses & Rember Maverick. Abigail Wards Children Eliza Skinner Remember Woodm<sup>n</sup> dec<sup>d</sup> her Child. Mary Ferguson Sarah Norman".

The unsigned Will of Moses Maverick was as follows:



\* "I Moses Maverick being weak in body, but of sound memory . . . declare y<sup>s</sup> as my last will & Testament. . . . Item I give & bequeath to my dear wife Eunice all my household goods & utensills of w<sup>t</sup> kind, nature quality or condition soever, to her owne proper behoof, thereof & there with to do, use, or dispose of att her owne will & pleasure; And fferthermore my will is, that the whole remainder of my estate . . . abide and remain in the hands of my wife . . . during the whole te(r)me of her naturall life. . . . Item after the decease of my wife my will is, y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> whole estate then left be thus disposed of. I doe out of y<sup>e</sup> same give & bequeath to Moses Hawkes ye only surviving child of my daughter Rebecca deceased five pounds. Item to the four children of my daughter Abigail deceased, viz<sup>t</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup>: Ward, Abigail Hinds, Mary Dallibar & Martha Ward I bequeath five pounds aps to each of them: The rest of my estate whatever I give & bequeath to my four daughters, viz<sup>t</sup> Eliz: Skinner, Rememb Woodman, Mary ferguson & Sarah Norman to be equally divided among them. . . . I constitute my dear wife Eunice, Executrix of y<sup>s</sup> will, & in all emergent difficulties my sonne in Law Archebald ferguson Executor, & my loving ffreinds Sam<sup>l</sup>: Cheever & Ambrose Gale Overseers of y<sup>e</sup> execution of ye same; And I do also by these ratify & confirme the bills of sale made to my two daughters Mary & Sarah for y<sup>e</sup> land & housing where they now dwell paying the Rent conditioned for to my wife during her life, and in witness . . . have hereunto sett my hand & seal this — day of January: Anno Dom: 1685"

No signature.

Administration on his estate granted to widow Eunice Maverick, who gave bonds with Anthony Checkley and John Waite of Boston, 15 July 1686.

"The Humble Petition of Edward Woodman Sen<sup>r</sup> of Boston who Married Remember Maverick Daughter of Moses Maverick Late of Marblehead in Behalf of his Seven Children of his said Remember his Wife" was presented 29 Sept. 1691.

On the 22 Sept. 1693, "Remember Woodman, aged about Twenty yeares, and John Woodman aged about seventeen yeares Children of M<sup>r</sup> Edward Woodman late of Marblehead", chose their said father for their guardian to handle the estate left them by their grandfather, Mr. Moses Maverick, dec'd.

The final agreement of the heirs was as follows:

"Know all men by these presents, that whereas some years since our honoured ffather mr Moses Maverick of Marble-head deceased Intestate, and Administration of the estate amounting by Inventory to the value of three hundred forty two pounds & 19<sup>s</sup> was committed

\* See Mayflower Descendant, vol. 5, p. 129.



to his Relict widdow Eunice Maverick, for the discharging of the Debts ffunerall charges &c due from the s<sup>d</sup> estate, and ffinding most, if not all cleared and paid, and designing an amicable agreement may be kept and maintained amongst the children and such as Legally represent them, to whom any part of what is left may belong, as also a creditable and comfortable maintenance for his aboves<sup>d</sup> Relict Widdow and finding the housing much decayed and in a ruinous condition, We whose names are here subscribed, being all the children and grand-children of the s<sup>d</sup> Moses Maverick, and capable legally to act, and named as follows, Archebald fferguson Trustee for and in behalfe of his children by Mary his wife deceased; John Norman husband to Sarah the onely surviving daughter of the s<sup>d</sup> Maverick, & Moses Hawks the onely son of Rebecca the eldest daughter deceased for himselfe, and in behalfe also of W<sup>m</sup> Hughes & Thomas Jackson marryed to Elizabeth and Priscilla Grafton, children of Elizabeth Grafton deceased, and by their Order impowred in this affair; Samuel Ward in behalfe of himselfe and his two sisters living and the children of his third and fourth sister deceased, descending ffrom Abigail Ward deceased; and Thomas Perkins marryed to Remember Woodman in behalfe of himselfe and all the Bretheren, children of Remember Woodman deceased; We above named doe consent, and mutually agree, that for the Ends abovesd, The whole estate now left, both Reall and personall, any of which may of right belong to us, be sold, and converted into money . . . the third part of the s<sup>d</sup> money be given freely to our honored aged mother Eunice Maverick, for her comfortable maintenance . . . and that the other two thirds be divided equally into six equall parts and the persons above named may have and enjoy the same equally according to their degree of Relation. . . . 29th of Novemb Anno Dom 1698.

Eunice Maverick  
 Archibald fferguson  
 Moses Hawkes  
 John Norman }  
 Sarah Norman }  
 Samuel Ward  
 elizabeth hewes  
 Tho: Jackson  
 Thomas Perkins.

Children born in Marblehead, Mass.:

By first wife, Remember Allerton:

- i. REBECCA <sup>5</sup>, bapt. 7 Aug. 1639; m. JOHN HAWKES.
- ii. MARY, bapt. 14 Feb. 1640-1, d. in Boston, 20 Feb. 1655-6.
- iii. ABIGAIL, bapt. 12 Jan. 1644-5; m. MAJ. SAMUEL WARD.
- iv. ELIZABETH, bapt. 8 Nov. 1646, died young.

- v. SAMUEL, bapt. 19 Dec. 1647, probably d. s. p. before Jan. 1685-6.
- vi. ELIZABETH, bapt. 30 Sept. 1649; m. NATHANIEL GRAFTON and THOMAS SKINNER.
- vii. REMEMBER, bapt. 12 or 17 Sept. 1652; m. EDWARD WOODMAN.

By second wife, Eunice (——) Roberts:

- viii. MARY, bapt. 6 Sept. 1657; m. ARCHIBALD FERGUSON.
- ix. MOSES, bapt. 4 Mar. 1659-60, Boston, probably died before 1685.
- x. AARON, bapt. 20 Mar. 1662, probably died young.
- xi. SARAH, probably b. about 1665; m. JOHN NORMAN.

ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> MAVERICK (*Moses<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born in Marblehead, baptised there 30 Sept. 1649, died between 17 Nov. 1687 and 25 June 1695, probably in Boston, Mass.; married (1), in Marblehead, 6 Apr. 1665, NATHANIEL GRAFTON, who died at Barbadoes, 11 Feb. 1671. Mr. Nathaniel Grafton dying intestate, Elizabeth the relict brought in an inventory and was appointed administratrix. The Court ordered that she should bring up the children until they come of age, when they should receive 45<sup>li</sup> each, the house and land to be security.

Children by Nathaniel Grafton:

- i. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 1667; m. WILLIAM HEWES.
- ii. REMEMBER, b. 29 Sept. 1669, d. before 1695.
- iii. PRISCILLA, b. 12 Mar. 1671; m. THOMAS JACKSON, who was made guardian of Agnes and Abigail Skinner, minor children of Elizabeth (Maverick) (Grafton) Skinner by her second husband, Thomas Skinner. Thomas Jackson empowered Moses Hawkes to act for him in the settlement of Moses Maverick's estate.

Elizabeth Maverick married (2), before Jan. 1677, THOMAS SKINNER of Boston (p. 182).

## ALLERTON

ISAAC ALLERTON, a young tailor from London, was married in the Stadhuis, Leyden, Holland, 4 Nov. 1611, to MARY NORRIS, a maid from Newbury, co. Berks, England. At the same time and place his sister, Sarah (Allerton) Vincent, widow of John Vincent of London, was married to Degory Priest, a hatter, also from London.

Allerton was made a Freeman in Leyden, 7 Feb. 1614. In 1620 he came on the "Mayflower" to Plymouth, New England. William Bradford in his list of the "Mayflower" passengers, mentions, "m<sup>r</sup> Isaac Allerton and Mary. his wife; with 3. children Bartholomew Remember & Mary. and a servant boy, John Hooke". John Allerton, a sailor who designed settling in the new Colony, died before the vessel sailed on her return. Whether or not he was any relative to Isaac is unknown.

Mrs. Mary (Norris) Allerton died on 25 Feb. 1621, of the illness which carried off over half of the "Mayflower's" company during the dreadful first winter. About 1626, Allerton re-married to FEAR BREWSTER, the daughter of Elder William Brewster. She died 12 Dec. 1634. He married (3), before 1644, a wife JOHANNA. He settled in New Haven where he began trading with the Dutch, and on 20 Jan. 1642, sold his ship "Hope" to Govert Loockermans of New Amsterdam. The following year with Loockermans he had a grant of land in New Amsterdam on the Great Highway. He evidently resided there for some time but after 1647 and before 1651 he returned to New Haven. In 1654 he made a voyage to Virginia.

His inventory was presented in the New Haven Court, 5 Apr. 1659, his son Isaac being away at the time. After his return he produced his father's Will on 5 July 1659, and was appointed to settle the estate, but for some reason and in spite of the fact that the Court tried to have him keep it, he being "the deceaseds eldest or onely son" relinquished the trust. He purchased his father's house from the creditors and by deed of 4 Oct. 1660, conveyed a life interest in it to his step-mother, with remainder to his daughter Elizabeth. Mrs. Johanna Allerton died in 1682.

Children, by Mary Norris, born in Leyden, Holland:

- i. BARTHOLOMEW, b. abt. 1612, returned to England.
- ii. REMEMBER, b. abt. 1614; m. MOSES MAVERICK.
- iii. MARY, b. 1616; m. ELDER THOMAS CUSHMAN.



iv. CHILD b. and d. on the "Mayflower" in 1620.

By second wife, Fear Brewster, born in Plymouth, Mass.:

v. ISAAC, b. abt. 1630.

REMEMBER<sup>2</sup> ALLERTON (*Isaac*<sup>1</sup>), born in Leyden, Holland, about 1614, died between 12 Sept. 1652 and 22 Oct. 1656, Salem, Mass.; married MOSES MAVERICK (p. 186).

## ELLIS

Among the early settlers of Dedham, Mass., were a number of persons by the name of Ellis. They were probably all related, but were unlikely to have been brothers and sisters. From the fragmentary data existing it seems probable that a widow Ellis, with two sons, Richard and Joseph, married Lambert Genery (or Chenery) and came to this country. It is quite possible that John, Thomas and Ann Ellis, also early settlers of Dedham, may have been her children or her step-children, but there is no proof of it.

\*Lambert Genery signed the Dedham Covenant in 1636, as did also John Ellice, Richard Ellice and Joseph Ellice. In the list of admissions to the church there are the following:

The wife of Goodman Genery, 4 Dec. 1640.

Lambert Genery, 9 June 1644.

John Ellis, 1640.

Susan, wife of John Ellis, 12 Apr. 1644.

Richard Ellis, 5 Jan. 1643.

“Ruth y<sup>e</sup> wife of brother Joseph Ellis” was received into Full Communion, 12 Feb. 1664, “she being y<sup>e</sup> daughter of o<sup>r</sup> brother John Morse”.

John Ellis married in Dedham, Mass., 10 Nov. 1641, Susan Lumber. She died 5 Apr. 1653, in Medfield, and he married (2), Joan, widow of John Clapp (p. 230) of Dorchester. He lived in Medfield, until his death, 2 Apr. 1697. Children (Ellis), *John; Hannah; Samuel; Joseph.*

Ann Ellis, married in Dedham, Mass., 19 Sept. 1638, Edward Culver; they had children (Culver), *John; Joshua; Samuel; and Joseph;* removed to Roxbury and thence to New London.

Thomas Ellis, married, 21 May 1659, Mary Wight of Dedham; they had children (Ellis), *Mary; Abiel; Samuel; Thomas; Patience; Ruth; Thomas; Joanna; Juda.*

Widow Ellis married (1) before 1620 ——— Ellis, and (2), probably before 1633, Lambert Genery. She died before 14 May 1658.

\* Lambert Genery is said to have been first at Watertown and if so was in this country before 1636, for in that year we find him a signer of the Dedham Covenant. He married first, a widow Ellis, by whom he had two sons, John and Isaac Genery. She died before 14 May 1658, for on that date he married, second, Thamzin Hewes by whom he had, Mary Genery, born in Dedham, 24 Dec. 1659. He was born 1593, and died in Dedham 30 Jan. 1673-4. He deposed aged eighty years, 17 June 1673. He was admitted a Freeman in Dedham in May 1645 and served the town as constable in 1658-9.

He made his Will 17 Feb. 1673, proved 4 Feb. 1674, mentions son John Genery; Isaac Genery; daughter Mary; son-in-law Richard Ellis, and daughter-in-law Ruth Ellis, widow; and gives to church in Dedham.

Her children were:

By first husband, Ellis:

- i. RICHARD<sup>2</sup> ELLIS, b. 1621; m. ELIZABETH FRENCH.
- ii. JOSEPH ELLIS, b. —, d. abt. 1672; m. abt. 1660, RUTH MORSE, dau. of John and Annis Morse.

By second husband, Genery:

- iii. JOHN GENERY, b. abt. 1634; m. 12 Mar. 1655-6, SARAH BOYLSTON.
- iv. ISAAC GENERY.

RICHARD<sup>2</sup> ELLIS, *Lieutenant* (———<sup>1</sup>), born about 1621, deposed on 28 Jan. 1661, aged 40 years, on 28 May 1685, aged 64 years, died in Dedham, Mass., 21 Oct. 1694; married in Dedham, 19 Sept. 1650, ELIZABETH FRENCH, born 1629, died in Dedham, 21 June 1697 (p. 197).

Richard Ellis presumably came to this country with his mother and step-father, Lambert Genery, and was a resident of Dedham by 1636. He was a wheelwright by trade but was a man of good education, as was also his younger brother Joseph, who served Dedham as its schoolmaster for a number of years. He was made sergeant of the military company of Dedham in 1659, holding this office until after 1683 when he became lieutenant. In 1659 he was a woodreeve, in 1660 served on a committee with Lieut. Fisher to treat with the Indians and later was on many other important committees. On 8 June 1692, he was made a deputy to the Massachusetts General Court. In 1671 Richard Ellis, in behalf of himself and Isaac Genery, notified the town of their hope of having found a copper mine.

Administration on his estate was granted to his widow, Elizabeth, and to John Ellis, his eldest son, 27 Dec. 1694, and the account of John Ellis, surviving administrator of his father, Richard Ellis, was filed 16 Sept. 1697. (Suffolk Probate, 3: 516; 11: 339.)

Children born in Dedham, Mass.:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. 23 July 1651.
- ii. SARAH, b. 23 Jan. 1652.
- iii. MARY, b. 3 Feb. 1654; m. AMOS FISHER.
- iv. JOHN, b. 31 Jan. 1656; m. ELIZABETH FISHER.
- v. ANNAH, b. 15 Mar. 1659.
- vi. REBECCA, b. 30 Apr. 1661; m. JOHN FISHER.
- vii. ELIEZER, b. 10 Jan. 1663; m. MEHETABEL THURSTON.
- viii. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 1666; m. MARY GRAVES.
- ix. ABIGAIL, b. 5 July 1669; m. EBENEZER ELLIS.

JOHN<sup>3</sup> ELLIS (*Richard*<sup>2</sup>, ———<sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham, Mass., 31 Jan. 1656, died in Dedham, 2 Nov. 1732; married in Dedham, 10 Mar. 1686-7, ELIZABETH FISHER, daughter of Samuel and Meletiah (Snow) Fisher, born in Dedham, 12 Oct. 1662, died in Dedham, 14 Sept. 1724 (p. 199).

John Ellis was a wheelwright.



He made his Will 2 Nov. 1732, proved 27 Nov. 1732. He gave to son William Ellis; daughter Hannah Ellis; son Samuel Ellis; son Ebenezer Ellis; granddaughter Elizabeth Day, daughter of daughter Elizabeth. (Suffolk Probate, 31: 183.)

Suffolk Deeds, 50: 129. John Ellis and Elizabeth, his wife, sell to Eleazer Kingsbury land in Dedham laid out to father, Richard Ellis, 10 Apr. 1702.

37: 121. John Ellis of Dedham sells to John Draper of Dedham land formerly granted to father Richard Ellis in Dedham, 18 Nov. 1697.

Children born in Dedham, Mass.:

- i. ELIZABETH <sup>4</sup>, b. abt. 1687; m. RALPH DAY.
- ii. HANNAH, b. Aug. 1690; unm. 1732.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. 27 June 1694; m. ABIGAIL MILLETT.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. 12 May 1699, d. unm. 2 Nov. 1755, ae. 57 y.
- v. EBENEZER, b. 3 Sept. 1701; m. ELIZABETH BARNARD.

WILLIAM <sup>4</sup> ELLIS (*John* <sup>3</sup>, *Richard* <sup>2</sup>, ——— <sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham, Mass., 27 June 1694, died in Dedham, 6 or 8 June 1778, aged eighty-four years; married in Dedham, 27 Oct. 1720, Abigail Millett, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Batchelder) Millett, born in Gloucester, Mass., 2 Nov. 1696, died in Dedham, 14 Aug. 1763 (p. 203).

He was an innholder and wheelwright.

William Ellis of Dedham, yeoman, made his Will, 25 Mar. 1770, proved, 10 July 1778. He gave to son William Ellis; son John Ellis; daughters, Abigail Burt; Elizabeth Ellis; Hannah Bullard; Mehetabel Coney; Sarah Morse; and Deliverance Morse. (Suffolk Probate, 77: 181.)

Gravestones in Dedham, Mass.:

“In memory of M<sup>r</sup> William Ellis who died June y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1778 in y<sup>e</sup> 84 year of his age.”

“In memory of M<sup>rs</sup> Abigail Ellis, y<sup>e</sup> wife of M<sup>r</sup> William Ellis, died August 14<sup>th</sup> 1763, in y<sup>e</sup> 67<sup>th</sup> year of her age.”

Children born in Dedham, Mass.:

- i. ABIGAIL <sup>5</sup>, b. 16 Feb. 1721; m. BARTHOLOMEW BURT of Norton.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 6 June 1723; living unm. in 1770.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 16 Nov. 1725; m. JOHN BULLARD.
- iv. MEHETABEL, b. 18 July 1727; m. WILLIAM CONEY.
- v. WILLIAM, b. 14 Feb. 1728-9, died young.
- vi. SARAH, b. 14 Mar. 1730-1; m. JOSEPH MORSE.
- vii. WILLIAM b. 12 Aug. 1733; m. OLIVE FAIRBANKS.
- viii. JOHN, b. 4 Oct. 1735; m. SYBIL BULLARD.
- ix. DELIVERANCE, b. 31 Aug. 1738; m. GILEAD MORSE.

MEHETABEL <sup>5</sup> ELLIS (*William* <sup>4</sup>, *John* <sup>3</sup>, *Richard* <sup>2</sup>, ——— <sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham, Mass., 18 July 1727, died in Sharon, Mass., 14 Aug. 1777; married in Dedham, 27 Apr. 1749, WILLIAM CONEY (p. 172).

## FRENCH

WILLIAM FRENCH, who settled early in Cambridge, came in the boat with Harlakenden and Shepard. In the list of people who sailed "iij July 1635, In the Defence de Lond . . ." are

W <sup>m</sup> ffrench	30
Eliza. ffrench his wfe	32
Elizabeth ffrench	6
Marie ffrench	2½
ffrancis ffrench	10
John ffrench	mo. 5

He had a brother, John French, who also came to this country. John French had by a wife Joanna; *John*, born about 1635; *Sarah*, born Oct. 1637; *Joseph*, born 4 Apr. 1640; *Nathaniel*, born 7 June 1643. John French was a tailor. He was buried 16 Feb. 1645-6, and his wife Joanna was buried 20 Jan. 1645-6, in Cambridge.

On the 2 of April 1650, the Court granted "W<sup>m</sup> ffrench right and power of administration upon the estate of his Bro: Jno ffrench deceased and doe confirme and allow of his disposall of the children". Oct. 6, 1657, "Leift W<sup>m</sup> ffrench attested upon oath to his Bro: Jn<sup>o</sup> ffrenches Inventory". In the account he renders the Court is the following: "pad more for placeing Forth of ye children: For Y<sup>e</sup> yongest beeing 3 yeares old to m<sup>r</sup> sparhauke", "Joseph to gooman for skooling", "for Cloathes for John in his placing to Tho brookes", "for Sarah placing her w<sup>th</sup> Bro: Fessenden". "Lieut. William ffrench appearing before the County Court at Cambridge, octo 1657," swore to the above account.

William French removed to Billerica in 1652 where he bought part of the Dudley Farm and had his house near that Ralph Hill who called him "brother" in his Will. He married in England about 16xx, ELIZABETH, who was born in 1603, and died in Billerica 31 Mar. 1667-8, aged sixty-four years. He married (2), in Billerica, 6 May 1669, MARY (LOTHROP) STEARNS, daughter of Thomas and Mary Lothrop and widow of John Stearns, born in Barnstable, Mass., 4 Oct. 1640, living in 1735, "very aged". She married (1), Dec. 1656, John Stearns, who died 5 Mar. 1668-9 in Billerica. She married (3), 29 June 1687, Isaac Mixer of Watertown.

William French was lieutenant of the Billerica company for many years, being made so in 1647. He served Billerica as its deputy to




the Massachusetts General Court in 1660, 1663, 1664. He was born in 1605, according to his age on emigrating and his age at death, and so was thirty-five years older than his second wife. It seems probable that at the time of his marriage to her it was arranged that only her children by him should inherit his property for they are the only ones mentioned in its final disposition. The children given here are the ones credited to him, but it seems possible that the Sarah and John given in the list might have been the children of John French.

Lieut. William French died in Billerica, 20 Nov. 1681, aged seventy-eight. The following petition was presented to the Court, 21 Dec. 1680:

“To the Honored County Court sitting at Charlstowne the 21: of december 1680: the humbell petion of us whoe are the subscribers doe humbely shew that wheras our father John Sternes of Billerica now desesed: did leave us a small estat which is in housing and lands: and the housing and fenses being much decayed and in hazerd to be lost if speedy Caer be not taken to prevent it: it being left in the hands of our honered father in-law Leftenant french and our mouter: being administratrix to y<sup>e</sup> estat of our honored father John Sternes now desesed: our humbell request to this Honored Court is that they would be pleased to apoint a comity to devid that estat that soe such of the childern as are of adg may take kear to preserve theyre owne and that ther might be some meet person or persons apoynted to take caer of that which belongeth to such of the childern as are not yet of adg.”

“this is consented to by Mary french administrator to y<sup>e</sup> estat of her desesed Husband John Sternes—  
as witnes her hand

Mary French   
her mark.

John Stearnes  
Samuel Starnes.”

“Request of Selectmen of Billerica for the Court to take into consideration the condition of the family of one Lt. W<sup>m</sup> french; &c. Billerica, 18-10-1680.”

“The Court being informed that Lt. W<sup>m</sup> French of Billerica is by God’s hand thorow impotency & weakness unfit to governe his Domestick conc<sup>r</sup>nes At the request of his friend Deacon Tompson & his sonne Jacob french are impowrd to assist his wife in the ordering & disposing of his estate, so as may best conduce for the supply of the family 21 Dec. 1680.”

The estate of Lt. William French of Billerica, who deceased the 20-9m-1681, amounting to £182-4-0, was divided, one third part to the widow and the remaining two thirds to the three children. To Mary French, now Sharpe; to Sarah French; to Hannah French. 20 Aug. 1722, Sarah Crosby, Mary Dunklen, and Hannah Child, receipt for their shares. The widow received £20 due her from her first husband’s estate.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH, b. 1629, England; m. RICHARD ELLIS.



- ii. MARY, b. 1632, "bapt. in England between two and three years old at her fathers joining", died young.
- iii. JOHN, b. Feb. 1635, England; m. ABIGAIL COGGIN, HANNAH BURRAGE, MARY ROGERS and MARY KITTREDGE.
- iv. SARAH, b. Mar. 1638.
- v. JACOB, b. 16 Jan. 1639-40, "aged about 19 in 1660"; m. MARY CHAMPNEY.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 2 Feb. 1641, d. 20 June 1642, Cambridge.
- vii. HANNAH, b. abt. 1643; m. JOHN BRACKETT.
- viii. SAMUEL, b. 3 Dec. 1645.

By Mary (Lothrop) Stearns:

- ix. MARY, b. 3 Apr. 1670, Billerica; m. ——— SHARPE and NATHANIEL DUNKLEE.
- x. SARAH, b. 29 Oct. 1671; m. JOSEPH CROSBY.
- xi. ABIGAIL, b. 14 Apr. 1673, d. 13 Apr. 1674.
- xii. HANNAH, b. 25 Jan. 1676; m. JOHN CHILD.

ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> FRENCH (*William*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1629-30, died in Dedham 21 June 1697; married in Dedham RICHARD ELLIS (p. 193).

## FISHER

THOMAS FISHER, of Winston, Suffolk, England, with wife ELIZABETH, was in Cambridge in 1634. He was made Freeman, 4 Mar. 1635, and removed to Dedham in 1637 where he was given a house lot, 28 July 1637. He died 10 Aug. 1638, while engaged in building the meeting house. After his death, his wife obtained permission to sell half of her lot "for the bringing up of the children". She was admitted to the church, 21 Aug. 1640, and died 31 Jan. 1652. The Rev. John Allen in his Will gave to his near kinsman, Samuel Fisher, his land at Wrentham, but just how he was related is not known.

Children, said by some authorities to have come from England with their parents, but probably born here:

- i. SAMUEL, b. abt. 1634; m. 22 Mar. 1659, MELETIAH SNOW.
- ii. CONSTANCE, d. 1 Dec. 1638, Dedham.
- iii. THOMAS, b. —; m. 11 Dec. 1666, REBECCA WOODWARD.

SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> FISHER (*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born probably about 1634, died in Wrentham, Mass., 5 Jan. 1702-3; "Samuel Fisher & Milcha Snow, dau. Thomas Snow of Boston were married 22nd March by John Endicott Gov.", 1659. She was born in Boston 30 Sept. 1638 and baptised in the First Church, aged about three years, 12 Sept. 1641, and died in Wrentham, 15 Mar. 1709-10 (p. 200).

The Dedham Church Records give:

"Samuell Fisher was received to full co'munion in all y<sup>e</sup> ordinances & his wife to y<sup>e</sup> co'munion of this church 31<sup>d</sup> 11<sup>m</sup> 63."

"Samuell ye sone & ——— daughter of y<sup>e</sup> said Samuell Fisher & his wife were baptised 28<sup>d</sup> 12<sup>m</sup> 1663."

"Millatiah, ye daughter of our brother Samuell Fisher was baptised ye 5<sup>day</sup> 3<sup>m</sup> 1667."

He settled in Wrentham even before it became a town and was deacon of the church there many years.

He made a very peculiar will which is recorded in the Suffolk County Registry:

"The Last Will and Testament of Samuel Fisher.

"My Deer Wife and Children I am now speaking my last to you which to me is Awful and I hope will be to you of Searious consideration, I know not y<sup>e</sup> day of my death therefore it behoveth me in each respect to be for

my great and last Change preparing, That I may lay in Store a good Foundation for the life to come. . . . Now concerning my Worldly . . . estate . . . I dispose . . . as followeth. . . . I leave my house and tillable Lands together w<sup>th</sup> what cows may Be reserved and moveables . . . to my Well beloved Wife Meletiah Fisher for her Supply during y<sup>e</sup> time of her Widdowhood . . . I give . . . to son Samuel provided he allows his mother the benefit of the premises during her life and that he pays to his sister Hannah George . . . and to his sister Elizabeth Ellis. . . . I give to my Son Ebenezer . . . I give to my daughter Meletiah Metcalfe. . . . I give to my daughter Abigail Farrington . . .

“Thus I have divided my lands amongst my children, now concerning the rest of my estate That remains after my Wives decease to be equally divided amongst my children. Thus I leave my Fatherless children with the Lord and Lett my Widow trust in Jehovah with whom is Everlasting Strength and Righteousness, Amen so be it. That this is my last Will and Testam<sup>t</sup> Witness my hand and Seale May the 22<sup>d</sup> Anno Dni 1702.

Samuel Fisher”.

#### Children:

- i. SAMUEL, b. 21 Aug. 1660, Dedham; m. ABIGAIL HEATH.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 12 Oct. 1662, Dedham; m. JOHN ELLIS.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 19 Feb. 1665, Dedham, died young.
- iv. MELETIAH, b. 1 May 1667, Dedham; m. ELIEZER METCALFE.
- v. EBENEZER, b. 20 Feb. 1670-1, Dedham; m. ABIGAIL ELLIS.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 25 Oct. 1672, Wrentham; m. THOMAS GEORGE.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. 16 Feb. 1674, Wrentham; m. DANIEL FARRINGTON.

ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> FISHER (*Samuel*<sup>2</sup>, *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham, Mass., 12 Oct. 1662, died in Wrentham, Mass., 14 Sept. 1724; married in Dedham, 10 Mar. 1686-7, JOHN ELLIS (p. 193).



## SNOW

THOMAS SNOW, a barber, appeared early in Boston, Mass., where he was admitted to the church 5 Sept. 1644, having been made a Freeman 18 May 1642. He died during the winter of 1668-9. On the 16 Dec. 1667, with his wife "MILCHA", he mortgaged his house in Boston, to which was fixed the sign of the Dove. He made his Will 10 Nov. 1668, proved 28 Apr. 1669. He left his property to his wife "Milcah", she to dispose of the estate among his children. The widow married (2), William Wright, and in 1672, they sold Thomas Snow's pasture. She died intestate before 2 Aug. 1678, and the estate was divided among the heirs who were, Samuel Snow; Mehetabel Snow; Meletiah, wife of Samuel Fisher; Abigail, wife of William Wright, Jr.

Children born in Boston, Mass.:

- i. MELETIAH<sup>2</sup>, b. 30 Sept. 1638, bapt. "aged about 3 years", 12 Sept. 1641; m. SAMUEL FISHER.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 16 Apr. 1644, bapt. 21 Apr. 1644, "aged about 5 days", died before 1651.
- iii. SAMUEL, bapt. 6 May 1649.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 10 Mar. 1651-2, bapt. 14 Mar. 1651-2; m. WILLIAM WRIGHT, JR.
- v. HANNAH (twin), b. 10 Mar. 1651-2, probably d. before 14 Mar. 1651-2, since there is no record of baptism.
- vi. MEHETABEL, b. 8 Feb. 1654, bapt. 11 Feb. 1654; unm. 1678.

MELETIAH<sup>2</sup> SNOW (*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 30 Sept. 1638, baptised in the First Church, "aged about 3 years", 12 Sept. 1641; married in Boston, 22 Mar. 1659, SAMUEL FISHER (p. 198).

## MILLETT

THOMAS MILLETT was born in England in 1605. He came to New England in 1635, "In the Elizabeth de Lo: W<sup>m</sup> Stagg master theis underwritten names brought Cert: from the minister of St. Saviors Southwark of their conformation,

Tho: Millett 30  
Maria Millet uxor 29

Ursula Grenoway 32.  
Tho: Millet ae 2."

He settled first at Dorchester, where his wife's father was living, and appears, with his wife, as a member of the church there, 26 Aug. 1636. He lived in Dorchester, until about 1655, when he bought land in Gloucester of William Perkins, removed there and became a Ruling Elder in the church. In 1657, he sued William Stephens for withholding a list of names of those who had pledged money for his support as Elder, he having received a call to preach there and knowing an amount of money had been subscribed to pay him for his labors. He served on the Jury of Tryalls in 1659. In 1663, the town again raised money to pay him for his work in the public ministry. He served on a coroner's jury in 1673. 3 June 1675, having removed to Brookfield, Mass., he sold land in Gloucester to Francis Norwood.

He married in England about 1632, MARY GREENOWAY, daughter of John and Mary Greenoway, born in England in 1606, died 27 Sept. 1682 (p. 205). He died in Brookfield, in 1676. The inventory of his estate, amounting to £128, was taken 23 Sept. 1676 and presented in the Ipswich Court, 26 Sept. 1676, by the widow Mary Millett. Agreement for division of the estate was made after her death, 27 Sept. 1682, between Thomas Millett, Nathaniel Millett, Sarah widow of John Millett, who was to have £12 "for the tending of their mother Mary Millett lately deceased"; Thomas Riggs and Isaac Elwell.

## Children:

- i. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, b. 1633, England, (ae. 2 in 1635, ae. 34 in 1667); m. MARY EVELETH and ABIGAIL (COIT) EVELETH.
- ii. JOHN, b. 8 July 1635, Dorchester, Mass.; m. 3 July 1663, SARAH LEACH.
- iii. JONATHAN, b. 27 July 1638, Dorchester, d. 15 Aug. 1638.
- iv. MARY, b. 26 Aug. 1639, Dorchester; m. THOMAS RIGGS.
- v. MEHETABEL, b. 14 Mar. 1641-2; m. ISAAC ELWELL.
- vi. BETHIA, b. —; m. 3 Aug. 1666, MOSES AYRES.
- vii. NATHANIEL, b. 1647-8, (ae. 18 in 1666); m. ANNE LISTER.

NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup> MILLET (*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., in 1647, died in Gloucester, Mass., 9 Nov. 1719, aged seventy-two years; married in Gloucester, 3 May 1670, ANNE LISTER, daughter of Andrew and Barberie Lister, born in Gloucester, 24 Mar. 1651-2, died in Gloucester, Mass., 9 Mar. 1718, aged sixty-six years (p. 206).

Nathaniel Millet resided all his life in Gloucester. 9 Nov. 1674, he sold the house and land on Town Neck which his father had given him and removed to the other side of Annisquam River, when he received a grant of land at Stony Cove. In 1699, he sold the property at Stony Cove, and settled at Kettle Cove where he spent the remainder of his life. The land at Kettle Cove, granted him in 1700, was not to be alienated from the family so long as any of them survived.

Children born in Gloucester:

- i. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. 29 June 1671, died young.
- ii. DANIEL, b. 31 July 1673, d. 1 Aug. 1673.
- iii. THOMAS, b. 9 Mar. 1675; m. ELIZABETH BATCHELDER and ABIGAIL GROVER.
- iv. NATHANIEL, b. 7 Mar. 1677, d. 25 Jan. 1682.
- v. ABIGAIL, b. 2 Oct. 1679; m. JOHN RING.
- vi. ANDREW, b. 6 July 1681; m. BETHIA DAY.
- vii. NATHAN, b. 11 Jan. 1683; m. SARAH BABSON.
- viii. NATHANIEL, b. 11 July 1685; m. DORCAS DAVIS.
- ix. MARY, b. 26 Mar. 1687, d. 12 Jan. 1692.
- x. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 1690.
- xi. HANNAH, b. 2 Nov. 1694, (m. WILLIAM ROLLINS, 22 Jan. 1720?).

THOMAS<sup>3</sup> MILLET (*Nathaniel*<sup>2</sup>, *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gloucester, Mass., 9 Mar. 1675, was drowned in Casco Bay, 1 Mar. 1722; married in Gloucester, 18 June 1696, ELIZABETH BATCHELDER, daughter of John and Sarah (Goodale) Batchelder, born in Wenham, Mass., in 1675, died in Gloucester, 27 Mar. 1713 (p. 209). He married (2), in Beverly, Mass., 12 Nov. 1713, ABIGAIL GROVER.

Thomas Millett and another man "were drowned at Presumpscot by the damming of the ice; raising an head of water in the night while they were asleep", or, as another authority has it, "by a land flood overflowing ye cottage, and carrying of it away".

Children born in Gloucester, Mass.:

- i. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. 2 Nov. 1696; m. WILLIAM ELLIS.
- ii. JOHN, b. 23 July 1698, d. 1711.
- iii. NATHANIEL, b. 4 July 1700.
- iv. EBENEZER, b. 19 Jan. 1703.
- v. DELIVERANCE (twin), b. 19 Jan. 1703.
- vi. ANDREW, b. 30 May 1705.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. 19 Sept. 1708.



ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup> MILLET (*Thomas*<sup>3</sup>, *Nathaniel*<sup>2</sup>, *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gloucester, Mass., 2 Nov. 1698, died in Dedham, Mass., 14 Aug. 1763; married WILLIAM ELLIS (p. 194).

## GREENAWAY

JOHN GREENAWAY, a millwright, was an early settler of Dorchester, Mass. He probably came in the "Mary and John", in 1630. He applied to be made Freeman 19 Oct. 1630 and was made one, 18 May 1631. He was one of twenty men chosen by the town of Dorchester to manage its affairs in 1637. He left no Will but in 1651-2 deeded land to his daughters. He died shortly after. His wife was named MARY; she died in Dorchester, 23 Jan. 1658-9.

Suffolk Deeds, 1: 199:

"John Greeneaway of dorchester in New England milwright sendeth greeting, wheras Vrsula Greeneaway the daughter of the said John Greeneaway hath alwayes ben an obedient, loving dutiful and faithful daughter and servant vnto her aged father & mother, the said John Greeneaway and his wife & more especially in their weakeness and old age which is now Come vpon them . . . me, the said John Greeneaway . . . as a reward and Requittal vnto my said daughter Vrsula . . . as also in Consideration of her future maintenance. . . . Hath Given . . . unto the said Vrsula . . . all that . . . parte of my dwelling howse that lyes at the southwest end . . . during the life of the said John Greeneaway and Mary Greeneaway his wife . . . and (other property). To have and to hold all . . . after the death of the said John Greeneaway and Mary Greeneaway for euer [If Vrsula have no children, the premises after her decease . . . ] unto my kinsman & servant Thomas millett the son of Thomas & mary Millett my sonne in Laue & daughter . . . he paying . . . vnto my daughter Ann Pearse & hir children . . . to my daughter elizabeth Allen and hir children . . . to my daughter mary millett & hir other children . . . to my daughter susanna wales & hir children, if shee have any; . . . to my daughter Katherine daniell & hir children. . . . If the said Thomas millett die before he Come to enjoy the same & not have heires of his body Then his brother John Millett or other sonne of Thomas millett the father shall have the said p<sup>r</sup>misses . . . ." Signed "the fifth day of the twelf month annoj domi 1650."

"I John Greeneaway of dorchester . . . for diuerse good Causes and Considerations . . . and especially for the great love and fatherly Affe<sup>c</sup>ōn that I beare vnto my sonne in law Robert Pearse and Ann Pearse my daughter now wife of the said Robt Pearse hath given unto the said Robe<sup>r</sup>t Pearse & Ann his wife all that my land . . . in the Pine necke . . . in dorchester . . . during their lives . . . and After their decease to Thomas Pearse, the only sonne of the said Robert and Anne . . . and if . . . Thomas . . . dye w<sup>th</sup>out Issue then . . . to Mary Pearse

and Sarah Pearse daughters of the said Robert and Ann equally to be divided . . . first of the twelf month 1650."

"This deed made . . . tenth day of the sixth month, Betweene John Greeneaway of dorchester in New England millwright . . . and william daniell & katherine his wife the daughter of the said John Greeneway witnesseth that the said John Greeneaway . . . in Consideration of the greate love & fatherlie Affection he hath unto the said william & katherine his sonne in law & daughter . . . doe give . . . all his . . . Right . . . in the Comons."

Children:

- i. ANN<sup>2</sup>, b. 1591, d. 31 Dec. 1695, ae. 104 (?); m. ROBERT PIERCE.
- ii. ELIZABETH; m. ——— ALLEN.
- iii. URSULA, b. 1603, "aged 32 in 1635"; m. between 1650-59, HUGH BATTEN. Her Will, 2 Feb. 1673-26 Apr. 1683, bequeaths to Moses Ayres, Jr., who married Bethia, daughter of sister Millett and to other "cousins".
- iv. MARY, b. 1606, "aged 29 in 1635"; m. THOMAS MILLETT.
- v. SUSANNA, b. —; m. NATHANIEL WALES.
- vi. KATHERINE, b. —; m. WILLIAM DANIEL.

MARY<sup>2</sup> GREENAWAY (*John*<sup>1</sup>), born in 1606; died 27 Sept. 1682; m. THOMAS MILLETT (p. 201).



## LISTER

ANDREW LISTER (Lyster or Lester), birth unknown, died in New London, Conn., 7 June 1669; married before 1642, BARBERIE ———, who died in New London, 2 Feb. 1654. He married (2), JOANNA, widow of Robert Hempstead, after June 1655, the date of Robert Hempstead's death. He is credited with a third wife ANNA, who married, after his death, Isaac Willey, and died in 1692, but the name of Joanna and Anna are so often used interchangeably that it is possible that he only had two wives.

Andrew Lister was in Gloucester before 1642. He served the town as constable in 1646, and was licensed as an innholder in 1648. In 1649, Samuel Doliber of Marblehead sued Andrew Lister and the following letter was filed in Court. It is dated "Gloster, 10: 8: 1649", and is written by Andrew Lister:

"Samuel Daullouer my loue rememb<sup>rd</sup> unto you this is to intreat you to send me word what you would haue me to due aboute that I am to peay you for the cow that I bought of you I intreate you to send me word if you will tack it by a bill to mester Russell or to any marchant else and to send word by the first opetunity you can for I thincke . . . to fear it is my time to peay you now and so I reste yours in what I meay."

In 1650, he sold all his property in Gloucester and removed to New London, grants of land in that town having been made to a number of the men of Gloucester. In 1652, he was associated with Mr. Denison, Hugh Calkins, and John Elderkin in an attempt to drain the marshes. He resided on the neck and in 1664 was taxed on £170, being one of thirteen men in New London who had estates over £150 in value.

## Children:

By first wife Barberie, born in Gloucester, Mass.:

- i. DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, b. 16 Apr. 1642.
- ii. ANDREW, b. 26 Dec. 1644.
- iii. MARY, b. 26 Dec. 1647.
- iv. ANNE, b. 21 Mar. 1650-1; m. NATHANIEL MILLET.

By wife "Anna", born in New London, Conn.:

- v. TIMOTHY, b. 4 July 1662.
- vi. JOSEPH, b. 5 June 1664.
- vii. BENJAMIN.

ANNE<sup>2</sup> LISTER (*Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gloucester, Mass., 21 Mar. 1650-1, died 9 Mar. 1718, aged sixty-two; married in Gloucester, Mass., 3 May 1670, NATHANIEL MILLET (p. 202).

## BATCHELDER

The Batchelder family of Essex County, Mass., finds its origin in three brothers, who came from the county of Kent, England, in 1637. The family lived in the vicinity of Canterbury for some decades, at least, before their emigration. The Canterbury Marriage Licenses give the following:

“Mark Bachelor of Minster in Thanet, yeoman, & Mary Fantinge, of St. John’s in Thanet, widow, at St. John’s, 30 Oct. 1598.”

“John Bachelor, of Minster in Thanet & Mary Stonehouse, of Chartham, widow, 17 Oct. 1595.”

“Christopher Bachelor, of St. George’s, Canterbury & Ann Deall, of Teynham, maiden, 4 May 1586.”

Anthony Bachelor, son of Christofer Bachelor, was baptised at St. George’s, 17 June 1587.

Abigail Bachelor, daughter of Samuel Bachelor, Minister and Curate of Denton, was baptised 12 Sept. 1617, at St. George’s.

At St. Paul’s, Canterbury, is recorded, 28 Aug. 1597, the baptism of William, son of Cristopher Bachelor.

The Visitation of Kent, 1619, gives the marriage of Catharine, daughter of Christopher Bachelor of the city of Canterbury to Edward Kemp of Dover. The Marriage Licenses give, John Kemp of Dover & Catharine Bachelor of St. M. Bredin’s, Canterbury, maiden, at Bridge, 21 July 1611.

It is quite probable that Mark and Mary (Fantinge) Bachelor, licensed to marry in 1598, were the parents of the three who came to New England. They were:

- i. HENRY <sup>2</sup>, b. 1602, d. Salem, Mass., 2 Feb. 1679; m. at Thanington, Kent, England, MARTHA WILSON, d. 4 Apr. 1686. “Henry Batcheller of St. George’s, Canterbury, Brewer & Bachelor, aged about 35, and Martha Wilson of the same parish, maiden, about 32, at Thanington, Joseph Bachelor of Canterbury, tailor, bonds., 15 Apr. 1637.” (Canterbury Marriage Licenses.) “Henry Bachelor of Dover, Brewer, Martha his wife, 4 servants.” (List of Passengers, 9 June 1637.) Account of the administration on the estate of Henry Batchelder of Ipswich, deceased, intestate, is filed in the Essex County court. The widow had evidently been insane for some years after his death. He left no children and his nearest of kin were his brothers’ children, as follows: the children of Joseph Batchelder who died before the intestate,



John, Elizabeth, and Hannah Batchelder; the children of John Batchelder who outlived ye uncle, John Batchelder, Joshua Batchelder and Hannah Batchelder; the children of Joseph Batchelder who are dead since their uncle died, Hannah Batchelder, alias Warner, who left children; the children of John Batchelder, deceased since the death of the uncle, John, and Jos<sup>h</sup> Batchelder who left children. Distribution to John, Elizabeth, Hannah, children of Joseph Batchelder, deceased, brother to Henry, deceased; to John, Joseph and Hannah, children of John Batchelder deceased, brother to Henry, deceased. There is no date to this account but it was probably filed in 1696. The widow had been dead nearly ten years.

- ii. JOSEPH, b. 1604, probably on the Isle of Thanet, Kent, England;
- m. ELIZABETH DICKINSON.
- iii. JOHN, b. 1610, deposed in 1658, ae. abt. 47 y.; m. MARY ——— and ELIZABETH HERRICK. "John Bachelor of Canterbury, taylor." (List of Passengers, 9 June 1637.)

JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> BATCHELDER, born probably on the Isle of Thanet, Kent, England, but perhaps at Canterbury, in 1604, died about 1647, in Wenham, Mass.; was licensed to be married as follows: "Joseph Batcheler of St. George's Canterbury, taylor, bachelor, aged 24 and upward and Elizabeth Dickinson, same parish, maiden, aged about 15, daughter of Susan Dickinson, same parish, widow, who consents as is testified by Richard Myles at Canterbury, Carpenter. At Thanington, 22 Sept. 1628. Elizabeth Dickinson was baptised at St. George's, 10 Apr. 1614." She was daughter of Robert and Susan (Kene) Dickinson, and died in Wenham, probably about 1657.

Robert Dickinson was chief warden of St. George's, Canterbury, and was buried 20 Apr. 1627. He married 22 Oct. 1611, Susan Kene, who was his widow in 1628. Their children were (1), Elizabeth, baptised 10 Apr. 1614; (2), Matthew, baptised 15 Sept. 1622; (3), Peter, baptised 11 June 1626.

In a list of "persons who have taken passage from the town and port of Sandwich for the American Plantations, 9 June 1637", is found, "Joseph Bachelor, of Canterbury, taylor, Elizabeth his wife, one child and three servants". He was accompanied also by his brothers, Henry and John. He settled at Salem, Mass., where he was made Freeman, 16 Mar. 1638. He served as deputy in 1643. Besides his own property he brought with him stock and goods of a Henry Paramour of the Isle of Thanet, which he was to invest and sell and the proceeds of which he was to return to Paramour. Before he had a chance to do so, James Brocke, of Ratcliffe, mariner sued him for the goods entrusted to his care by Henry Paramour, in Apr. 1637 (Lechford), but the Court settled the case by allowing Joseph Batchelder a certain amount for his services and returning the rest to Henry Paramour, Gentleman, of the Isle of Thanet in Kent.



An inventory of his estate was taken 30 Mar. 1656-7 and states that Joseph Batchelder deceased about ten years ago. Administration on his estate was granted 31 Mar. 1656-7 to his son "Marke Bachelour". Mark brought into court, 1 July 1657, an inventory of his father's and mother's estates, amounting to £84 4d. It was ordered to be paid to his brother John, under twenty-one and his sisters, Elizabeth and Hannah, under eighteen.

Children:

- i. JOHN <sup>3</sup>, b. abt. 1629-1631, bur. 1 May 1631, St. George's, Canterbury.
- ii. MARY, bapt. 20 June 1634, bur. 20 June 1634, St. George's, Canterbury.
- iii. MARTHA, twin, bapt. 20 June 1634, bur. 20 June 1634, St. George's, Canterbury.
- iv. MARK, bapt. 4 Oct. 1635, St. George's; killed in King Philip's War, 1675; unm.
- v. JOHN, bapt. 20 Jan. 1638, Salem, Mass.; m. MARY DENNIS and SARAH GOODALE.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. —; m. JAMES DAVIS.
- vii. HANNAH, bapt. 23 June 1644; m. JOHN WARNER.

JOHN <sup>3</sup> BATCHELDER (*Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, ——— <sup>1</sup>), baptised in Salem, Mass., 20 Jan. 1637-8, died in Wenham, Mass., 17 Dec. 1698; married (1), in Wenham, 12 July 1661, MARY DENNIS, who died in Wenham, 26 June 1665. He married (2), in Wenham, 4 May 1666, SARAH GOODALE, daughter of Robert and Katharine Goodale, baptised in Salem, 31 May 1640, died in Wenham, 22 Mar. 1729-30, aged about ninety-two years (p. 210).

Children born in Wenham, Mass.:

By first wife Mary:

- i. JOSEPH <sup>4</sup>, b. 1662.

By second wife, Sarah:

- ii. JOHN, b. 13 Jan. 1666-7.
- iii. MARKE, b. 1 May 1668, d. 24 June 1678.
- iv. EBENEZER, b. abt. 1670; m. SARAH TARBOX.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. abt. 1674; m. THOMAS MILLETT, JR., of Gloucester.
- vi. HANNAH, bapt. 1675.
- vii. MARY, bapt. 1676.
- viii. SARAH, bapt. 1678-9.
- ix. MARKE, bapt. 1680, died young.
- x. DAVID, bapt. 1681.

ELIZABETH <sup>4</sup> BATCHELDER (*John* <sup>3</sup>, *Joseph* <sup>2</sup>, ——— <sup>1</sup>), baptised in Wenham, Mass., about 1674, died in Gloucester, Mass., 27 Mar. 1713; married in Gloucester, 18 June 1696, THOMAS MILLETT (p. 202).

## GOODALE

**ROBERT GOODALE** was born in England in 1604, died in Salem, Mass., between 12 Oct. 1682 and 27 June 1683, married about 1629 **KATHARINE** ———, born in 1606, died before 1668. He married (2), **MARGARET** ———.

Robert Goodale with his family sailed in the "Elizabeth" of Ipswich, the last of April 1634 and appears in the shipping list of that vessel as follows:

"Robert Goodall } aged 30  
Katherin his wife } aged 28."

"Robert Goodale { Mary Goodale aged 4  
Abraham Goodale aged 2  
Isaake Goodale aged halfe a yeare"

He settled at Salem, Mass., where he was a proprietor by 1636. In 1668, he deeded land to his daughter Hannah Killum, and with wife Margaret he sold land adjoining. In 1672, there was a case in the Essex County Court which proves up various relationships in the family. A certain John Smith married a daughter of Robert Goodale, probably the eldest daughter, Mary. Zachariah, a son of Goodale, married Elizabeth Beacham, daughter of Edward Beacham. Elizabeth calls, in testimony, John Smith her "brother" and her "brother-in-law". Patience Goodale (wife of Isaac) and Hannah Killum call Elizabeth their "sister", etc.

Robert Goodale made his Will "aged", 12 Oct. 1682, proved 27 June 1683. He gives to wife, to daughter Elizabeth Bennett, to grandchild John Smith. The widow Margaret deposed in Court. He had evidently provided for his other children before.

## Children:

- i. **MARY**, b. 1630; probably m. **JOHN SMITH**.
- ii. **ABRAHAM**, b. 1632, probably died young.
- iii. **ISAAC**, b. abt. Oct. 1633; m. **PATIENCE COOKE**.
- iv. **ZACHARIAH**; m. **ELIZABETH BEACHAM**, before 1667.
- v. **ELIZABETH**; m. **WILLIAM BENNETT**.
- vi. **SARAH**, bapt. 31 May 1640, Salem; m. **JOHN BATCHELDER**.
- vii. **JACOB**, bapt. 2 Jan. 1641-2.
- viii. **HANNAH**, bapt. 6 Aug. 1645; m. **LOT KILLUM**.

**SARAH**<sup>2</sup> **GOODALE** (*Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born in Salem, about 1639, baptised there, 31 May 1640, died in Wenham, 22 Mar. 1729-30, aged about ninety-two years; married in Wenham, 4 May 1666, **JOHN BATCHELDER** (p. 209).

## SHERMAN

WILLIAM SHERMAN, the progenitor of the Shermans of Plymouth County, was in Plymouth before 1632. He probably came over in 1629, for in that year the Company in London gave liberty to William Sherman to bring in his kine from Northampton in fourteen days from Feb. 26, probably to be embarked in the fleet with Higginson. He had lands granted to him at Green Harbor, in 1640. He married, in Plymouth, 21 Dec. 1638, PRUDENCE HILL, possibly sister of Ralph Hill, who apparently deceased before him. He left no Will, but in 1673, settled his real estate on his sons. His inventory was filed 30 Dec. 1680. He was buried at Marshfield, 25 Oct. 1679.

Plymouth Deeds, 4: 110. William Sherman, Sr., of Marshfield, for love and affection for son Samuel Sherman, gives to him a tract of land in Marshfield, it being a part "of those lands whereon I now dwell", 9 June 1673. Wit: Peregrine White, Francis Crocker.

5: 202. William Sherman, Sr., of Marshfield, for love and affection for son John Sherman, gives him land at Saconett, near Dartmouth, 5 Feb. 1673. Wit: John Dogett, Samuel Sprague.

4: 199. William Sherman, Sr., of Marshfield, for love of son William Sherman, gives to him lands and buildings in Marshfield, reserving to the said William Sherman, Sr., the use of the property for life, 15 Aug. 1676, meaning all his lands not "mentioned in his son Samuells deed". Wit: John Doged, Samuel Sprague.

## Children:

- i. SAMUEL <sup>2</sup>, b. 1641-2; m. SARAH DOGETT and HANNAH ———.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. —; m. DESIRE DOTY.
- iii. JOHN, b. 22 Feb. 1645-6; m. JANE HATCH.

JOHN <sup>2</sup> SHERMAN (*William* <sup>1</sup>), born in Marshfield, Mass., 22 Feb. 1645-6, died in Marshfield, about 1722; married in Boston, Mass., 25 Oct. 1677, JANE HATCH, daughter of Walter and Elizabeth (Holbrook) Hatch, born in Scituate, Mass., 7 Mar. 1655-6, died after 1722 (p. 221).

He apparently lived in Marshfield all his life. He made his Will, July 1712, proved 5 Feb. 1722, bequeathed to sons John and Samuel Sherman, land in Rochester; to son William Sherman, land in Marshfield; to grandchild, Joseph Lapham, his mother's share; to daughters, Bethia; Hannah; Deborah; Lois; and Eunice.



## Children born in Marshfield, Mass.:

- i. BETHIA, b. 11 Aug. 1678; m. ISRAEL THOMAS.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 15 Mar. 1679-80; m. — LAPHAM, d. before her father, leaving son Joseph Lapham.
- iii. JOHN, b. 17 Oct. 1682, removed to Rochester; m. SARAH BAKER.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 29 Apr. 1685.
- v. SAMUEL, b. 22 Feb. 1686-7; m. CHARITY CLAPP.
- vi. DEBORAH, b. 4 Sept. 1689.
- vii. LOIS, b. 27 Jan. 1691; m. JAMES DEXTER.
- viii. WILLIAM, b. 23 Jan. 1693.
- ix. EUNICE, b. 11 May 1696.

SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> SHERMAN (*John*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marshfield, Mass., 22 Feb. 1686, died in Rochester, Mass., 7 Sept. 1725, aged forty years; married about 1723, probably in Rochester, CHARITY CLAPP, daughter of John and Dorcas (Earle) Clapp, born in Rochester, Mass., 18 Sept. 1701, died in Ware, Mass., 3 Apr. 1763 (p. 234). She married (2), in Rochester, 25 Sept. 1728, Stephen Andrews, son of Stephen and Bethia Andrews, born in Rochester, 5 July 1701, died before 1744. She married (3), in Rochester, 1 Jan. 1743-4, Joseph Thorpe, who died before 1749.

Charity Sherman, of Rochester, widow, was appointed administrator on the estate of her husband, Samuel Sherman, late of Rochester, deceased, 6 Oct. 1725. The inventory of his estate was taken 29 Sept. 1725 and amounted to £799-7-8. (Plymouth Co., Probate, 5: 93: 94.)

Plymouth Deeds. Charity Sherman of Rochester, widow of Samuel Sherman, late of Rochester, dec'd, sells land in Rochester to Timothy Ruggles, 20 Apr. 1726.

41: 195. Charity Thorp, widow of Joseph Thorp, late of Rochester, dec'd, deeds to son Samuel Sherman, of Rochester, certain land in Rochester which she bought of Mr. Timothy Ruggles, clerk, and also land she bought of Elisha Hatch, 19 Oct. 1749.

## Child born in Rochester, Mass.:

- i. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. 3 Jan. 1724; m. MARY SNOW and JERUSHA DAVIS.

SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> SHERMAN (*Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *John*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rochester, Mass., 3 Jan. 1724, died in Ware, Mass., 29 Jan. 1811, aged eighty-eight years; married (1), in Rochester, 20 Apr. 1749, MARY SNOW, daughter of Prince and Mary (Sturtivant) Snow, born in Rochester, 30 Oct. 1729, died between 1753-1755. He married (2), in Brookfield, Mass., 8 June 1758, JERUSHA DAVIS, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth Davis, born in Brookfield, 15 Feb. 1734-5, died in Ware, 6 Oct. 1798 (p. 245).

Samuel Sherman lived in Rochester until after 1753, when he re-

moved to Ware, Mass. He was a farmer. No will of his and no administration of his estate has been found. His gravestone in the Ware graveyard bears the following inscription:

“Mr. Samuel & Mrs  
Jerusha Sherman  
died as follows  
viz. Mr. Sherman  
died Jan. 29, 1811  
in his 88<sup>th</sup> year  
Mrs Sherman died  
6 Oct. 1798 in her  
63<sup>d</sup> year

Farewell our friends & children dear  
Devote your lives unto God's fear  
That you with him may always live  
This is the last advice we give.”

Plymouth Deeds, 41: 195. John Sherman, of Rochester, weaver, and Samuel Sherman, of said Rochester, who is the only surviving child of Samuel Sherman, late of Rochester, dec'd, who was brother to the said John Sherman, divide lands held in common by them, 4 Mar. 1752.

41: 195. Samuel Sherman, of Rochester, sells his homestead to John Ferry of Rochester, and also one-half the forty acres which “honored uncle John Sherman” and “honored father Samuel Sherman”, bought of John Mumford, 25 June 1717 and also land that Samuel Sherman bought of Joshua Coggeshall 28 Sept. 1703 and land which mother, Charity Sherman, bought of Elisha Hatch, 17 Apr. 1728. Mary, wife of Samuel Sherman, released her dower, 24 Mar. 1752.

43: 72. Samuel Sherman of Ware River, Hampshire Co., sells to Anthony Sherman, of Rochester, land in Rochester, 13 Feb. 1755.

44: 67. Samuel Sherman, of a place called Ware River, Hampshire Co., yeoman, sells Jonathan Snow, of Rochester, Plymouth Co., land in Rochester, which Nicholas Snow, late of Rochester, dec'd gave to his grand-daughter Mary, who was daughter to Prince Snow and now since the death of the said Mary belongs to her two sons, Thomas and Prince Sherman, 17 Feb. 1755.

Springfield Deeds, W: 41. Samuel Bliss of Western, Worcester Co., yeoman, executor of Will of Joseph Brooks of Ware River, sells to Samuel Sherman, late of Rochester, Plymouth Co., yeoman, and now of Ware River, 100 acres of land in Ware, 25 Apr. 1759.

#### Children:

By first wife, Mary Snow, born in Rochester, Mass.:

- i. THOMAS<sup>s</sup>, b. 16 May 1751 (perhaps m. ELIZABETH KEITH).
- ii. PRINCE, b. 26 Feb. 1753; m. SUBMIT ROGERS.

By second wife, Jerusha Davis, born in Ware, Mass.:

- iii. REUBEN, b. 1 Dec. 1759; m. ELIZABETH WHITCOMB.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. 1 Oct. 1762.



v. MARY, b. 25 Jan. 1764.

vi. EBENEZER, b. 22 Jan. 1768; m. SYBIL PATTERSON.

REUBEN<sup>5</sup> SHERMAN (*Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>*), born in Ware, Mass., 1 Dec. 1759, died in Ware, 14 Aug. 1814; married in Ware, Oct. 1783, ELIZABETH WHITCOMB, daughter of Lot and Lydia (Nye) Whitcomb, born in Hardwick, Mass., 28 Sept. 1763, died in Ware, 16 Jan. 1815 (p. 258).

Reuben Sherman resided all his life in Ware. At the age of eighteen he enlisted in the Army and served for three years. "Reuben Sherman of Ware. List of Men raised in the Continental Army from Capt. William Brakridge's (Breckenridge's) Co. 4<sup>th</sup> Hampshire Co. Regt. as returned by Lieut. Col. Ruggles Woodbridge, residence, Ware, enlisted for the town of Ware, enlistment 3 years; *also*, private, Capt. John Spurr's Co., Col. Thomas Nixon's 6<sup>th</sup>, (also given 5<sup>th</sup>) regt., Continental pay accounts from May 1, 1777 to Mar. 19, 1780. Reported discharged Mar. 19, 1780; *also*, same company and regiment, return of men who were in camp on or before Aug. 15, 1777 and who had not been absent subsequently except on furlough, etc., certified at Camp near Peekskill, Feb. 16, 1779, dated Highlands, enlisted Mar. 1, 1777, reported on command with Surveyor General; *also*, Capt. Spurr's (1st) Co., 6th Mass. Regt., Return for clothing delivered for the year 1780, receipt for said clothing dated Peekskill, Dec. 1779." (Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, 14: 143.)

Children born in Ware, Mass.:

- i. BENSON<sup>6</sup>, b. 15 Oct. 1784.
- ii. DORCAS, b. 29 Dec. 1786, died unm.
- iii. SALLY, b. 30 Nov. 1789; m. 31 Mar. 1812, JOSHUA LAZELL, son of Jacob and Eunice (Patterson) Lazell, b. 12 Aug. 1785. Children (Lazell), *Infant; Reuben; Louise; William Porter; Jane; John; Otis.*
- iv. THOMAS, b. 30 June 1792; m. LOVISA GOULD, dau. of David and Lovisa (Downing) Gould. Children (Sherman), *David G.; Elizabeth W.; Lovisa D.; Thomas G.; Mary; Margaret J.*
- v. EARL, b. 10 Dec. 1794; m. ANNA PEARL, CATHERINE WHITMAN and CHLOE THOMPSON.
- vi. LYDIA, b. 14 Apr. 1797; m. EPHRAIM SCOTT.
- vii. BETSEY, b. 22 Oct. 1799; m. AMOS HUTCHINSON.
- viii. SYBIL, b. 11 Feb. 1802; m. ELLIS CONEY SCOTT (p. 91).
- ix. LOUISIANA, b. 28 Oct. 1804.

LYDIA<sup>6</sup> SHERMAN (*Reuben<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>*), born in Ware, Mass., 14 Apr. 1797, died in Princeville, Ill., 21 Oct. 1857; married EPHRAIM SCOTT, JR. (p. 89).



## HATCH

The Hatch\* family, from which the New England family descends, has lived for at least six centuries in Kent, England. The name is apparently derived from the Anglo-Saxon noun, *haec*, Middle English, *hacche*, later *hatch*, meaning a gate or wicket. When surnames first came into use, locations were frequently employed as the means of distinguishing two men of the same first name. As John living near the well would be called *John at Well*, and John, living by the Wood, *John atte Wood*. Later the prefix would be dropped or incorporated as a part of the name.

JOHN AT HECHE, of Sellinge, co. Kent, England, probably was born about 1415, and died after 15 Nov. 1464. He had a wife Agnes living when he made his Will. He was undoubtedly descended from a family of Atte Hacches of the hundred of Calehill which contains the parishes of Charing and Westwell in which, contemporaneously with John, of Sellinge, were others of the name. He was probably a miller.

The Will of John at Hecche of Sellyng next Monks Horton, was made 15 Nov. 1464. My body to be buried in the churchyard of Selling. The residue of all my goods I give to Agnes my wife and Thomas my son; and I make them my executors. William Knight, John Parys, William Smyth, John Webbe, and William at Melle are the feoffees of my lands at Selling, by indenture dated 10 October 25 Henry VI [1446]. My woods upon my lands at Westwell and Charing to be sold to pay my debts and legacies. My feoffees to permit Agnes my wife, if she remain my widow to hold all my other lands and tenements until Thomas at hecche, my son, shall come to the age of twenty-four years, when he shall have one third of the lands. My son John to have a third of the lands when he shall come to the age of twenty-four years; and when my son William shall come to the age of twenty-four years, then my feoffees shall make over the lands to my three sons equally, forever, they paying to Agnes their mother 20s. a year during her life. If all my sons die before the age of twenty-four, then my wife Agnes shall have the lands for her life, and after her death they shall be sold and the money shall be employed to provide a

\* English research by Elizabeth (French) Bartlett, see New England Historical and Genealogical Register, vol. 70, p. 245.

chantry priest to sing and pray in the church of Selling for the space of two years, the residue to be expended in charity for the poor of Selling and for the souls of my father and mother and all the faithful departed. If my wife shall marry before the said Thomas, John, and William reach their full ages my feoffees shall allow her 20s. a year and shall use the remainder of the profits of my lands for my sons and for the repair of my messuages and mills. To each of my feoffees for their pains 6s. 8d. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 1, fo. 5.) There is no record of probate and no witnesses.

Children:

- i. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, b. probably abt. 1442.
- ii. JOHN, b. probably abt. 1444.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. probably abt. 1446.

THOMAS<sup>2</sup> AT HECHE (*John*<sup>1</sup>), of Sellinge, co. Kent, must have been born about 1442, as he was at least twenty-one in 1464, when his father appointed him one of his executors, but was then under twenty-four. In some of the counties of England, it frequently happened that a minor was appointed executor, but this was never the custom in Kent. No will or administration of his has been found. He inherited a portion of his father's lands in Sellinge, married and became the father of a son Thomas. If it were not for the fact that minor executors are unknown in Kent, it might be that this Thomas was born much later, about 1458, and was himself the "Thomas the elder" whom the pedigree estimates to have been born about 1465 and to have been a son of Thomas born about 1442.

Child:

- i. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. probably abt. 1465.

THOMAS<sup>3</sup> HACHE (*Thomas*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), of Sellinge, co. Kent, was born probably about 1465. He held the manor of Hodyford, was assessed as "Thomas Hache the elder" in the hundred of Street, in the subsidy of 1524, and died between 12 Dec. 1530 and 31 Dec. 1534. His wife's name is not known, but was possibly AGNES. He had at least six children.

The Will of Thomas Hache the elder of Sellyng besides Horton Monkyn, co. Kent, 12 Dec. 1530: To be buried in the churchyard of Sellynge. To every godchild 6d. To Thomas Hache, son of John and Elioner Hache, 40s., 20s. at the age of twenty-four and 20s. at the age of twenty-five to be paid by my son John. If the said Thomas die within age without heirs then it is to be paid to his sister Agnes, and if she died within age without heirs, reversion to my son John. To my son John, my best brass pot. To my daughters Agnes, Margarete, and Alice 6s. 8d. apiece. To my son William all debts he owes me and two silver spoons and to his daughter Agnes Hache 6s. 8d.



To Agnes, daughter of John Hache the elder my son, now dead, 6s. 8d. To Thomas Hache, John Hache the younger, Johane Hache, Agnes Hache, and Alice Hache, sons and daughters of John Hache, 6s. 8d. apiece. Residuary legatee and executor: son John Hache. Witnesses: Sir Robert Yong, vicar of Sellyng, William Harte, John Knyght, William Hache, and John Smythe.

My last Will regarding my lands. To William Hache my son my manor of Hodyford and all those parcels of land, viz., Hodyford Broke lying in three parcels, a parcel called Horselife, one called Hodyford grove . . . etc. To my son John Hache my new house with the lands thereto belonging and all my other lands and tenements in Sellyng, he paying therefor to Thomas Hache, son of John Hache late of Sellyng, deceased, 40 marks as before specified. Proved 31 December 1534 by the executor, John Hache.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM <sup>4</sup>, b. abt. 1488; succeeded to the manor of Hodyford and other lands. Child, *Agnes*, mentioned in her grandfather's Will.
- ii. JOHN, the elder, b. abt. 1490; m. ELEANOR who d. 1519. Children, *Thomas; Agnes*.
- iii. AGNES.
- iv. JOHN, the younger, b. probably abt. 1495.
- v. MARGARET.
- vi. ALICE.

JOHN <sup>4</sup> HATCHE THE YOUNGER (*Thomas* <sup>3</sup>, *Thomas* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born probably about 1495, died in Sellinge, between 13 Apr. 1535 and 26 Apr. 1536. His wife, whose name is unknown is mentioned in his Will. He succeeded to lands and tenements in Sellinge including a "new house" which in the following year he devised to his three sons.

The Will of John Hatche of Sellynge besids Horton Monks, co. Kent, 13 Apr. 1535: To be buried in the churchyard at Sellynge. . . . To every godchild 12d. To every of my children two ewes. To my wife two kine, two hogs, six ewes, and half my household stuff. The residue of my goods to be sold to pay my debts and legacies by my executors, my wife and Thomas Marchall, to whom I give 6s. 8d. apiece. To John Marchall 3s. 4d. to help my wife with the writings. Witnesses: Thomas Dylnott the younger, Robert Cavell and Richard Hempsted.

My last will regarding my lands. A piece of land called Mewlyng and my mill beside Hythe to be sold, and the money, and also £9. 20d. which Thomas Dylnott owes me, to be used to pay my debts and legacies. Hodyforth mill and half the meadow to be put to farm and the money used for the same purpose. My sons Thomas, John, and Stephen to enter into my new house and lands at their ages of twenty years. My wife to have the other half of the meadow by the names



of Lytle Somerlies, greate Somerles, and Rayfelde until my children be twenty years of age, giving to each his share as he attains that age. To her also for life the house and lands at Somerfeld, with reversion at her death to my children. If all my sons died under age, reversion to my daughters, the lands being equally divided. To each daughter 40s. at marriage. If all my children die, the money to be used to have an obit kept for twenty years, and the lands to be sold and the money to go to my brothers and their heirs. To Thomas Hatche, son of John Hatche the elder, 13s. 4d. Overseer, Maister Hayman, to who I give 6s. 8d. Proved 26 April 1536. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, vol. 21, fo. 3.)

Children:

- i. JOHANE <sup>5</sup>, b. probably abt. 1521.
- ii. AGNES, b. probably abt. 1523.
- iii. THOMAS, b. probably abt. 1525.
- iv. ALICE, b. probably abt. 1527.
- v. JOHN, b. probably abt. 1529.
- vi. STEPHEN, b. probably abt. 1531-2; m. perhaps as second wife, licenced 5 Dec. 1603, ELIZABETH GOLDSMITH of Maidstone, Kent. He d. s. p. between 10 Dec. 1606 and 9 Mar. 1607-8. She m. (2), by licence of 11 Aug. 1608, Samuel Pady of Maidstone, gentleman. Having no heirs he left his property to the sons of his brother Thomas.

THOMAS <sup>5</sup>, HATCHE (*John the Younger* <sup>4</sup>, *Thomas* <sup>3</sup>, *Thomas* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), of Sellinge and Tenterden, co. Kent, born probably about 1525, died intestate before 13 Oct. 1568. He married, about 1552, JOANE ———, who married (2), before 25 Oct. 1574, Richard Brissenden. Thomas Hatche was churchwarden at Tenterden in 1565. His daughters are mentioned in his administration, his sons in the Will of his brother Stephen Hatche, and both are mentioned with their children and some grandchildren, in the Will of his eldest son John Hatche, in 1628-9. (See *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, vol. 67, p. 45.)

Administration on the goods of Thomas Hatche, of Tenterden, co. Kent, deceased, intestate, was granted 13 Oct. 1568 to Joane Hatch, his relict, Thomas Browne of Tenterden, mercer, and John Brown, of Biddenden, mercer, being bound in £60. Inventory, £69 8s. 4d.

On 25 Oct. 1574, Joane Hatch alias Brissenden, administratrix of the goods of Thomas Hatch, exhibited her account, and the Court assigned to Winifred, Katherine, Elinore, and Elizabeth Hatch, daughters of the said Hatch, £3 13s. 9d., to be equally divided among them, and this is agreed to by Richard Brissenden, now husband of the said Joane. (Archdeaconry of Canterbury, Act Books, vol. 16, fo. 69.)

## Children:

- i. WINIFRED <sup>6</sup>, b. abt. 1553; m. RICHARD WILLS and STEPHEN HUCKSTEP.
- ii. JOHN, b. abt. 1555; m. DOROTHY PHILPOTT.
- iii. KATHARINE, b. abt. 1557; m. ——— DUNKE.
- iv. ELEANOR, b. abt. 1559; m. ——— CHITTENDEN.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. abt. 1561; probably d. s. p.
- vi. WILLIAM, bapt. 9 Dec. 1563, Tenterden.
- vii. THOMAS, bapt. 30 June 1565, Tenterden; m. MARGARET KING, widow.

WILLIAM <sup>6</sup> HATCHE (*Thomas* <sup>5</sup>, *John the Younger* <sup>4</sup>, *Thomas* <sup>3</sup>, *Thomas* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), baptised at Tenterden, co. Kent, England, 9 Dec. 1563; was living 27 Dec. 1611, when his brother Thomas made his will, but died before 13 Feb. 1627–8, when his daughter Mary was licensed to marry William Sudell. He married, probably about 1593, ANNE ———, who was living as his widow at Tenterden, 22 Jan. 1629–30, when her daughter Anne was licensed to marry Thomas Beadle of New Romney. The Will of John Hatche in 1628–9 names his brother William's children.

## Children:

- i. JOHN <sup>7</sup>, eldest son, b. abt. 1594; m. ———.
- ii. THOMAS, second son, b. abt. 1596.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. abt. 1598.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. abt. 1600.
- v. JUDITH, second daughter, b. abt. 1602; m. JOSEPH OSBORNE.
- vi. MARGARET, third daughter, b. abt. 1604; m. WILLIAM WOOD.
- vii. MARY, fourth daughter, b. abt. 1606; m. WILLIAM SUDALL or SHUSALL.
- viii. A SON, b. perhaps abt. 1609, d. before 23 Mar. 1628–9.
- ix. ANNE, youngest daughter, b. abt. 1612; m. THOMAS BEADLE.

ELDER WILLIAM <sup>7</sup> HATCH (*William* <sup>6</sup>, *Thomas* <sup>5</sup>, *John the Younger* <sup>4</sup>, *Thomas* <sup>3</sup>, *Thomas* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born about 1598, in co. Kent, England, probably, died at Scituate, Mass., 6 Nov. 1651; married probably a first wife who was the mother of Walter Hatch; married secondly, probably at Thanington, co. Kent, by license of 9 July 1624, JANE YOUNG, of Thanington, born about 1596. She married secondly, at Scituate 31 Mar. 1653, Elder Thomas King and died at Scituate, 8 Oct. 1653. Her parents are unknown, but it is likely that Edward Young of Thanington, one of the bondsmen on the licence, was a near kinsman.

William Hatch resided at Ashford, Wye, and Sandwich, co. Kent, before coming to New England. He was a woolen-draper and merchant. He removed with his family from Wye to Sandwich about 1634. He embarked for America in Mar. 1634–5, sailing from Sand-



wich in the ship "Hercules" with his wife Jane, five children, and six servants. His cousin, Lydia (Huckstep) Tilden, with her husband, Nathaniel Tilden, and their children, sailed on the same ship. They all settled at Scituate, Mass. William Hatch built himself a house on Kent St., and was made freeman, 5 Jan. 1635-6. He returned to England but came again in Apr. 1638, in the "Castle." In 1643, he was chosen the first ruling elder of the Second Church of Scituate, and in August of that year, he, with his sons Walter and John, appears on the list of those able to bear arms in Scituate (over 16 and under 60 years of age). In the same year he was made lieutenant of the train-band.

William Hatch made his Will 5 Nov. 1651, exhibited in court 3 June 1652. "I William hatch the elder of Scittuate in the collony of New Plymouth in america Planter being weake in body but of p'fect memory Doe make this my last will and Testament. . . . I give . . . unto Jane my wife two milch cowes and my executors to keep them Summer and Winter upon my meddow grounds and theire encrease tell they exceed the number of six Item I give unto her halfe my Dwelling house During her life time as allsoe halfe the fruites of the trees in my orchyard", etc. "I give my Daughter Jane Lovell one milch cow to bee Delivered to her. . . . I give unto my grandchild John Lovell a cow calfe. . . . And if the lord give my Daughter Jane any more children then my will is that her next child shall have the first calfe of that calfe I give to her son John Lovell and the next child the next calfe and soe Successively. . . . Item I give to my Daughter Ann Torrey one milch cowe. . . . I give to my grandchild James Torrey a cow calfe and the first calfe of her breed to my grandchild William Torrey and the next calfe of her to my grandchild Joseph and the next to my grandchild Damaris &c alsoe I give my Daughter Torrey the shipp pott; All the rest of my moveables goods lands and tenements I give and bequeath to my two sons Walter hatch and Willam hatch . . . to bee equally Devided between them Whom I appoint to bee the executors of this last will and Testament and to pay all my Debts and legacies In wittnes Wherof I have heerunto sett my hand and seale the Day and yeare above Written

William Hatch"

"Witnesses, Guilielmo Wetherell  
James Torrey  
Willam hatch the son  
of Thomas hatch."

Children:

By a first wife, probably:

- i. WALTER <sup>s</sup>, b. probably abt. 1623; m. ELIZABETH HOLBROOKE and MARY STABLE.



By second wife, Jane Young:

- ii. JOHN, bapt. 7 Aug. 1625, Wye, Kent, England.
- iii. ANNE, bapt. 3 Dec. 1626, Wye; m. LIEUT. JAMES TORREY.
- iv. A SON, newborn, bur. at Wye, 31 July 1628.
- v. WILLIAM, bapt. 9 Aug. 1629, Wye; m. ABIGAIL HEWES.
- vi. JANE, bapt. 19 June 1631, Wye; m. JOHN LOVELL.
- vii. ANDREW, bapt. 3 Nov. 1633, bur. 6 Nov. 1633, Wye, Kent, England.

WALTER<sup>8</sup> HATCH (*William<sup>7</sup>, William<sup>6</sup>, Thomas<sup>5</sup>, John the Younger<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*) born in England, probably about 1623 (gave his age as fifty-nine years in 1681-2), died in Scituate, Mass., 24 May 1699; married (1), in Scituate, 6 May 1650, ELIZABETH HOLBROOK, daughter of Thomas and Jane Holbrook, born in England about 1634, died after 1669 (p. 223). He married (2), at Marshfield, 5 Aug. 1674, MARY STABLE.

He settled in that part of Scituate called "The Two Miles" which became a part of Marshfield in 1788. He was a shipwright and owned a ship yard in Scituate. He also possessed an interest in an iron mine. He served as constable June 1655.

He made a Will 3 Mar. 1681-2, which was not proven, as his son Antipas having become mentally unsound, he made a second Will providing for his care 20 Aug. 1698. This was proved 2 Apr. 1701. In it he gave to eldest son, Samuel, a share in the iron works; to sons John and Israel, the fulling mill, corn mill, and two hundred and sixty acres of land; to youngest son Joseph, land in Freetown; to these four sons 3,375 acres of land that he bought of his cousin Thomas Hatch; he gave legacies to his wife Mary; daughter Jane Sherman; and daughter Bethia Ford.

Children born in Scituate, Mass.:

- i. HANNAH<sup>9</sup>, b. 3 Mar. 1651-2, probably died young.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. 22 Dec. 1653; m. ———.
- iii. JANE, b. 7 Mar. 1655-6; m. JOHN SHERMAN.
- iv. ANTIPAS, b. 26 Oct. 1658, probably died young, became mentally ill.
- v. BETHIA, b. 31 Mar. 1661; m. MICHAEL FORD.
- vi. JOHN, b. 8 July 1664; m. MARY FOSTER.
- vii. ISRAEL, b. 25 Mar. 1667; m. ELIZABETH HATCH.
- viii. JOSEPH, b. 9 Dec. 1669.

JANE<sup>9</sup> HATCH (*Walter<sup>8</sup>, William<sup>7</sup>, William<sup>6</sup>, Thomas<sup>5</sup>, John the Younger<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Scituate, Mass., 7 Mar. 1655-6, died after 1722; married JOHN SHERMAN (p. 211).

## HOLBROOK

THOMAS HOLBROOK, was born in England in 1601 and died in Weymouth, Mass., between 1673 and 1676; married, probably in England, about 1617, JANE ———, born in 1601, died in Weymouth, 24 Apr. 1677.

He was a resident of Broadway, Archdeaconry of Taunton, Somerset, England, before he emigrated to America. With his family, he sailed from Weymouth, England, "ye 20<sup>th</sup> Mar. 1635" (1635-6). The list of his family below shows an error, the age for John should be seventeen instead of eleven and this last age probably belongs to William. It is an evident error of the scribe who probably doubled two children together.

"Somerset,

Thomas Holbrooke of Broudway aged 34: yeare

Jane Holbrook his wife aged 34 yeare

John Holbrook his sonne aged 11 yeare

Thomas Holbrook his sonne aged 10 yeare

Anne Holbrook his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 5 yea

Elizabeth his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 1 yeare"

He settled at Weymouth, Mass., where he was a selectman in 1641, '45, '46, '51, '52, '54. He was granted land at Rehoboth, Mass., but apparently never lived there. He was a Constable in 1669.

He made his Will "Anno Domini Dec. 31, 1668. Thomas Holbrook of Weymouth . . . being sick and weak in body . . . do make this my last will. . . . I give . . . unto Jane, my beloved wife, during her life my whole estate . . . and do request my son John Holbrooke and my son Wm. Holbroke and my son Tho. Holbrooke to be helpful to my wife . . . to . . . give their Mother the best advice as she is ancient and weak of body . . . I give . . . unto my endeared children all my estate . . . at my wife Jane's decease, there being six of them, three sons and three daughters to be equally divided between them always provided that my eldest son John Holbrooke shall have a double portion and the rest of my estate to be equally divided, viz., unto my son Thomas Holbrook my son W<sup>m</sup> Holbrooke unto my daughter Anne Rennolds, unto my daughter Elizabeth Hatch and unto my daughter Jane Drake. . . . I give unto my grandchild John Holbrooke the eldest, my sword. . . . I give unto my Grandchild Peter Holbrooke

my gun and my gray mare colt. . . . I give unto my grandchild  
 W<sup>m</sup> Holbrook my musket. . . . I . . . make . . . my  
 loving wife . . . Jane Holbrooke, executrix during her life and  
 at her decease I do appoint . . . executor . . . my loving  
 son John Holbrook—

The mark of Thomas (T.H.) Holbrook”

In a codicil made 31 Dec. 1673, he gave his dwelling to his grand-  
 child Peter. He died between 1674 and 1677, when the Will was  
 proved. The widow Jane, died 24 Apr. 1677.

Children:

- i. JOHN <sup>2</sup>, b. 1618; m. SARAH ———, ELIZABETH STREAM, MRS.  
 MARY LORING.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. 1624; m. ELIZABETH PITTS and ABIGAIL ———.
- iii. THOMAS, b. 1625; m. JOANNA KINGMAN.
- iv. ANNA, b. 1631; m. JOHN REYNOLDS.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 1634; m. WALTER HATCH.
- vi. JANE, b. probably abt. 1636; m. THOMAS DRAKE.

ELIZABETH <sup>2</sup> HOLBROOK (*Thomas* <sup>1</sup>), born in England in 1634,  
 died after 1669; married in Scituate, Mass., 6 May 1650, WALTER  
 HATCH (p. 221).



## CLAPP

The Clapp family which settled early in New England came from Devonshire, England. The father of the celebrated Captain Roger Clapp was of Salcombe Regis when he made his Will, but it seems probable that the parent home was in Sidbury where, unfortunately, the parish records are gone. The transcripts of the parish have never been examined by anyone who has made the result available to searchers on this side of the ocean.

There were various emigrants of the name of Clapp, and many erroneous ideas of the relationship between them have been put in print. The examination of all the records in this family now in America, known to the author, gives the following probable pedigree. The Will of John Clapp of Dorchester, Mass., which is of great value, called Roger Clapp, "cousin", and from this it is assumed that Roger's father and John's were brothers. There are however other ways in which the two men could be "cousins", according to the custom of that day, when the word not only expressed the relationship between brothers' children, but also between an uncle and nephew or niece. If William Clapp of Salcombe Regis, were a brother of Nicholas Clapp of Venn Ottery, it seems probable that he was an older and presumably a half brother of Nicholas. It is unfortunate that only the briefest abstracts of Wills could be examined, as the full Wills might clear up some of the doubtful points. The line of interest here goes to Nicholas Clapp of Venn Ottery and Sidbury.

The line apparently begins with a William Clapp of Sidbury, who was born as early as 1500. At the time of his death, his wife was named Alice and she probably was the mother of his children. In his Will, made 29 May 1555, proved at Exeter, 25 July 1555, he calls himself, of Sidbury, in the parish of Harforde. He bequeathed to two daughters, Beaton and Joan, at time of making not married; to Thomas Ybden; to two of William Ybden's children; to Gyllam Badstone; to Alse ynglande; to daughter of same Alse; to "hye aulte of Sydbury"; to two of my son's children; to Richard Clappe; residue to Alse, wife: Wit: John Fullbrooke, Thomas Badstone.

This man was probably the great grandfather of Nicholas Clapp, and as he apparently had only one son, that son was the grandfather. If the Richard mentioned above is a grandson it is probably he that was the father, as there is reason to think that Nicholas' father was named Richard. If the Richard above was the son and evidently

only son of William, then the line would run William<sup>1</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, (Richard?)<sup>3</sup>, Nicholas<sup>4</sup>, but, of course, these intermediate names are merely hypothetical. (Richard?)<sup>3</sup> born before 1650, perhaps married twice. 'The fact that Nicholas' mother, Christian Clapp, does not mention William, of Salcombe Regis, as a child, coupled with the omission of any mention of him in the Will of her son Peter, rather suggests that he may have been the son of an earlier marriage of her husband, —— Clapp, if he were brother to Nicholas.\*

(Richard?) Clapp died before 1608. Christian Clapp, of Sidbury, widow, sick of body, made her Will, 25 July 1608, proved at Exeter, by the executor, Nicholas Clappe, of Sidbury, 12 Aug. 1608. She bequeathed to the poor of Sidbury; to godchildren; "to god-daughter dwelling at Broadclist one Petecotte with browne charmllet bodyes; to Mary Clapp my gowne; to Elizabeth Clapp my sonn Nicholas, his wife, my cloak; to Prudence Clapp, Anne Crutchet & Ann Windsam all my lynninge aparell to be equally devided; to Ann Windsam my fetherbed a bolster a red cov'let & the matres; to Prudence Clapp my cubbord at Pynhill & a Tableboard & a brasen Pann; to foresaid Ann Windsam £10 to be ymployd for her benefitt & if she dye before twentye then said £10 to remayne to Prudence Clapp: to my Daughter Eyde Crutchett, £10; to Richard Clapp, my son Nicholas, his son, one chest; to Ellen Lee my kyrtle; to Ann Windsham a brasen pan & a crock & my coffer; residue to sonne Nicholas Clapp and he to be Executor. Wit: William Ebdon & James Taylor''.

Inventory taken by William Warren, John Southwood, Thomas Searle & Thomas Ebdon, 9 Aug. 1608. Bond of Nicholas Clapp, of Sidbury, husbandman, for £30.

Accepting as a fact that William, of Salcombe Regis, was a brother of Nicholas Clapp, we have the following children for (Richard?)<sup>3</sup> Clapp.

- i. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, of Salcombe Regis, b. about 1570, d. 1 Mar. 1640; m. in Sidmouth, 11 Sept. 1593, JONE, daughter of Robert Channon of Sidmouth, d. before 1630. William Clapp, the elder, of Salcombe Regis, made a Will that was proved at Exeter, by Robert Clapp, 25 Mar. 1641. He bequeathed to son Edward Clapp; to son Roger Clapp; to daughter Jane; to daughter Sarah; to grandchild William Weeks; to son Robert Clapp; to son John

\* The Will of John Hooke of Branscombe made the 29 Jan. 1582, proved 21 May 1584, shows two daughters who intermarried in the Clapp and Weeks family. He bequeathed to sons Tristram, James, and William Hooke; daughter Anne Hooke; son John Hooke the elder; sons Richard, Elize, and Tho: Hooke, son John Hooke the younger, daughter Elizabeth Weeks, daughter Jane Clapp. Wife Elizabeth, executrix. Brothers-in-law Hugh Whetcomb & John Whetcomb of Sherborn and Robert Lide of Branscomb, overseers: my lands called Radish in Parish Colyton. My daughter Ann, by my second wife Elizabeth. Wit: John Carpenter, Vicar of Branscomb. Just whom the daughters married is not shown by any data at hand but these earlier intermarriages are interesting as proof of family connections.



Clapp; to grand-daughter Hester; to grandchild William Clapp, the younger; to Dorothy Clapp, daughter-in-law; to Robert and John, son Robert's children; to grandchild James Clapp; to grandchild Elezeus Clapp; to god-child Elizabeth Tuck; residue to Robert and John Clapp, executors. Wit: Dorothy Clapp, Robert Clapp. Inventory by Elezeus Gray and Dorothy Clapp. 20 Mar. 1640.

Children:

1. ROBERT<sup>5</sup> CLAPP, b. abt. 1595, living 1641; m. DOROTHY, and had before 1640, sons *Robert* and *John*.
2. JOHN CLAPP, had son *John* who m. and settled in Colyton, Devon, where he had son *Robert* Clapp, baptised 12 Sept. 1658, and others later.
3. JANE CLAPP, b. abt. 1600; m. (1), GEORGE WEEKS, who d. 27 Oct. 1659; m. (2), JONAS HUMPHREY, who d. 9 Mar. 1661-2. She d. a widow, 2 Aug. 1668. She probably came to New England after 1636, as a George Weeks was one of the appraisers of William Clapp, the younger's, estate in that year. She made her Will 29 Jan. 1666, proved 19 Nov. 1668. She bequeaths to son William's wife, the "jump" that was sister Sarah Clap's and other articles; to son Amiel's wife; to daughter Jane; to son Joseph Weeks; to grandson Amiel Weeks; to grandchild Ebenezer; to grandchild Thankful; to grandchild Elizabeth, Amiel's daughter; to Thankful; to grandchild Jane Weeks; to grandchild Renew; to son Amiel "Great Bible"; to sons Amiel and William; to grandchild John Weeks and to rest of son William's children; to son-in-law Benjamin Bate; to sister Jone Clap; to sister Susanna Clap; to cousin Hannah Clap; to son Amiel and he to be executor; to Mary Atherton. Wit: Roger Clap, Samuel Paull.
4. EDWARD, b. abt. 1605, d. in Dorchester, Mass., 8 Jan. 1664; m. (1), before 1633, PRUDENCE CLAPP, daughter of Nicholas<sup>4</sup> Clapp (for children see p. 229); m. (2), SUSANNA COCKERILL, by whom he had four children.
5. WILLIAM, b. probably abt. 1607, d. in Salcombe Regis in 1636; m. 10 Oct. 1633, DOROTHIE GRAY, probably dau. of Elezeus Gray. William Clapp, the younger, of Salcombe Regis, made his Will 6 Sept. 1636, proved 1636. He bequeathed to son William at 21; to son Elezeus at 21; to brother Edward "which now lives in New England"; to dear father; to loving wife; to brother Roger; to brother Robert; to brother John; to sister Jane; to sister Sarah; to sister's son, Thomas Weeks; to John Rossiter, the elder; to Katharine Druscomb; to "those for whom I did witness they were baptised", namely, Susanna Druscomb, Joane Mayre of Sidwell, William Rossiter and Humphrey Spencer; residue to wife Dorothy, executrix.



Father William Clapp, the elder, and Robert Clapp, overseers. Inventory by Phillip Drake, Gentleman, Robert Clapp and George Weeks, 22 Oct. 1636.

6. ROGER (Captain), bapt. 2 Apr. 1609. (Certificate signed by Fr. Pring, Vicar, W<sup>m</sup> Clappe and Peter Clearke, Church wardens.) He states in his Memoirs "we were 5 brethren of which I was the youngest". He arrived at Nantasket, 30 May 1630; m. 1633, JOANNA FORD, dau. Thomas Ford, b. 8 June 1617, d. Boston, 29 June 1695. He had fourteen children. He died Boston, Mass., 2 Feb. 1691.

7. SARAH, b. probably after 1612; m. NICHOLAS CLAPP, JR. (for children see p. 229).

ii. PETER, of Sidbury, d. 1622. Peter Clapp, of Sidbury, husbandman, made his Will, 26 Mar. 1622, proved at Exeter, 10 Jan. 1622-3. He bequeathed to daughter Rebecca; to daughter Margery; to Phillip Coxe, the younger; to son Richard; to apprentice boy; to brother Robert Clapp, 10 s. quarterly for the life of my wife; to the poor at Sidbury; to god-children; to the ringers; residue to Thamsin, wife and executrix; overseers, Nicholas Clapp, my brother and William Edden (Crossed out in original). Wit: Richard Clapp, Robert Peek "these do I appoint overseers".

iii. ROBERT.

iv. NICHOLAS, of Sidbury and Venn Ottery.

v. EYDE; m. ——— CRUTCHETT.

vi. DAUGHTER, m. ——— WINDSHAM.

NICHOLAS<sup>4</sup> CLAPP, born probably in Sidbury, was living there, married and with children in 1608, and was probably still living there in 1622. He removed to Venn Ottery, before Mar. 1631 with his son Richard who was married there in 1633 and who, apparently, always resided in that parish. It is inferred that Nicholas had not lived long in Venn Ottery at the time of his death in 1631, because the only items in the Venn Ottery register about him is the record of his burial, 14 Mar. 1631 (1631-2), and of his wife's burial, 24 Mar. 1631. There is also on the register, the burial of a Robert Clapp, 10 Sept. 1629. This may have been Robert, son of Nicholas, or his brother, Robert, who was living in 1622. Nicholas Clapp married before 1608, probably about 1603, ELIZABETH ———. He made his Will two days before his burial, dated 14 Mar. 1631-2, proved 29 Mar. 1632.

#### THE WILL OF NICHOLAS CLAPP

In the Name of God Amen. I Nicholas Clapp of Venotry in the County of Devon yeoman being sick of Boddye Butt of good & p'fett remembrence praise be Hire given to Almighty God doe macke & ordayne these p'sents to be my last will & testament in manner & forme following First I commend my soule to Almighty God my maker & Redeemer my body to be buried in Chris-

tian manner Imprimis I give to the poore people of the p'ishe of Sidbury ten shillings to the poore of Venotry aforesaid iij s. iiij d. then my will is that Jane Clapp Thomas Clapp Barbara Clapp Radagond Clapp John & Ambrose Clappe my children every (?) & eche of them shall have the some of fouerscore pounds of lawfull money of England as a legacie unto them every of them by me herein given & bequeathed to be paid unto every & each of them by my extr hereafter named oute of the issues & profitts of my lands & Tenements & hereditaments w<sup>ch</sup> I stand seased or possessed of in Venottary aforesaid after the rate & proporcon of nyneteen pounds yearly to be paid unto each of them sevall & respectvely as they are above named & as the aforesaid some of nynteen pounds will leavy & discharge every one according to his & their sevall . . . (torn) intent & meayning is that if any or either my said children afore named happen to decase before such time for payment accordinge to the said Fate of xix<sup>li</sup> p. Ann. shall come then such some & somes ment (?) herein to come unto her hym or them dyeing shall remeyn & be paid to the residue of the said children before mentioned lyving equally to be devided Provided alwayes & yeat neid the lesse that That if my execut<sup>r</sup> hereafter named in his life time or any other after his death being extr unto the extr of this my testament shall thinke fitt & agreeing to the good lyveing (?) of my said younger children Barbara Ridgone John & Ambrose that if they or either of them & such of them as shall be willing to putt themselves to any arte or trade that if . . . thinke to be fittinge advanto—p'fittable for they or either of . . . shall disburse any some or somes of money in such sorte to any or either of my said children sooner or before there saide sevall some or somes of xix<sup>li</sup> shall be come due or paiebell according to my said last will & Testament That then my will & meaninge ys that my said executor his executor & administrators shal be acquitted & allowed of such some or somes of money . . . shal be soe payd or laied oute to any or either of the partyes above said as well against them . . . of them as against the residue of my said children aforesaid. Then I give to Elozabeth my wife a feather beadd p'formed six peweter dishes . . . potts & a midle panne of brasse . . . chest two coffers & the use of other household stufte for her owne behoofe as longe as she liveth & not other wyse Then I give to my said sonne Thomas my thirde beste potte of brasse Then I give to my said daughters Jane B . . . & Redagon to each of them a brasen pann a peece Then I give to my son Nicholas Clappe one pewter dishe All the residue of my goods chattells of what nature or kind soever funerall expenses boren my deabtes & legacies paied & p'formed I wholly give & bequeath unto Richard Clapp my eldest sonne & heire unto whome I give my lands & tenements in Venotary aforesaid & whome I make & ordayne to be the sole executor of this my last will & testament. And I desire Francis Pile & Hercules Searles my sonnes in law to be overseers of this my said will & to assist my said executor in execution of this my said will & I give to either of them in token of my love 21/—In wittness whereof I have hereunto put my hand & seale this xij daye of Marche Ao Dm<sup>i</sup> 1631.

Nichas Clap

Dean & Chapter of Exeter.

Witnesses:—Nic Putt, Wm Winter, Christopher Whitmore.

Proved in Arch. Exeter, 29 March 1632.



Inventory by Christopher Whittron (sic), Richard Stockes, Hercules Sarell & Frances Pyell the 26th day of March Anno Dom. 1632; £176:0:0, exhibited 29 March 1631 (?2).

He does not mention in his Will, his daughter Prudence. She was probably married and had received her portion.

Children, with approximate dates of birth, born probably in Sidbury:

- i. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>, b. abt. 1604; d. abt. 1682; m. (1) at Venn Ottery, 6 May 1633, EDITH GARLANTE, dau. of Agnes Garland, widow, of the Parish of Conyton. Children, bapt. at Venn Ottery, (1) *Elizabeth*, 1 Jan. 1634; (2) *Deborah*, 18 Dec. 1636; (3) *Richard*, 10 May 1638; (4) *Mary*, 25 Apr. 1640. He made his Will 1 Jan. 1675, proved 19 Aug. 1682. He made, 24 Dec. 1646, a marriage agreement with a second wife ELIZABETH.
- ii. PRUDENCE, b. abt. 1606; m. EDWARD CLAPP, son of William, of Salcombe Regis, and settled in Dorchester, Mass., about 1632-3. Children, born in Dorchester, Mass., (1) *Prudence*, 28 Dec. 1637; (2) *Ezra*, 22 May 1640; (3) *Nehemiah*, bapt. 10 Oct. 1646; (4) *Susanna*, bapt. 18 Nov. 1648. Prudence d. before 1659 and he m. again, Susanna Cockerill.
- iii. JANE, b. abt. 1608, did she marry Hercules Searl? She presumably deceased before 1655. In 1637, a Hercules Searl m. Amy Clapp.
- iv. THOMAS, b. 1609, deposed "aged about 69 in 1678"; m. ABIGAIL  
\_\_\_\_\_.
- v. DAUGHTER; m. FRANCIS PILE.
- vi. NICHOLAS, b. 1612; deposed "aged 52 in 1664", d. 24 Nov. 1679, ae. 67 y.; m. SARAH CLAPP, dau. of William Clapp of Salcombe Regis. With wife Sarah, admitted to Dorchester, Mass., church in 1636. Children, b. in Dorchester, (1) *Sarah*, b. 31 Dec. 1637; (2) *Nathaniel*, b. 15 Sept. 1640; (3) *Ebenezer*, bapt. 17 Mar. 1643-4, (4) *Hannah*, bapt. 20 Sept. 1646. He m. (2) widow ABIGAIL SHARP before 1667, by whom he had, (5) *Noah*, b. 15 July 1667; (6) *Sarah*, b. Dec. 1670. He m. (3), before 1672, ANNA, widow of John Anniball.
- vii. BARBARA, b. abt. 1614, d. 15 Apr. 1655; m. (1), 20 Apr. 1639, JOSEPH WELD, who d. Oct. 1646. By him she had children (Weld), (1) *Sarah*, bapt. 21 Dec. 1640; (2) *Daniel*, b. 18 Sept. 1642; (3) *Joseph*, bapt. 9 Feb. 1644; (4) *Marah*, b. 2 Aug. 1646. She m. (2), ANTHONY STODDARD of Boston, her marriage agreement being dated 24 July 1647, and had (Stoddard), (5) *Grace*, b. 14 July 1648; (6) *Samuel*, b. 14 Jan. 1649-50; (7) *Simeon*, bapt. 25 May 1651; (8) *Sarah*, b. 21 Oct. 1652; (9) *Stephen*, b. 6 Jan. 1653. Barbara probably came to New England with some of her brothers or sisters as she was a member of the Dorchester Church in 1636 before her marriage.
- viii. RADIGONE, b. abt. 1616, d. 10 Dec. 1645; m. 20 Oct. 1637, JOHN CAPEN, son of Barnard and Joan (Purchase) Capen, b. 1613, deposed "aged about 51", in 1664. Children (Capen), (1)



*Joanna*, b. 3 Oct. 1638, d. 19 Oct. 1638; (2) *John*, b. 21 Oct. 1639. With her husband, she signed the Church Covenant in Dorchester in 1638.

- ix. JOHN, b. abt. 1618, d. without children, in 1655; m. JOAN ——— who m. (2), John Ellis of Dedham and died in Medfield, 2 Mar. 1703-4. He made his Will as follows:—

“The 11<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> mo<sup>th</sup> 1655

For as much as it has pleased God to visit me with sickness and great weakness of body, I being in p<sup>r</sup>fect sences and memory doe here declare and make my last Will and testament. . . .

I give and bequeath to my dear and louving Wife my now dwelling house with all my lands both in y<sup>e</sup> necke and in y<sup>e</sup> woods w<sup>ch</sup> to me doth appertayne during her naturall life and after my Wifes decease I give my house and land to the maintenance of the Ministry and a school in Dorchester forever, also I give to my dear and (loving) Brother Ambrose Clap what is due me still from my dear brother Richard Clap in England w<sup>ch</sup> is three pound or thereabout, also I give to my louving brother in law Edward Clap three pounds of y<sup>t</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> is in his owne hands, also I give to my louving Cousins Richard and Elizabeth Clap children of my brother Richard Clap one platter which I have at my brother Richards aforesaid, also I give my louving cousin Deborah Clap, daughter of y<sup>e</sup> said brother aforesaid one silver spoon w<sup>ch</sup> is in her fathers hands, also I give to my louving cousins Nathaniel Ebenezer Sarah and Hannah, brother Nicholas children tenn shillings apiece, also I give to my louving cousins Elizabeth Prudence and Samuel Clap children of my brother Thomas Clap eight shillings apiece and y<sup>e</sup> rest of his children five shillings, also I give to my louving cousins Prudence Ezra Nehemiah & Susanna Clap each of them eight shillings apiece and all y<sup>e</sup> rest of my goods not given and bequeathed (my funeral discharged and just debts being payd) I give and bequeath to my dear and louving wife whom I make sole Executrix in Witnes whereof I have set to my hand. Postscript—Also I give to my cousin John Capen 8s 6d and to my dear and loving cousins Roger Claps children one shilling apiece furthermore I desire that my three friends my brother Nicholas my brother Edward and my cousin Roger Clap to be my overseers for the performance of this my last Will and Testament whereunto I set my hand.

John Clap”

“Witnesses  
Edward Clap  
Sarah Clap  
Jone Clap”

The Will was proved 30 Aug. 1655. The Inventory amounted to £140.

- x. AMBROSE, b. abt. 1620, probably remained in England.

THOMAS<sup>5</sup> CLAPP (*Nicholas*<sup>4</sup>, ———<sup>3</sup>, *Richard*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>), was born probably in Sidbury in 1609. Thomas Clapp Sen. deposed in

1678 aged "about 69 yeares". This would be more apt to be accurate than his age as given in his Will in 1684, when he would be older and not only more likely to err but also likely to magnify his age. Besides Nicholas calls Richard his eldest son and Richard did not marry until 1633. If Thomas was, as his Will says, in his eighty-seventh year in 1684, he would have been born in 1597 and Richard must have been born as early as 1595, and it is evident that the range of births of all Nicholas' children must have been later from the other evidence regarding them. He married, probably second, ABIGAIL ———, who died after 1684. He may have been first at Dorchester, but settled at Weymouth where he was made a Freeman 13 Mar. 1638-9. He removed to Scituate in a few years, being made a Freeman of Plymouth Colony, 5 June 1644. He was a deacon in the church, served the town as an officer and was deputy to the General Court. He died in Scituate, 20 Apr. 1684. His Will was proved 4 June 1684.

"I, Thomas Clap of Sittuate in y<sup>e</sup> Jurisdiction of New plimouth in New England y<sup>e</sup> nineteenth day of Aprill one thousand six hundred eightie & foure & in y<sup>e</sup> 87 yeer of my age being sicke & weake in my body . . . appoint this my last Will. . . . Item I give & bequeath unto Abigall Clapp my deare & well beloved wife . . . and . . . two boxes that were formerly my wives. . . .

"Item I give unto my well beloued son Thomas Clapp Dedham . . . a double portion. . . .

"Item I give . . . unto my well beloued son Samuel Clapp. . . .

"Item I give . . . unto my well beloued son Increase Clapp. . . .

"Item I give . . . unto my loueing daughter Elizabeth King. . . .

"Item I give . . . unto my beloued daughter Prudence Clapp. . . . also my will is that my daughter Prudence shall have residence in my house till y<sup>e</sup> decease of my wife.

"Item I give . . . unto my beloued daughter Abigail Clapp. . . .

"Item I give . . . unto my louing daughter Mary Tilden. . . . Item I give unto my grandchild Elizabeth one sheep & a lamb. . . . I appoint my Two sons Thomas Clapp and Samuel Clapp. . . . my executors. my . . . friends John Briggs, Nathaniel Tilden & John Buck Sen<sup>r</sup> to prise my housing & Lands  
"Thomas Clapp"

"Witnesses John Wetherell, Israel Turner."

Inventory £237-11-11.

Children, probably by a first wife, name unknown:

- i. THOMAS <sup>o</sup>, b. 15 Mar. 1639, Weymouth; m. 10 Nov. 1662, MARY FISHER. Resided in Dedham.



- ii. ELIZABETH, b. probably abt. 1641; m. 20 Apr. 1669, THOMAS KING.
- iii. PRUDENCE, b. probably abt. 1643; unm. in 1684.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. probably abt. 1645; m. 14 June 1666, HANNAH GILL.
- v. ELEAZER, b. probably abt. 1647, died unm. He was killed by the Indians 15 Mar. 1676. The inventory of Eleazer Clapp, late of Barnstable deceased, was filed by Samuel Clapp of Scituate, his brother, 12 June 1676. It amounted to £106-12-11. In it, is an item "wages for service to the Country due him". Plymouth, 1676, "At this Court, Thomas Clap of Dedham claimed to be heir of his brother Eleazer decd and the Court being satisfied that he is the eldest son of Dea. Thomas Clap of Scituate, ordered that Samuel Clap of Scituate, Administrator forbear to dispose of any of the lands of the s<sup>d</sup> Eleazer unless all concerned shall agree".

"Thomas Clapp of Dedham son to Thomas Clapp of Scituate doe . . . freely . . . resigne all my brother Eliezer Clapps estate and lands or any priviledges belonging or any Wayes appertaining unto my brother Eliezer Clapp of Barnstable deceased unto my brother Samuel Clapp of Scittuate. . . 24 May 1678", etc.

Thomas Clapp"

Thomas Clapp Sen<sup>r</sup>  
Nathaniel Tilden"

"Thomas Clapp Sen. aged about 69 years & Nathaniel Tilden aged about 27 years testify that they did see Thomas Clapp Junir of dedham" sign etc., 24 June 1678.

The Court ruled that since Thomas had resigned his rights to Samuel, the latter was to have the whole estate, paying the debts and certain legacies.

Probably by second wife, Abigail:

- vi. INCREASE, b. probably abt. 1649; m. ELIZABETH (BURSLEY) GOODSPEED.
- vii. JOHN, b. 18 Oct. 1658, d. abt. 1671; unm.
- viii. ABIGAIL, b. 29 Jan. 1659-60; unm. 1684.

INCREASE <sup>6</sup> CLAPP (*Thomas* <sup>5</sup>, *Nicholas* <sup>4</sup>, ——— <sup>3</sup>, *Richard* <sup>2</sup>, *William* <sup>1</sup>), born in Scituate about 1649, died in Rochester, Mass., in 1715; married in Barnstable, Mass., Oct. 1675, ELIZABETH (BURSLEY) GOODSPEED, daughter of John and Joanna (Hull) Bursley and widow of Nathaniel Goodspeed, baptised in Barnstable, 25 Mar. 1649, died in Rochester, 26 June 1706-7, aged "about" fifty-nine years (p. 235).

He removed from Scituate to Barnstable where he lived for some years, and then settled in Rochester. In 1710, he bought land there of William Griffith.

Children born in Barnstable, Mass.:

- i. JOHN <sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 1676; m. DORCAS EARL.



“The Seventh Day of February one thousand Seven hundred & fourteen fifteen, I Increase Clap of . . . Rochester . . . Being grown in years & under Bodily Weakness & Infirmy But of Perfect mind & memory . . . doe make . . . my last Will. . . .

“Item, I give . . . unto my son John Clap . . . All my Estate . . . upon y<sup>e</sup> Conditions following . . . he . . . paying to my Son Benjamin Clap. . . . And he . . . shall . . . keep Support maintain & Provide for my Son Thomas Clap during the term . . . of his Naturall Life . . . my son John also taking . . . care . . . to keep him Honestly employed in such . . . Employment as he shall thought to be capable of. . . . I . . . appoint my son John Clap . . . Sole Executor. (Plymouth Co. Mass., Probate, 3: 449.)

- ii. CHARITY, b. Mar. 1677, d. 8 Feb. 1697-8; m. JOSEPH BENSON.
- iii. THOMAS, b. Jan. 1681, d. Jan. 1683.
- iv. THOMAS, b. Dec. 1684, d. 20 Apr. 1716.
- v. BENJAMIN, b. ———.

JOHN <sup>7</sup> CLAPP (*Increase* <sup>6</sup>, *Thomas* <sup>5</sup>, *Nicholas* <sup>4</sup>, ——— <sup>3</sup>, *Richard* <sup>2</sup>, *William* <sup>1</sup>), born in Barnstable Mass., Oct. 1676, died between 31 Mar. 1752, and 1 Apr. 1754, in Rochester, Mass.; married about 1700, DORCAS EARL, daughter of Ralph and Dorcas (Sprague) Earl, born in Dartmouth about 1680, died before 1752 (p. 240).

John Clapp lived all his life in Rochester. He made his Will 31 Mar. 1752, proved 1 Apr. 1754. He gave his estate to his son Ebenezer, with a small legacy to son Benjamin, he having had his share by deed. Ebenezer was to pay legacies to “his sister Charity, my daughter”, and also to “my daughter Elizabeth” and “my daughter Mary”. The various heirs receipted to Ebenezer Clap as follows: “I, Charity Thorpe of Ware River, a place so-called in the county of Hampshire who am one of the heirs of the late John Clap of Rochester, Plymouth County decd” for her share, witnessed by Samuel Sherman and Thomas Andrews; and Elizabeth and Kenelm Winslow for her share; and Mary and John Briggs, for her share.

Children born in Rochester, Mass.:

- i. CHARITY <sup>8</sup>, b. 18 Sept. 1701; m. SAMUEL SHERMAN, STEPHEN ANDREWS and JOSEPH THORPE.
- ii. EBENEZER, b. 13 Apr. 1704; m. 9 Mar. 1726-7, MARY WINSLOW.
- iii. JOHN, b. 23 Oct. 1706, d. 13 Oct. 1722.
- iv. BENJAMIN, b. 22 Jan. 1708-9; m. KATHARINE NYE.
- v. EARL, b. 29 Feb. 1711-12; d. 10 Nov. 1715.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 15 Feb. 1714; m. 21 June 1734, KENELM WINSLOW.
- vii. MARY, b. 23 Mar. 1716; m. AQUILLA BENSON and JOHN BRIGGS (p. 293).

CHARITY<sup>8</sup> CLAPP (*John*<sup>7</sup>, *Increase*<sup>6</sup>, *Thomas*<sup>5</sup>, *Nicholas*<sup>4</sup>,  
———<sup>3</sup>, *Richard*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rochester, Mass., 18 Sept.  
1701, died in Ware, Mass., 3 Apr. 1763; married (1), about 1722,  
SAMUEL SHERMAN, son of John and Jane (Hatch) Sherman, born in  
Marshfield, Mass., 22 Feb. 1686, died in Rochester, 7 Sept. 1725.  
She married (2), Rochester, 25 Sept. 1728, STEPHEN ANDREWS, son of  
Stephen and Bethia Andrews, born in Rochester, 5 July 1701, died  
before 1744. She married (3), in Rochester, 1 Jan. 1743-4, JOSEPH  
THORPE.

## BURSLEY

JOHN BURSLEY came to New England very early, perhaps before Governor Endicott. In 1629, he was at Wessagusset, now Weymouth, associated with Mr. William Jeffrey. He married in Sandwich, Mass., 28 Nov. 1639, JOANNA HULL, daughter of the Rev. Joseph Hull (p. 237). He died in 1660 and she married second, Dolar Davis, who died in June 1673, aged about eighty. She outlived him and died after 1686.

Mr. John Bursley was the deputy to the General Court from Weymouth in May 1636, and was placed on a committee to take valuation of the estates in the Colony. He was again elected with two others in September, but the representatives were considered too many for a town of the size of Weymouth, and with one other he was dismissed. In Nov. 1637, he served on a committee to settle a boundary line. In May 1639 he removed to Barnstable, Mass., with Mr. Joseph Hull and others. In 1643 and 1645 he was at Exeter, N. H., and in 1647 at Hampton, N. H., and Kittery, Me., but he only visited these places for the purposes of trade, his family continuing to reside in Barnstable. In 1645, he was constable in Barnstable, and in 1647 he served on the Grand Jury. For awhile after his marriage he lived with his father-in-law, but about 1650 he removed to a farm in West Barnstable where he died in 1660. His inventory was taken 21 Aug. 1660 and amounted to £115. At the time of his marriage he must have been about forty and his wife about twenty years old.

Children born in Barnstable, Mass.:

- i. UNNAMED INFANT, d. 25 Jan. 1640-1.
- ii. JOANNA<sup>2</sup>, bapt. 1 Mar. 1642; m. SHUBAEL DIMMOCK.
- iii. MARY, bapt. 29 July 1643; m. JOHN CROCKER.
- iv. JOHN, bapt. 22 Sept. 1644, bur. 27 Sept. 1644.
- v. ELIZABETH, bapt. 25 Mar. 1649; m. NATHANIEL GOODSPEED and INCREASE CLAPP.
- vi. JOHN, b. 11 Apr. 1652; m. ELIZABETH HOWLAND.
- vii. TEMPERANCE, b. —; m. 1677, JOSEPH CROCKER.

ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> BURSLEY (*John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barnstable, Mass., baptised there, 25 Mar. 1648-9, died in Rochester, Mass., 26 Jan. 1706-7, aged fifty-nine; married (1), in Barnstable, Nov. 1666, NATHANIEL GOODSPEED, son of Roger and Alice Goodspeed, born in Barnstable, 6 Oct. 1642, died there, June 1670. By Nathaniel Goodspeed she had two children, (1) Mary Goodspeed, born 18 Feb. 1667; (2) Son, probably named Nathaniel Goodspeed. She married (2), in Oct. 1675, INCREASE CLAPP (p. 232).



## HULL

THOMAS HULL, of Crewkerne, Somerset, England, married JOANE PESON and had:

- i. WILLIAM, d. childless in 1627.
- ii. GEORGE, b. 1590; m. THOMASINE MICHELL.
- iii. JOHN.
- iv. JOSEPH, REV., b. 1595; m. JOANE ——— and AGNES ———.

REV. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> HULL (*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born probably in Crewkerne, Somerset, England, about 1595, died in New England 19 Nov. 1665; married (1), in England, JOANE, who died after 1632. He married (2), in England, AGNES ———, born 1610, died after 1665.

Joseph Hull was educated at St. Mary's Hall, Oxford, being graduated from there 14 Nov. 1614. For the next five years he served as a curate under his elder brother, William Hull, vicar of Colyton, in Devon. Having been ordained a clergyman in the Church of England, he was made rector of North Leigh, in the Diocese of Exeter, and served there for eleven years, but he voluntarily resigned his post in 1632 and went back to the vicinity of Crewkerne and there gathered together a company of one hundred and six persons and with them set sail for New England 20 Mar. 1635. The shipping list of this colony was found in 1870 and gives the family of the Rev. Joseph Hull, the name being spelled Hall excepting in the case of the two youngest children.

“Weymouth  
y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> of                      Bound for New England.  
Mar. 1635  
Joseph Hall of Somerss<sup>t</sup> a Minist aged 40 yeare  
Agnis hall his Wife aged 25 y<sup>re</sup>  
Joane Hall his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 15 yeare.  
Joseph Hall his son aged 13 yeare  
Tristram Hall his son aged 11 yeare  
Elizabeth Hall his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 9 yeare  
Grissell Hull his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 5 yeare  
Dorothy Hull his daught<sup>r</sup> aged 3 yeare  
Judith French his servaunt aged 20 yeare  
John Wood his servaunt aged 20 yeare  
Robert Dabyn his servaunt aged 28 yeare”

In all he had twenty-one families in his charge and they settled in that part of Dorchester called Wessaguscus, now Weymouth. On

the 8 of July 1635 the lands on which they had settled were granted to them by the Massachusetts Colony. In September of that year, he was made a Freeman and he served as a deputy to the General Court in Sept. 1638 and Mar. 1639. In Sept. 1638 he was elected a magistrate. In 1639, Mr. Hull, with seven of the families under his charge, removed to Barnstable and built himself a house there. In 1639, he was a deputy to the Plymouth Colony Court and made a Freeman of that colony. 1 May 1641, he was excommunicated from the Barnstable Church, "for his willful breakeing of communication with us and joyning himselfe a member with a companie at Yarmouth to be their pastour; contrary to the advise and Counsell of our church". His wife was also excommunicated but in 1643 they were re-admitted into the church communion. He then removed to Dover, N. H., where he remained for some years, but about 1659 he went to the Isles of Shoals. He died 19 Nov. 1665, and his wife Agnes was appointed his administratrix.

Children:

By first wife, born in England:

- i. JOANNA, b. 1620; m. JOHN BURSLEY and DOLAR DAVIS.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. 1622.
- iii. TRISTRAM, b. 1624; m. BLANCHE ———.
- iv. TEMPERANCE, b. 1626.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 1628; m. CAPT. JOHN HEARD.
- vi. GRISELDA, b. 1630; m. JAMES WARREN.
- vii. DOROTHY, b. 1632.

By second wife, Agnes ———:

- viii. HOPEWELL, b. abt. 1636; m. MARY MARTIN.
- ix. BENJAMIN, bapt. 24 Mar. 1639; m. RACHEL YORK.
- x. NAOMI, bapt. 23 Mar. 1640.
- xi. RUTH, bapt. 9 May 1642.
- xii. REUBEN, b. abt. 1644; m. HANNAH FERNISIDE.
- xiii. SARAH, b. abt. 1646.
- xiv. SAMUEL, b. abt. 1648; m. MARY MANNING and MARGARET ———.

JOANNA<sup>3</sup> HULL (*Rev. Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>*), born in England in 1620, probably in North Leigh, Devon, died after 1686 in New England; married JOHN BURSLEY (p. 235).

## EARLE

RALPH EARLE, Captain, was born in 1606, and died in Portsmouth, R. I., about 1678. He married JOAN SAVAGE, born about 1595, died after 1699, but whether she was his only wife and the mother of his children is not known. Sewall says in his diary under date of Friday 15 Sept. 1699, "Mr. Newton & I rode to Newport: see Aged Joan Savage now Earle by the way. Her husband Ralph Earle was born 1606 and his wife was ten or eleven years older than he; so she is esteemed to be one hundred and five years old".

Ralph Earle was in Newport by 1 Oct. 1638. On 30 Apr. 1639, he signed a declaration with others binding themselves into a community, which became Portsmouth. In 1640 he sold land to William Baulstone. He was made innkeeper, 26 Aug. 1647, was treasurer of the town 2 July 1649 and 1650, and was a member of the General Assembly, 29 Apr. 1650. He joined a Troop of Horse in 1667 and was later made its captain. In 1651 he was tax assessor and served on the Grand Jury in 1669.

He made his Will 19 Nov. 1673, calling himself "of Portsmouth". He gave to eldest son, Ralph Earle; to Ralph, the son of son William Earle, to three daughters, Mary, wife of William Cory; Martha wife of William Wood; Sarah, widow to late Thomas Cornell. He made his wife Joan, his executor and his friend John Tripp, the elder, his overseer.

Portsmouth Records, printed. "Bee it knowne to all men . . . that I Ralph Earll of Portsmouth on Roade Iland . . . Senior . . . doe freely . . . giue . . . unto my sonne william Earll . . . a peice of land . . . in the Towne of Portsmouth . . . I . . . do herewith put my hand & seale this 5<sup>th</sup> day of Aprill. Anno (1655)  
Ralph Earll"

Wit: Benedict Arnold  
W<sup>m</sup> Lytherland.

In 1656, he sold land to Daniel Grenill of Portsmouth and the deed is witnessed by Ralph Earle Junior.

## Children:

- i. RALPH <sup>2</sup>, b. abt. 1632; m. before 1659, DORCAS SPRAGUE.
- ii. WILLIAM b. abt. 1634; m. MARY WALKER and PRUDENCE ———.
- iii. MARY, b. ———; m. WILLIAM CORY.
- iv. MARTHA, b. ———; m. WILLIAM WOOD.
- v. SARAH, b. ———; m. THOMAS CORNELL.



RALPH<sup>2</sup> EARLE (*Ralph*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1632, died about 1716, in Dartmouth; married before 26 Oct. 1659, DORCAS SPRAGUE, daughter of Francis and Lydia Sprague of Duxbury, Mass., birth and death unknown (p. 241).

Ralph Earle settled first in Portsmouth, R. I., with his father, who is first called "Senior" in the Records in 1651. He was made a Freeman there, with his brother William, 11 May 1658. On Oct. 26, 1659, Francis Sprague of "Duxburrow", planter, gave to his son-in-law Ralph Earle of "Road Iland", one half his share of land at Coaksett and Acushena. On the 16 of Dec. 1659, Ralph Earle "of Portsmouth on Road Iland", sells to Robert Hazard of Portsmouth, with the consent of Dorcas, his wife, "my Quarter share lott and portion of land which is the quarter part of one share that belongeth to thirty foure; which thirty foure is where the first purchasers of the land Comonly Called by the Indian Names of Cushena and Acoaksett in the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth", etc. This deed is signed also by Dorcas Earle and witnessed by Thomas Browning, Thomas Cornwell, John Cornwell. This is evidently the land given him by his father-in-law, Francis Sprague. Later he removed to Dartmouth. There are no dates of birth recorded for his children and the Earle Genealogy gives him no daughters, but deeds in Bristol County prove he had at least three.

Ralph<sup>2</sup> Earle left no Will, but 13 June 1688, he, for love and affection, conveyed to son Ralph Earle, one half of Elizabeth Island; Oct. 20, 1689, he gave son William Earle, 100 acres of land in Dartmouth; 10 June 1692, he gave to son Joseph Earle 200 acres in Dartmouth and at other times he gave land to his son John and to various grandsons. Administration on his estate was granted to his son John Earle, 6 Jan. 1717.

Bristol Co. Deeds, 12: 66. Whereas our brothers, John Earl, Ralf Earl, William Earl and Joseph Earl have sold unto Philip Tabor of Dartmouth . . . yeoman, a meadow that did by right belong to the three daughters, Elizabeth Havens, Dorcas Clapp and Mary Mars— (illegible), to confirm the deed of sale our brothers have given unto the abovesaid Philip Tabor . . . we Elizabeth Havens, of Dartmouth, widow of ——— Havens, and John Clapp of Rochester . . . and Dorcas, my wife, . . . etc. . . . confirm the meadow to Philip Taber, 11 Mar. 1717-8.

12: 67. "John Clapp of Rochester, yeoman and Dorcas my wife, . . . for £15 paid by Capt. John Akins and Philip Taber both of Dartmouth, quit-claim . . . our whole right throughout Dartmouth, 11 Mar. 1717-8."

#### Children:

- i. JOHN.
- ii. RALPH, b. ———; m. 1692, DORCAS DILLINGHAM.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. ———.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. ———.

- v. ELIZABETH, b. —; m. ROBERT HAVENS.
- vi. DORCAS, b. abt. 1680; m. JOHN CLAPP.
- vii. MARY, b. —; m. and a widow in 1717.

DORCAS<sup>3</sup> EARLE (*Ralph*<sup>2</sup>, *Ralph*<sup>1</sup>), born probably in Dartmouth about 1680, married about 1700, JOHN CLAPP (p. 233).

## SPRAGUE

FRANCIS SPRAGUE, the ancestor of the Plymouth County Spragues, came with his wife, LYDIA, in the "Anne", which arrived at Plymouth in July, 1623. He probably brought with him his daughters, Ann and Mercy. He died about 1668, and his wife died before him.

He shared in the division of land in 1623, and in the division of cattle in 1627, at which time he gave the names of his children as Ann and Marcy. In July of this year he signed an agreement with William Bradford and others pertaining to the carrying on of the fur trade. He was taxed 1632-3 at Plymouth but shortly after settled at Duxbury. He was made a Freeman of Plymouth Colony 17 June 1637, and was licensed to sell spirituous liquors. In 1641, he is listed as owning land on North River. In 1644, he deeded land to his son-in-law, William Lawrence, and in the same year became a proprietor of Bridgewater, but never lived there. In 1659, he deeded land to his son-in-law, Ralph Earle, of Rhode Island. He continued to keep the Inn until 1666 and died within a year or so as his son succeeded him in the business.

Plymouth Colony Deeds. Francis Sprague of Duxbury, planter, gives to son John Sprague, dwelling house in Duxbury but he is not to enter into possession thereof until after the decease of his father, the said Francis Sprague. 27 Apr. 1661.

"Francis Sprague of the Towne of Duxborrow in the Jurisdiction of Plymouth . . . planter . . . doth . . . give . . . unto his son in law Ralph Earle of Road Iland in the Jurisdiction of Providence plantation; the one halfe of all his share . . . of land . . . at the places Comonly Called by the Indians by the Names of Coaksett and Acushena." 26 Oct. 1659.

1654. "These p<sup>r</sup>sents Witnesseth that William Tubbs with the free consent of Mercye his wife hath sold unto Experience Michell . . . his now dwelling house," etc. 29 Nov. 1653.

## Children:

- i. ANN; m. WILLIAM LAWRENCE before 1644.
- ii. MERCY; m. 9 Nov. 1637, WILLIAM TUBBS. (Must have been born, therefore, before 1627.
- iii. JOHN; m. abt. 1655, RUTH BASSETT.
- iv. DORCAS; m. before 26 Oct. 1659, RALPH EARLE.

DORCAS<sup>2</sup> SPRAGUE (*Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born probably about 1630, married before 26 Oct. 1659, RALPH EARLE (p. 239).





SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> DAVIS (*William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Roxbury, Mass., 21 Feb. 1645, died in Northampton, Mass., 26 July 1690; married (1), in Northampton, 4 Mar. 1668, HANNAH EDWARDS, daughter of Alexander and Sarah (Baldwin) (Searle) Edwards, born in Springfield, Mass., 18 Feb. 1644, died in Northampton, 11 Sept. 1680 (p. 246). He married (2), in Northampton, 23 Feb. 1680-1, ELIZABETH SMEAD, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Lawrence) Smead, born 20 May 1662, died in childbirth, 26 Aug. 1682. He married (3), HANNAH ———, who married in 1691, Nathaniel Pritchard.

Samuel Davis removed to Northampton in 1668. In 1682, he was living in Deerfield, in 1685 in Northfield, but returned to Northampton before 1690. In 1676, the wife of Samuel Davis was presented at court for wearing a silk hood in a flaunting manner and fined for the offence. He was one of a mining company in 1680 and sold his shares to Medad Pomeroy in 1681. He contributed to the support of Harvard College in 1672-3.

His estate was ordered divided 31 Mar. 1691. To the widow "Mary" (*sic*) Davis; to his five children; to the eldest son; to the second son; to the three daughters. The sons were to have the lands at Northfield but the eldest son was to have two-thirds and the youngest one-third. In 1702, the estate paid to "Hannah" Pritchard on account of her first husband Davis.

Children born in Northampton, Mass.:

By first wife, Hannah Edwards:

- i. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. 2 Feb. 1670, d. 1671.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. 31 Jan. 1672; m. THANKFUL CLESSON.
- iii. DAUGHTER, b. probably abt. 1674.
- iv. DAUGHTER, b. probably abt. 1676.
- v. JOHN, b. 16 May 1677.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 20 June 1679.

By second wife, Elizabeth Smead:

- vii. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 1682.

SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> DAVIS (*Samuel*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Northampton, Mass., 31 Jan. 1671-2, died in Brookfield, Mass., after 1728; married in Northampton, 28 Oct. 1695, THANKFUL CLESSON, daughter of Matthew and Mary (Phelps) Clesson, born in Northampton, 19 Sept. 1673, died after 1719, in Brookfield, probably (p. 251).

Samuel Davis removed from Northampton to Brookfield about 1698. With others he petitioned the Court for help to support a minister there 23 Nov. 1698. On 14 Dec. 1704, he petitioned with others for pay for services as soldiers.

Hampden Co. Deeds, A and B: 220. Samuel Davis, of Brookfield, with the free consent of his wife, Thankful Davis, sells to Capt. Preserved Clapp, of Northampton, land and house on Mill River in Northampton, 20 Apr. 1698.

B: 375. Samuel Davis, of Brookfield, sells to Thomas Baker, of Northampton, four fifths of certain property in Northfield. Thankful, wife of Samuel Davis releases her dower, 26 Mar. 1713.

E: 5. Samuel Davis, Sr., of Brookfield, for "love goodwill and affection" for son Samuel Davis, gives him land in Brookfield, 24 Nov. 1718.

Worcester Co. Deeds, 5: 430. Samuel Davis of Brookfield, gives to son John Davis, of Brookfield land in Brookfield, 29 May 1728.

Children recorded in Brookfield, Mass.:

- i. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. 16 Sept. 1696, Northampton; m. DORCAS RICE and ELIZABETH ———.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. 1 May 1698.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. 27 Apr. 1700.
- iv. JEMIMA, b. 1 Mar. 1702; m. EDWARD AYRES.
- v. THANKFUL, b. 14 Feb. 1704; m. DAVID RUGG.
- vi. JOHN, b. 25 Dec. 1706; m. ELINOR ———.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 3 Nov. 1708, d. 19 July 1719.
- viii. MARY, b. 2 Mar. 1710; m. MICAJAH DUNHAM.
- ix. ISAAC, b. 5 Aug. 1712; m. REBECCA MILLER.
- x. MEHETABEL, b. 24 Aug. 1714, d. 13 Apr. 1739.
- xi. ABIGAIL, b. 23 June 1717.

SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> DAVIS (*Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>*), born in Northampton, Mass., 16 Sept. 1696, died in Ware, Mass., 4 Jan. 1758; married (1), in Shrewsbury, Mass., 5 Oct. 1719, DORCAS RICE, who died in Brookfield, 17 Feb. 1727. He married (2), about 1729, ELIZABETH ———, died before 1766.

Samuel Davis lived in Brookfield until 1756, when he removed to Ware. His death is recorded at Brookfield. He served from July 26 to Nov. 18, 1725, against the Indians.

Hampden Co. Deeds, D: 585. Samuel Davis, Jr., of Brookfield, sells to William Ayres, land in Brookfield, originally laid out to Samuel Davis, Sr., Dorcas, wife of Samuel Davis, Jr. releases her dower, 5 Apr. 1726.

Worcester Co. Deeds, 44: 172. Samuel Davis, of Ware River Parish, Hampshire Co., sells to Leonard Hoar of Brimfield, land in Western, Mass., 12 Nov. 1757. Wit: Elizabeth Andrews, Jerusha Davis, John Sherman.

He made his Will, 6 Aug. 1757, proved 14 Feb. 1758. He calls himself "of Ware River Parish" and gives to wife Elizabeth, son Reuben's horse to be hers; to son Nahum, son Reuben being deceased; to three daughters, Elizabeth Andrews; Jerusha Davis; Dorcas Davis; to kinsman Matthew Rugg. Wife and son-in-law Thomas Andrews to be executors. (Northampton Probate, 8: 334.)

Hampden Co. Deeds, 7: 401. We, Samuel Sherman of Ware, Hampshire Co., and Jerusha his wife, sell to William Scott of Palmer, all our right unto the real estate of our late father, Samuel Davis, deceased, also all our right to the real estate of our late sister, Dorcas Davis, deceased, also all our right to the real estate of our late brother, Reuben Davis, of said Ware, deceased, also



all our right to the real estate of our mother Elizabeth Davis, and also, all right we have in said estates by virtue of a deed from our brother Thomas Andrews and Elizabeth his wife, 6 Aug. 1766.

Children born in Brookfield, Mass.:

By first wife, Dorcas Rice:

- i. NAHUM<sup>5</sup>, b. 23 Sept. 1723.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 12 Feb. 1725-6, d. 17 Feb. 1725-6, ae. 5 d.

By second wife, Elizabeth ———:

- iii. REUBEN, b. 21 Apr. 1730, d. before 1757.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 11 July 1732; m. THOMAS ANDREWS.
- v. JERUSHA, b. 15 Feb. 1734-5; m. SAMUEL SHERMAN.
- vi. DORCAS, b. 27 July 1737, d. before 1766.

JERUSHA<sup>5</sup> DAVIS (*Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>*), born in Brookfield, Mass., 15 Feb. 1734, died in Ware, 6 Oct. 1798; married SAMUEL SHERMAN (p. 212).

## EDWARDS

ALEXANDER EDWARDS settled in Springfield in 1643, but removed to Northampton in 1653 where he had received a grant of land. He was granted land in Springfield in 1643 and 1645, "& besides y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> allotments to Alexander Edwards . . . there is 7 akrs now granted to him at his request as a free gift: in all he is to have 18 akrs, he requested y<sup>e</sup> said 7 akrs in recompence of a houselott which he thought was due to to him when he married the widdow Searles" (Springfield Town Records). He held a minor town office in 1648 and 1649. After his removal to Northampton he was granted land there until he finally owned a considerable acreage. In 1658 he contributed toward the settling of the Rev. Mr. Mather, as the minister. With three others he built a gristmill in 1659 but sold his share in 1661, and in that same year he signed the church covenant. He also owned part of a lead mine. He lent his financial aid to Harvard College in 1672-3. In 1690 a fatal fever prevailed in the River towns, and eleven of the original settlers were its victims and among them was Alexander Edwards. He died 4 Sept. 1690. He married in Springfield, Mass., 28 Apr. 1642, SARAH (BALDWIN) SEARLE, widow of John Searle, and undoubtedly the daughter of Richard Baldwin of Cholesbury, Bucks, England (p. 249). She died before 1690.

Alexander Edwards made his Will 30 Aug. 1690, proved 24 Oct. 1690. He gave to his sons, Samuel Edwards; Benjamin Edwards; Nathaniel Edwards; daughters, Mary Field; Elizabeth Clark; to Sarah North; to John and Samuel Davis.

Children born in Springfield and Northampton, Mass.:

- i. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, b. 7 Jan. 1642-3; m. SARAH BOYKIN.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 18 Feb. 1644, d. 11 Sept. 1680; m. SAMUEL DAVIS.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. 8 Mar. 1646-7, d. before 1690.
- iv. MARY, b. 20 Jan. 1649; m. JOHN FIELD.
- v. BENJAMIN, b. 24 June 1652; m. THANKFUL SHELDON.
- vi. SARAH, b. 21 Nov. 1654; m. JAMES NORTH.
- vii. NATHANIEL, b. 25 June 1657; m. HEPZIBAH JANES.
- viii. ELIZABETH; m. SAMUEL CLARK.

HANNAH<sup>2</sup> EDWARDS (*Alexander*<sup>1</sup>), born in Springfield, Mass., 18 Feb. 1644-5, died in Northampton, Mass., 11 Sept. 1680; married in Northampton, 4 Mar. 1668, SAMUEL DAVIS (p. 243).

## BALDWIN

RICHARD BALDWIN, of "Donrigge", in the parish of Aston Clinton, yeoman, died there between 16 Jan. and 21 Feb. 1552-3. His wife was named ELLEN, and she died between 24 Nov. 1565 and 24 Oct. 1566. Both left long wills, which mention the following children:

- i. HENRY, b. before 1530.
- ii. JOHN, b. after 1530.
- iii. ALICE, b. before 1535.
- iv. RICHARD, b. after 1530.
- v. AGNES, b. after 1535; m. WILLIAM GRANGE, 18 Nov. 1566, and d. 1566-7.
- vi. CECILY, b. after 1535.
- vii. LETTICE, b. after 1535; m. FOSTER after 1566.

The Wills of Richard Baldwin of Dunridge and of his wife Ellen are quoted here:

"In the name of God, Amen, the XVIth day of January, in the sixt yere of the Reigne of o<sup>r</sup> Soueraige Lord King Edward the sixt, &c., I, Richard Baldwyn, of Donrigge, in the Parishe of Aston Clynton in the Counte of Bucks, yeoman, being sike in body, but hole in myne, lawde and prayse bee unto allmightie God, do . . . make this my present testament . . . my body to be buried in the Churchyard of Aston Clynton aforesayd. . . . Item. I give unto the poure men's box of Aston Clynton iiiii<sup>d</sup>. . . . Item. I do give to Alis, my daughter xx<sup>ti</sup> marks sterling to be payd her at the tyme of her mariage. . . . Item, I gyve to Agnes, my daughter, xii<sup>li</sup> to be payd when she cometh to the age of xix yeres. Item: I will to Cicelly and Letise my daughters, either of them x<sup>li</sup> to be likewise payd to them when they come to the age of xix yeres; & yf it so forteyn that either of them do departe frome the worlde and die before this legacie be payd, then I will their parte to be equally divided betwyne the other sisters being alyve. Item: I will to John, my sonne, my farm at Dongrove, in the parish of Chessam, w<sup>th</sup> all the landes to the same belonginge to hyme and to his heires forever, when he doth come to the age of xxiii yeres; and if . . . the sayd John . . . die before he come to the sayd age without yssue, then . . . the sayd farme to return to Henry, my sonne, and to his heirs forever. . . . I gyve to Richard, my sone, my ten'ts in Cholesbury, with all lands belonging to the same, with the resydue of my yeres, the w<sup>ch</sup> shall remayne in my lease, the w<sup>ch</sup> I hold of Master Xpofer Ashefyld, gent., by indenture, the said ten'ts, w<sup>th</sup> their apptnces to have to hyme . . . when he shall come to the age of xxiii yeres; and yf he . . . die before he shall come to the age of xxiii yeres without issue then . . . to remayn to the next heires. And in the



meane tyme, I gyve to Ellen, my wiffe, and to Henry, my sonne, the proffits of the Rents of my sayd howsses and lands towards the bringing up of my children jointly together. Item; I will to Hewghe Baldwyn, my brother's sonne, vi<sup>li</sup> xii<sup>th</sup> iiiii<sup>d</sup>, to be paid to him w<sup>th</sup>in iiiii yeres after my decease. I will to every godchild that I have alyve iiiii<sup>d</sup>. Item; I give to every my tenents, iiiii<sup>d</sup>. Item: I will to every of the children of John Straces, every of them a yewe & a lambe. . . . The Resydue . . . I gyve to Ellen, my wife, & to Henry, my sonne . . . whom I make . . . my executors. Also, I do put in trust my welbeloved brothers, John Baldwyn & John Apuke, to be my overseers . . . ; thes witnes Thomas Barnard, John Hutlow, Henry Byrche, Will'm Derely. Proved 21 Feb. 1552-3."

"In the name of God, Amen. The xxvth day of (torn) in the year of our Lord MVLXVI . . . I, Elyn Baldwyn, of Donrig, in the p'ish of Aston Clynton, . . . wedowe . . . being syck in body; but hole in mynde . . . do . . . make . . . my . . . testament . . . my body to be buried in the Churchyarde of Aston Clinton aforesaid. Item: I give to the mother Churice of Lincoln, ii<sup>d</sup>. Item: I will to the Chancell of Aston Clynton, ii<sup>d</sup>. Item: I will to the pore people of Aston Clynton, xii<sup>d</sup>. Item: I will to the pore people of Cholesbury, xii<sup>d</sup>. Item: I give . . . to eovy Godchylde of myne, iiiii<sup>d</sup>. Item: I give to eny childe's childe, iiiii<sup>d</sup>. Item: I give . . . to my daughters, Cecilye & Lettys, . . . att the day of mariage . . . if any of my saide ii doughthers dye . . . before mariage . . . then ther pte to remayne onto the rest of ther sisters. . . . And further, I will that my said ii doughthers shall take the advise and counsell of my cosyn George Baldwyn, of the Hale, and other of ther brethern in chosyng of their husbonds. And if ther . . . do refuse to be rulyd in chosyng ther husbonds by the said George & other ther brethern then lyvyng, that then ther pte . . . to remayn onto the rest of my doughthers. . . . Item: I gyve . . . unto Rychard Baldwin and to Sylvester Baldwyn, my son Henry Baldwyn's children, each of them, xii<sup>d</sup>. The Resydewe, I gyve onto John Baldwyn, my son, whom I do make my sole executor. . . . I do appoynte my son, Henry Baldwyn, to be my overseer. . . . Thses witnesse George Baldwyn, Henry Baldwyn, Willm Putnam, Rychard Baldwyn.

RICHARD <sup>2</sup> BALDWIN (*Richard*<sup>1</sup>), born after 1530, probably in Aston-Clinton, was probably the father of Richard <sup>3</sup> Baldwin, of Cholesbury.

RICHARD <sup>3</sup> BALDWIN (probably *Richard*<sup>2</sup>, *Richard*<sup>1</sup>), weaver, of Cholesbury, made his Will, 23 Dec. 1630, proved 16 May 1633. He gives to wife Isabell; to son Nathaniel; to son Joseph; daughter Mary Pratt; her daughter Mary, her other two children; to daughter Hannah and to other two daughters Christian and Sarah at 21 years, to the poor of Cholesbury. Residue to eldest son Timothy and he to be executor.

Children born probably in Cholesbury, England:

- i. TIMOTHY, eldest son, settled in Milford, Conn.

- ii. NATHANIEL, settled in Milford, Conn.
- iii. JOSEPH, settled in Milford, Conn.
- iv. MARY; m. in Cholesbury, 18 Jan. 1623, JOH. PRATT, and had Mary and two other children before 1630.
- v. HANNAH.
- vi. CHRISTIAN, b. after 1610.
- vii. SARAH, b. probably abt. 1615; m. JOHN SEARLE and ALEXANDER EDWARDS.

SARAH<sup>4</sup> BALDWIN (*Richard*<sup>3</sup>, probably *Richard*<sup>2</sup>, *Richard*<sup>1</sup>), probably born in Cholesbury, Bucks, England, about 1615, died in Northampton, Mass., before 1690; married (1), in Springfield, Mass., 19 Mar. 1639, JOHN SEARLE, who settled in Springfield, in 1638, and died there 11 Aug. 1641. He was granted a house lot 13 Sept. 1638 and his widow was granted another in 1641. He was probably that John Searle, son of James Searle, who, with his brother William, was baptised 20 Aug. 1613, Bledloe, Bucks. John and Sarah (Baldwin) Searle, had a son John Searle, born in Springfield, 30 Mar. 1641. She married (2), 28 Apr. 1642, ALEXANDER EDWARDS (p. 246).

## CLESSON

MATTHEW CLESSON, an early settler of Northampton, Mass., is said to have come from Ireland. He took the oath of Allegiance on the 8 Feb. 1678. In 1668 he signed a petition against imposts. He married, 22 Dec. 1670, MARY PHELPS, daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Copley) Phelps, born in Windsor, Conn., 21 June 1651, died in Northampton, 15 Apr. 1687. The history of Northampton states that he was probably an indentured servant but he became prosperous. He bought the homestead of Thomas Lewis in 1667 and sold it to Solomon Stoddard in 1684. His house was burned by the Indians in 1675, but the town gave him other land to compensate him for the loss of his house. In 1672-3, he contributed to the support of Harvard College. After the death of his first wife he married (2), 21 Nov. 1701, SARAH HEDGE, and at the time he made his Will, his wife was named Susannah. He died in Deerfield about 1716. His Will was made in 1713, and proved 7 Nov. 1716. He calls himself in the Will, "late of Northampton", and appoints his sons, Joseph and Samuel, his executors. He directs that they arrange a suitable support for his widow Susannah, but if she does not choose to accept it, then she is to have one third part of the realty for life. The sons, Joseph and Samuel Clesson, are given an equal share in the real estate. The daughters, Thankful Davis and Mary Bartlett, given a cow and steer and utensils in the house after the widow's decease. A legacy was given to four grandchildren, the children of daughter, Elizabeth Hannum, but their names are not mentioned.

Children born in Northampton, Mass.:

- i. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. 13 Aug. 1671, d. 11 Dec. 1671.
- ii. THANKFUL, b. 19 Sept. 1673; m. SAMUEL DAVIS.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. 23 Apr. 1677, d. before 1683.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 6 Aug. 1678; m. JOHN HANNUM.
- v. MARY, b. 20 Nov. 1679; m. BENJAMIN BARTLETT.
- vi. WILLIAM, b. 3 Jan. 1680-1, d. before 1709.
- vii. MATTHEW, b. 31 Dec. 1681, betrothed to Sarah Mattoon. "24 June 1709, Jon<sup>th</sup> Williams Slain and Matthew Clesson wounded: sd Ma<sup>tt</sup> Clesson dyed 4 days after of his wound." Administration on the estate of Matthew Clesson, Jr. granted to his father, Matthew Clesson, 21 July 1709. Inventory of £74-16-3. Distribution to brothers and sisters as follows: to Joseph and Samuel Clesson; to Samuel Davis in the right of his wife, Thankful Davis; to Benjamin Bartlett in the right of his wife, Mary Bartlett; to



John Hannum in the right of his wife, Elizabeth Hannum, and to Sarah Mattoon "who was like to be married to the deceased".

viii. JOSEPH, b. 1683; m. HANNAH ARMS. "23 June 1709, Joseph Clesson & John Arms taken prisoner by Indians." It is evident that he was freed in a few days.

ix. JOHN, b. 1 Apr. 1685, d. before 1709.

x. SAMUEL, b. Apr. 1687; m. ABIGAIL BUSHROD.

THANKFUL<sup>2</sup> CLESSON (*Matthew*<sup>1</sup>), born in Northampton, Mass., 19 Sept. 1673, died in Brookfield, Mass., after 1719; married in Northampton, 28 Oct. 1695, SAMUEL DAVIS (p. 243). On the Records at Northampton, she is called Thankful "Mason", but the division of her brother's estate prove her to have been Thankful Clesson.

## PHELPS

WILLIAM PHELPS, the founder of the Phelps family in America, came to New England before 19 Oct. 1630, applying on that date to be made a Freeman. Savage says he may have come in the "Mary and John", and as he settled at Dorchester, it is probable that Savage is correct. He was possibly from Tewksbury, England, son of a William and Dorothy Phelps, but the proof given in the Phelps Genealogy does not seem sufficient to establish this as fact. He is said to have brought a wife and six children with him and he certainly had children born before he came to New England, and a wife came with him who died in 1635. He served on a jury, 9 Nov. 1630, and was constable in Dorchester, 27 Sept. 1631. The 9 May 1632, he was one of a committee of sixteen for raising of a public stocks. 4 Mar. 1634, he served on a committee to determine the boundaries between Dorchester and Roxbury and in this same year was a delegate to the Massachusetts General Court. 8 July 1635, he again served on a boundary committee, this time to settle bounds between Wessaguscus and Barecove, and again was deputy in this year. In the fall of 1635, he removed to Windsor, Conn., where he was a magistrate from 1639-1643, 1645-1649, and 1656-1662. He served as deputy to the Connecticut General Court from 1645-1657.

William Phelps married (2), in 1638, MARY DOVER, who was a passenger in the "Mary and John", and who died in Windsor, 27 Nov. 1675.

On the 22 Apr. 1660, he made an agreement with his son Timothy who was about to marry Mary, the daughter of Edward Griswold, by which Timothy was to live with him, the said William Phelps, and enjoy the use of his land while he and his wife lived and at their deaths to inherit the whole, excepting a legacy to William, the son of son Samuel, Timothy paying legacies also to daughter Mary; to son William; to son Samuel; to son Nathaniel; and to son Joseph.

William Phelps died in Windsor 14 July 1672, in his seventy-third year. This would make him born in 1699-00. William, the son of William and Dorothy Phelps of Tewksbury, England, was baptised 19 Aug. 1799, so the age at death and the baptism check.

Children:

By first wife:

- i. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, b. abt. 1620; m. 4 June 1645, ISABEL WILSON and SARAH PINNEY.

- ii. SARAH, b. abt. 1623; m. WILLIAM WADE.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. abt. 1625; m. SARAH GRISWOLD.
- iv. NATHANIEL, b. 1627; m. ELIZABETH COPLEY.
- v. JOSEPH, b. abt. 1629; m. HANNAH NEWTON and MARY SALMON.

By second wife, Mary Dover:

- vi. TIMOTHY, b. 1 Sept. 1639; m. MARY GRISWOLD.
- vii. MARY, b. 2 Mar. 1644; m. THOMAS BARBER.

NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup> PHELPS (*William*<sup>1</sup>), born in England about 1627, died in Northampton, Mass., 27 May 1702; married in Windsor, Conn., 17 Sept. 1650, widow ELIZABETH COPLEY, who died in Northampton, 6 Dec. 1712. He came to New England with his father, and resided in Windsor, Conn., until 1656, when he removed to Northampton Mass., and was made a Freeman there on 11 May 1681.

Elizabeth Copley had two children by her husband Copley, (1) *Thomas Copley*; married Ruth Denslow; (2) *Elizabeth Copley* m. (1), 1665, Praisever Turner; m. (2), 1676, Samuel Langton; m. (3), David Alexander. She left a Will in which she mentions sons Nathaniel and William Phelps; daughter Abigail Alverd; children of daughter Mary Clesson, deceased; son-in-law Matthew Clesson; son Thomas Copley; and Samuel and John Lankton; lands of husband to be divided equally between sons Nathaniel and William Phelps; proved 4 Feb. 1712-13.

Nathaniel Phelps, Sr. made a Will that was proved at Northampton Mass., 2 Sept. 1702. He gives to widow, Elizabeth, sons Nathaniel and William, sons-in-law John Alverd and Matthew Clesson; widow to have use of all property and the right to give what she desires to her son Thomas Copley and her grandsons Samuel and John Langton. He suggests that his friends Ebenezer Strong and Medad Pomeroy render any assistance necessary in settling the estate.

Children born in Windsor and Northampton:

- i. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. 21 June 1651; m. MATHEW CLESSON.
- ii. NATHANIEL, b. 2 June 1653; m. GRACE MARTIN.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. 5 Apr. 1655; m. JOHN ALVORD.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 22 June 1657; m. ABIGAIL STEBBINS.
- v. THOMAS, b. 20 May 1661, d. unm.
- vi. MERCY, b. 16 May 1662, d. 15 July 1662.

MARY<sup>3</sup> PHELPS (*Nathaniel*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Windsor, Conn., 21 June 1651, died in Northampton, Mass., 15 Apr. 1687; married MATHEW CLESSON (p. 250).



## WHITCOMB

JOHN WHITCOMB, the progenitor of the Whitcomb family in America, came from Taunton, Somerset, England. He was married at St. Mary's, Taunton, 26 Nov. 1623, to FRANCES COGGAN. He came to New England about 1635 and was a proprietor of Dorchester, Mass., in 1636. About 1640, he removed to Scituate, Mass., and was admitted a Freeman of Plymouth Colony, 3 June 1652. Two years later he removed to Lancaster, Mass., where he died 24 Sept. 1662. His widow Frances died there 17 May 1671. He left no Will and 7 Oct. 1662, his widow Frances and "soe many of the children of the deceased as therein is concerned" petitioned the court to sanction a division of his estate. These petitioners were, Frances Whitcomb, the widow; John Whitcomb; Jonathan Whitcomb; Job Whitcomb; Josiah Whitcomb; Mary Whitcomb; Abigail Whitcomb. (Midd. Pro. 2: 67-70.) The other children known to be living, *i.e.*, Catharine Elmes and Robert and James Whitcomb, were in Scituate and doubtless had received their shares of his estate.

## Children:

- i. CATHARINE<sup>2</sup>, b. abt. 1624, Taunton, England; m. at Scituate, 25 Dec. 1644, RODOLPHUS ELMES, b. abt. 1620.
- ii. JOHN, bapt. 6 Aug. 1626, St. James', Taunton, England; m. MARY \_\_\_\_\_.
- iii. JONATHAN, bapt. 14 Sept. 1628, St. James', Taunton; m. HANNAH.
- iv. ROBERT, bapt. 20 Dec. 1629, St. James', Taunton; m. MARY CUDWORTH and MARY \_\_\_\_\_.
- v. JAMES, b. abt. 1632, d. 23 Nov. 1686; m. abt. 1661, REBECCA \_\_\_\_\_, and (2) abt. 1679, ELIZABETH \_\_\_\_\_, lived in Boston, Mass.
- vi. JOANE, bapt. 18 May 1634, St. James', Taunton, perhaps died young.
- vii. JOB, b. abt. 1636, probably at Dorchester; m. MARY \_\_\_\_\_.
- viii. JOSIAH, b. 1638, Dorchester; m. REBECCA WATERS.
- ix. ABIGAIL, b. abt. 1642, probably in Scituate.
- x. MARY, b. abt. 1647, probably in Scituate.

ROBERT<sup>2</sup> WHITCOMB (*John*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Taunton, England, and baptised there in St. James's Church, 20 Dec. 1629, died in Scituate, Mass., about Jan. 1696-7; married in Rhode Island, by a Quaker preacher in 1659, to MARY CUDWORTH, daughter of General James Cudworth, and remarried to her, 9 Mar. 1660. She was baptised in

Scituate, 23 July 1637, and died there before 1682 and probably before 1675 (p. 262). He married (2), MARY ———, who survived him.

Robert Whitcomb evidently remained behind in Scituate, when his father went to Lancaster, he being about twenty-three years old. It is possible that his father gave him his property in Scituate and for this reason he was not included in the distribution of the Lancaster estate. He evidently sympathised warmly with the suffering of the persecuted Quakers, like his brother-in-law, Rodolphus Elmes, and like James Cudworth, whose daughter he was soon to marry. The Court records show that Robert and Mary (Cudworth) Whitcomb were married by a Quaker preacher in Rhode Island, and the marriage was deemed illegal by the Court and they were ordered to be remarried by a Puritan minister, which was done 9 Mar. 1660. Officers were appointed by the Court to apprehend the Quaker preacher, "Henry Hobson of Road Iland and to take securities for his appearance at the Court at Plymouth to answer for his derision of authoritie in counterfeiting the solemnising of the marriage of Robert Whetcom and Mary Cudworth".

Administration on the estate of Robert Whitcomb, late of Scituate Deceased, was granted to Mary Whitcomb, his widow, and Israel Whitcomb, his eldest son, 2 Feb. 1696-7. (Plymouth Co. Probate, 1:252.)

Plymouth Co. Deeds, 6: 40. Israel Whitcomb, of Scituate, sells to Job Otis of Scituate, land and dwelling in Scituate, formerly belonging to father Robert Whitcomb, late of Scituate, dec'd, excepting "my mother-in-law Whitcombs right of thirds in the above bargained parcels of land as relict of my father, Robert Whitcomb, late of Scituate, deceased". 13 Jan. 1704-5.

6: 39. James Whitcomb of Scituate, sells Job. Otis land and dwelling in Scituate formerly belonging to father Robert Whitcomb, late of Scituate, dec'd, Mary, wife of James, releases her dower, 12 Jan. 1704-5.

6: 41. Israel Whitcomb, James Whitcomb, Joseph Parker and Mary his wife, sell to Job Otis, 10 acres of land in Scituate 20 Jan. 1704-5.

The children are not recorded but we know that Mary Cudworth had four from her father's Will and there seems to have been no children by the second wife, who died after 1704-5.

#### Children:

By first wife, Mary Cudworth:

- i. ISRAEL<sup>3</sup>, eldest son, b. 1661; m. 28 May 1700, MARY STODDER.
- ii. ROBERT, b. abt. 1663; m. abt. 1695, ELIZABETH BUCK. He d. in Scituate 25 Dec. 1704. She m. (2), Jan. 1710-11 Daniel Lincoln of Hingham.
- iii. MARY, b. abt. 1665; m. JOSEPH PARKER.
- iv. JAMES, b. abt. 1668; m. MARY PARKER.

JAMES<sup>3</sup> WHITCOMB (*Robert*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born in 1668, probably in Scituate, Mass., died in Rochester, Mass., 26 June 1728, in



his sixty-first year; married in Scituate, 22 Nov. 1694, MARY PARKER, daughter of William and Mary (Turner) Parker, born in Scituate, in 1667, died in Rochester, 30 Nov. 1729, in her sixty-third year (p. 263).

James Whitcomb was a "setwork cooper". He removed to Rochester, Mass., after 1700. He made his Will, 22 Sept. 1727, proved 1 Dec. 1730.

"In the Name of God, Amen, this twenty second day of September, Anno Domini One thousand Seven hundred & twenty Seven, I James Whitcomb of Rochester . . . Setwork Cooper . . . do make . . . my last Will.—I Give . . . to Mary; my dearly beloved Wife The whole Improvem<sup>t</sup> of all my Estate . . . during her natural Life Excepting what I shall Reserve out of it & give to my Daughter Mary and to my two Grand daughters Mercy & Mary Chapman, the children of my Daughter Joanna Chapman Deceased—Item; I give to my two sons Nathaniel & James. . . . Item, my Will is that my son Robert also have. . . . I give to my Daughter Mary Davis . . . to my three sons . . . my sons Nathaniel & James joint executors.

James Whitcomb."

"Wit: Leah Keen, Edward Winslow, Jr., Seth Clark, Timothy Ruggles."

Children born in Scituate, Mass.:

- i. JAMES<sup>4</sup>, b. 31 Aug. 1695, died young.
- ii. NATHANIEL, b. 19 Aug. 1697; m. ROSILLA COOMBS and PHEBE BLACKMER.
- iii. JAMES, (twin), b. 21 Aug. 1697; m. 15 Aug. 1721, MERCY WINSLOW, who d. 20 Sept. 1726, in 22nd year; (2), Int. 27 May 1727, JEAN SPOONER; (3), Int. 15 Dec. 1728, MARY WINSLOW, who d. 20 Apr. 1729, in 29th yr.; (4), 31 May 1731, SARAH (WINSLOW) LINCOLN.
- iv. MARY, b. 22 Mar. 1699–1700; m. ROBERT DAVIS.
- v. JOANNA, (twin), b. 22 Mar. 1699–1700; m. ——— CHAPMAN. She died before her father, leaving two daughters:
  1. MERCY CHAPMAN, b. 1720, d. 26 May 1806, ae. 86; m. 17 Nov. 1737, BENJAMIN RAYMOND.
  2. MARY CHAPMAN, b. 1722, d. 19 Jan. 1795, ae. 73; m. 13 Apr. 1742, SAMUEL RIDER, JR.
- vi. ROBERT, b. after 1700; m. 13 Jan. 1731–2, JOANNA LAWRENCE. The peculiarity of the births of the twins, Nathaniel and James, one on the 19th and the other on the 21st of the month, is commented on by the town clerk in the old records.

NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup> WHITCOMB (*James*<sup>3</sup>, *Robert*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Scituate, Mass., 19 Aug. 1697, died in Hardwick, Mass., 18 Mar. 1772, aged seventy-four; married (1), in Rochester, Mass., 21 Jan. 1722–3, ROSILLA (or ROSANNA) COOMBS, daughter of Anthony



Coombs, born in Rochester, 23 Nov. 1702, died in Rochester, 8 Mar. 1737. He married (2), in Rochester, 27 July 1738, PHEBE BLACKMER, daughter of John and Anna (Branch) Blackmer, born in Rochester, 24 May 1704 (p. 266).

Nathaniel Whitcomb removed from Rochester to Hardwick about 1742. He served the latter town as a selectman for five years, between 1745 and 1759, and as assessor for three years.

Children born in Rochester, Mass.:

By first wife, Rosilla Coombs:

- i. JOANNA <sup>5</sup>, b. 6 June 1725; m. SILAS DEAN.
- ii. MARY, b. 9 Oct. 1727; m. PAUL DEAN and DANIEL SPOONER.
- iii. DORCAS, b. 8 Mar. 1729-30; m. SOLOMON AIKEN.
- iv. NATHANIEL, b. 26 May 1732; m. MERCY AIKEN.
- v. ROSILLA, b. 19 Feb. 1733-4; m. GEORGE PAIGE and CAPT. WILLIAM BRECKENRIDGE.
- vi. ASA, b. 29 Feb. 1735-6; m. 15 Mar. 1759, JOANNA RAYMOND, dau. of Benjamin and Mercy (Chapman) Raymond, b. 11 Mar. 1740 (p. 256).
- vii. JOHN, b. 14 Feb. 1737-8.

By second wife, Phebe Blackmer:

- viii. LOT, b. 2 May 1739; m. LYDIA NYE.
- ix. CONTENT, bapt. 19 Oct. 1740; m. SOLOMON BUSH.
- x. THANKFUL, (twin), bapt. 19 Oct. 1740.

LOT <sup>5</sup> WHITCOMB (*Nathaniel* <sup>4</sup>, *James* <sup>3</sup>, *Robert* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Rochester, Mass., 2 May 1739, died in Stockbridge, Vt., 7 Apr. 1797; married in Hardwick, Mass., 9 Dec. 1762, LYDIA NYE, daughter of Samuel and Lydia (Benson) Nye, born in Rochester, 28 Jan. 1744-5, died in Stockbridge, 22 Feb. 1831 (p. 277).

Lot Whitcomb removed to Barnard, Vt., in 1775, but was obliged to leave on account of Indian raids, and returned to Hardwick for a while. Later he went again to Barnard with his wife and family. Lydia (Nye) Whitcomb is quoted by her granddaughter as saying that at one time she was the handsomest woman in Barnard, as she was the only woman there. Before he went to Barnard, in 1766, he built a bridge over the Ware River. In 1778, he served on the Committee of Safety. He enlisted as a private, 11 Sept, 1776, in Capt. Benjamin Watts' company. (Vermont Rev. Rolls, 819.)

Children born in Hardwick, Mass.:

- i. ELIZABETH <sup>6</sup>, b. 28 Sept. 1763; m. REUBEN SHERMAN.
- ii. MEHETABEL, b. 2 Apr. 1765, d. 13 Apr. 1765.
- iii. BRANCH, b. 17 Nov. 1767; m. ELIZABETH ROGERS.
- iv. PAUL, b. 1770; m. EMMA LAMBERTON.
- v. NATHANIEL, bapt. 23 July 1772; m. BETSEY CHAMBERLAIN.
- vi. LOT, bapt. 5 Mar. 1775; m. AZUBAH CHAMBERLAIN.
- vii. JUSTUS, b. 5 Mar. 1779; m. and removed to Poolville, N. Y.

viii. LYDIA, (twin), b. 5 Mar. 1779; m. AMOS HUNTINGTON.

ix. JAMES, b. 29 Nov. 1781; m. HANNAH BLOSSOM.

x. ASA; m. MARY ———.

ELIZABETH <sup>6</sup> WHITCOMB (*Lot* <sup>5</sup>, *Nathaniel* <sup>4</sup>, *James* <sup>3</sup>, *Robert* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Hardwick, Mass., 28 Sept. 1763; died in Ware, Mass., 16 Jan. 1815; married REUBEN SHERMAN (p. 214).

## CUDWORTH

DR. RALPH CUDWORTH, whose birthplace is unknown, but who probably belonged to Lancashire, entered Cambridge in 1588-9, received an A.B. degree in 1592-3 and an A.M., in 1596. He was a Fellow of Emmanuel College, and lecturer at St. Andrews, Cambridge, and was made Vicar of Coggeshall in Essex, 4 Apr. 1606, succeeding Thomas Stoughton, who had been the incumbent there since 1600 but for some reason was deprived of the living. Dr. Cudworth resigned the living in 1607 and in 1609, became Vicar of Aller in Somerset, and chaplain to King James I, remaining there until his death in 1624. He was succeeded by the Rev. John Stoughton, who shortly after Dr. Cudworth's death married his widow, and in 1632, resigned the living at Aller, and became Curate at St. Mary Aldermanbury in London. Stoughton was also a Fellow of Emmanuel, receiving his degree of A.B., from Cambridge in 1610-11. After the death of Dr. Cudworth's widow, who was probably the first wife of Stoughton, he married Jane Brown, daughter of John Brown of Frampton in Dorset. His brothers, Israel and Thomas Stoughton, were early settlers of Dorchester, Mass., and it is probable that James Cudworth came to New England with them.

These Stoughtons were presumably the sons of the Rev. Thomas Stoughton who was the Rector of Coggeshall, just preceding Dr. Ralph Cudworth. An early account of John Stoughton says: "In October [1635] Dr. Stoughton of Aldermanbury in London, who had married Cudworth's widow of Emm. and had the same living given by the College in the West country whence a carrier bringing some monyes for his wives childrens portions he was traduced (as it seemeth) to be a favourer of New England, and a collector of contribution for ministers there, &c.; so that a pursevant was sent to the carrier and many halbard-men for him and his study was sealed up, &c., but within 2 or 3 days *re cognita* he returned with credits in the earl of Hollands coach".

Rev. John Stoughton died in May 1639. He made his Will 4 May 1639, proved on the following 20 May. He mentions his wife, Jane Stoughton, his daughters Jane and Mary. His wife Jane was made executrix, and he appointed her father John Browne, of Frampton, in Dorsetshire, Esq., overseer. Robert Edwards and Edmund Foord of London, Merchants, were the witnesses. (Harvey 69.)



Dr. Ralph Cudworth's wife was "of the family of Machell and had been nurse to Prince Henry, eldest son of James I".

Dr. Cudworth had at least the following children:

- i. JAMES<sup>2</sup>, b. probably before 1606 and in Cambridge, came to New England.
- ii. REV. RALPH, b. in 1617, in Aller in Somerset, was admitted pensioner of Emmanuel College, Cambridge, in 1632. He received his A.B. in 1635 and his A.M. in 1639. In this latter year he was elected a Fellow of Emmanuel and became a popular tutor. Parliament appointed him master of Clare Hall in 1645 and regius professor of Hebrew. He was installed in the college living of North Cadbury, Somerset, in 1650, and elected Master of Christ's College in 1654, retaining this last position after the Restoration.

In 1662, he was presented by Archbishop Sheldon to the rectory of Ashwell, Herts., and in 1678 installed prebendary of Gloucester. He d. 26 July 1688, at Christ's College. His dau., Damaris Cudworth, who became the second wife of Sir Francis Matcham, of Oates, Essex, was a friend of Locke, and evidently inherited some of her father's genius for she wrote, in 1696, a clearly reasoned "Discourse Concerning the Love of God".

In 1647, he preached a fine sermon before the House of Commons. Many of his mss. have never been printed; in 1731 Bishop Chandler published one, called "A Treatise Concerning Eternal and Immutable Morality", which was a really valuable contribution to ethics. His great work, however, and the one which has made his name known was called "The True Intellectual System of the Universe". Published in 1678, it is singularly broad-minded and displays great erudition; its almost endless digressions somewhat obscure its real value. It is unique in its marvelously honest statement of its opponents' views, and he has been accused sometimes of Atheistic tendencies himself, because he stated fairly what he intended to refute. "He has raised", says Dryden, "such strong objections against the being of a God and Providence that many think he has not answered them"—"the common fate", adds Shaftesbury, "of those who dare to appear fair authors".

- iii. JOHN, d. May 1675. John Cudworth, of London, Esq.: Will 14 May 1675, proved 18 May 1675. "To poore ministers £50; to Richard Harvey, £60; Res. for orphanage or customary parts according to the Custom of London, and the remainder to 4 youngest children, Rebecca, Thomas, Samuel and Benjamin. Executors, brother Ralph Cudworth, D.D.; Edward Bushell of London, merchant; Samuel Brett, of Rumford, Essex, Draper, and good friend Thomas Firman, citizen and girdler of London. Lands in Suffolk in trust to executors to pay £1000 to 4 youngest children at 21, then to son John Cudworth and his heirs forever. Witnesses; Edmund Farmer, Richard Ellis, Abraham Langford, Jr."

GENERAL JAMES<sup>2</sup> CUDWORTH (*Ralph*<sup>1</sup>), was probably born in Cambridge, England, before 1606, if we assume that he was older than his wife. Her name is unknown, but she died between 1673 and 1682, probably in Scituate, Mass. They were probably married just before he came to New England. The exact date of his arrival is unknown but he was here before 1634 and perhaps came in 1632, with Mr. Hatherly to Boston. In Dec. 1634, he wrote a long letter to his step-father, Rev. John Stoughton, dealing mainly with religious matters but in it he mentions his "unkels", evidently Israel and Thomas Stoughton. (N. E. His. Gen. Reg. 5: 350.) He was made Freeman in Scituate the same year, 1634, and with his wife joined Mr. Lothrop's church, 18 Jan. 1634-5. In 1641, he removed to Barnstable, where he remained for a few years, returning to Scituate in 1646, and making the latter town his home for the rest of his life.

He was Deputy to the Court from 1649-1656 and Assistant to the Governor, 3 June 1656, '57, and '58. He evidently possessed the same type of liberal mind as his famous brother, Ralph, with the same keen sense of justice and love of fair play, and was against the persecution of the Quakers. This brought him into conflict with the bigoted rulers of the day and in 1658 he was accused of being an opposer of the government, was left out of civil office, deprived of his military command and two years later was disfranchised. The accusation was based on a letter to a friend (Mr. Brown ?) then in England and who had been an Assistant in Plymouth Colony. It was dated at Scituate in 1658 and is very long. In it he says, "As to the state & condition of things among us, it is sad, and so like to continue The antichristian, persecuting spirit is very active, and that in the powers of this world. He that will not lash persecute and punish men that differ in matters of religion, must not sit on the bench nor sustain any office in the Commonwealth. Last election Mr. Hatherly and myself were left off the bench and myself discharged of my Captainship because I had entertained some of the Quakers at my house thereby that I might be the better acquainted with their principles: I thought it better to do so, than with the blind world to censure, condemn, rail at and revile them, when they neither saw their persons nor knew any of their Principles". He then scores the inhuman persecutions strongly and adds that he is "no Quaker", but that he will not persecute them. In July 1673, Capt. Cudworth "by a full & clear vote is accepted and re-established in the Association and body of this Commonwealth", and he was made Assistant again from 1674.

Cudworth was as prominent in military matters as in civil. He was made Captain of Scituate company in 1652, but lost his command, in 1658. In 1673, he declined the office of Commander-in-Chief of the forces of the Colony, writing to Governor Winslow, an interesting letter and giving as one reason for his refusal, "my wife as is well



known unto the whole town, is not only a weak woman but has been so all along; and now by reason of age, being sixty-seven years and upwards, and nature decaying so her illness grows strongly upon her". In 1675, however, he was appointed "General and Commander in Chief of all the forces that are or may be sent forth against the enemy". It is possible that his wife had died and so he felt himself able to accept what he had hitherto declined. In 1681, he was made an Agent for the Colony to England and was Deputy Governor. In 1682, he went to England but shortly after his arrival in London in the autumn of that year, he contracted smallpox from which he died. He made his Will in the spring in 1682, dividing his estate into six parts, son James was to have two sixths; son Israel, one sixth; son Jonathan one sixth; daughter Mary's four children, viz., Israel, Robert, James, and Mary Whitcomb, one sixth; daughter Hannah Jones, one sixth.

Children:

- i. JAMES<sup>3</sup>, bapt. 3 May 1635, Scituate; m. ———.
- ii. MARY, bapt. 23 July 1637, Scituate; m. ROBERT WHITCOMB.
- iii. JONATHAN, b. 16 Sept. 1638, Scituate, bur. 24 Sept. 1638.
- iv. ISRAEL, bapt. 18 Apr. 1641, Barnstable, Mass.
- v. JOANNA, bapt. 24 Mar. 1643, probably "daughter Hannah Jones".
- vi. JONATHAN; m. 31 May 1661, SARAH JACKSON.

MARY<sup>3</sup> CUDWORTH (*James*<sup>2</sup>, *Ralph*<sup>1</sup>), baptised in Scituate, Mass., 23 July 1637, died before 1682, and probably before 1675; married ROBERT WHITCOMB (p. 255).



## PARKER

WILLIAM PARKER settled early in Scituate, Mass., becoming a Freeman there in 1640. He married (1), in Plymouth, April 1639, MARY, daughter of Thomas Rawlins, who died in Aug. 1651. He married (2), in Scituate, 13 Nov. 1651, MARY, daughter of Humphrey and Lydia (Gamer) Turner, baptised in Scituate, 25 Jan. 1634-5, died after 1684 (p 264).

William's first child was a daughter named Mary. She died suddenly in 1666 and he named his little daughter, born 1667, after her.

He died in 1684 and in his Will, gave certain lands to his son, Joseph, made specific bequests to daughter Patience Randall and grandchild Stephen Totman; gave the homestead to wife Mary and at her death to be divided between Miles; Nathaniel; William; Lydia and Joseph.

Children born in Scituate, Mass.:

By first wife, Mary Rawlins:

- i. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. 1 Jan. 1639-40, bapt. 16 May 1647; m. THOMAS TOTMAN. In 1666, she died suddenly, leaving one child, Stephen Totman. The jury impanelled for her death, found, "That she did gather, dress and eat a root (which she judged the same that she had eaten of before) of a poisonous nature, which we believe the sole cause of her death". In 1678, her husband, Thomas Totman, also died suddenly and the jury ruled that he died from "his own wilful abstractinge of himself from food".
- ii. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 1643, bapt. 16 May 1647; m. MARY CLARK.
- iii. PATIENCE, b. Feb. 1648, bapt. 6 May 1649; m. ——— RANDALL.

By second wife, Mary Turner:

- iv. MARTHA, bapt. 13 Apr. 1652.
- v. LYDIA, b. 9 May 1653, bapt. 13 Apr. 1656; m. THEOPHILUS WETHERBEE.
- vi. MILES, b. 25 June 1655.
- vii. JOSEPH, b. 4 Oct. 1658.
- viii. NATHANIEL, b. 8 Mar. 1661-2, d. on Phipps Expedition in 1690.
- ix. JUDITH, b. abt. 1664.
- x. MARY, b. abt. 1667; m. JAMES WHITCOMB.

MARY<sup>2</sup> PARKER (*William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Scituate, Mass., about 1667, died in Rochester, Mass., 30 Nov. 1729, aged sixty-two years; married in Scituate, 22 Nov. 1694, JAMES WHITCOMB (p. 256).

## TURNER

HUMPHREY TURNER, a tanner, born about 1594, came to Plymouth before 1628, and was made Freeman there in 1632-3. He removed to Scituate, where he became a member of the church, in 1634. He served the town as an officer and was a substantial man. He married LYDIA GAMER, who died before 1673. He died in 1673, aged seventy-nine years.

He made his Will 28 Feb. 1669, proved 5 June 1673. He gives to son John, the elder; to young son John; to sons, Daniel; Joseph; Nathaniel; Thomas; daughters, Mary Parker; Lydia Doty; grandchildren, Humphrey, son of Thomas; Mary Doty; Jonathan, Joseph, and Ezekiel, sons of John Sr.; Abigail, daughter of Nathaniel. Executors, Nathaniel and young son John.

## Children:

- i. JOHN, the elder or senior; m. MARY BREWSTER.
- ii. JOHN, the younger; m. 25 Apr. 1649, ANNE JAMES.
- iii. THOMAS; m. 6 Jan. 1652, SARAH HILAND.
- iv. LYDIA; m. 15 Aug. 1649, JAMES DOTY.
- v. MARY, bapt. 25 Jan. 1634-5; m. 13 Nov. 1651, WILLIAM PARKER.
- vi. JOSEPH, bapt. 1 Jan. 1636-7.
- vii. NATHANIEL, bapt. 10 Mar. 1638-9; m. 29 Mar. 1664-5, MEHETABEL BUGBEE.
- viii. DANIEL; m. 20 June 1665, HANNAH RANDALL.

MARY<sup>2</sup> TURNER (*Humphrey*<sup>2</sup>), born in Scituate, Mass., baptised there, 25 Jan. 1634-5, death unknown; married in Scituate, 13 Nov. 1651, as a second wife, WILLIAM PARKER (p. 263).

## BLACKMER

**WILLIAM BLACKMER**, nephew of Peter Collamore, and probably son of ——— and Joan (Collamore) Blackmer and grandson of Thomas and Agnes (Adams) Collamore of Northam, Devon, England, came to New England in 1653, when Peter Collamore, having no sons, wrote to his brother in England to send him one of his nephews for an heir. Peter Collamore, however, wanted an heir of the Collamore name and so his nephew Anthony Collamore, son of his brother John Collamore, came over in 1665.

Peter<sup>1</sup> Collamore (probably brother of Sir John Collamore of Luscott who died in Braunton, Devon, in 1605 and mentioned in his Will, John, Thomas, Philip and Mary, children of brother Peter, deceased) had an eldest son, Thomas Collamore, born 20 Sept. 1570. Peter's estate was administered by his wife Edith and by William Blackmore. Children, John Thos., Phillip and Mary.

Thomas<sup>2</sup> Collamore (Peter<sup>1</sup>), born in Northam, England, 20 Sept. 1570; married 11 Jan. 1608, Agnes Adams and had:

John<sup>3</sup> Collamore, b. Nov. 1608.

Mark Collamore, b. Feb. 1610.

Peter Collamore, b. Dec. 1613, came to America.

Joan Collamore, b. Oct. 1616; m. ——— Blackmer. Son William came to America.\*

William Blackmer was killed by the Indians, 21 Apr. 1676, and his house in Scituate was burned. In 1683, Peter<sup>3</sup> Collamore made his Will and gave to his wife Mary; to Peter Blackmer; to John Blackmer; to Phebe Blackmer and to William Blackmer and to the children of Anthony Collamore, etc.

William Blackmer married in Scituate, 17 July 1666, **ELIZABETH (CURTIS) BANKES**, sister of William, Richard, Thomas and John Curtis, and probably widow of a brother of Richard Bankes. She married (3), 24 Jan. 1677, Jacob Bumpas, and died after 1687 (p. 269).

The inventory of the estate of William Blackmer of Scituate was filed in court 6 July 1676. Elizabeth, the relict, gave oath to its truth 3 Oct. 1676. It amounted to £61-15-6.

\* English Ancestry from Collamore Genealogy.



## Children born in Scituate, Mass.:

- i. PETER<sup>2</sup>, b. 25 May 1667, d. 17 Apr. 1717; m. (1), ELIZABETH ———, who d. 13 May 1711 in 38th year; m. (2), 24 Oct. 1711, SARAH EDWARDS.
- ii. JOHN, b. 16 Dec. 1669; m. ANNA BRANCH and SARAH NORCUTT.
- iii. PHEBE, b. 12 Aug. 1672; m. EBENEZER HOLMES.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 25 Feb. 1675, d. unm. in 1698.

JOHN<sup>2</sup> BLACKMER (*William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Scituate, Mass., 16 Dec. 1669, died in Wareham, Mass., between 20 Feb. 1744 and 6 Nov. 1751; married (1), in Rochester, Mass., 18 Sept. 1700, ANNA BRANCH, daughter of John and Mary (Speed) Branch, born probably before 1680, died before 1725 (p. 272). He married (2), in Rochester, Mass., 10 Mar. 1725, SARAH NORCUTT.

John Blackmer did not marry until he was over thirty years of age. In 1698, when his brother William died, the latter left property to John and his sister Phebe, and to the children of his brother Peter, but not to any children of John, so it is unlikely that he married before 1700. He removed to Rochester before 1700, but when Wareham was set off from Rochester in 1739, his property fell in that town.

He made his Will 20 Feb. 1744, proved 6 Nov. 1751. He gives to wife Sarah; son William; son John; daughter Phebe, "with what she hath had"; daughter Elizabeth. Son William is to have the estate and to pay legacies to the others and after his wife's decease, the residue is to be divided "equally between my four children". Son William to be executor.

Plymouth County Deeds, 9: 172. John Blackmar of Rochester sells land in Rochester, to brother Peter Blackmar of Rochester, 3 Mar. 1710-11.

14: 130. John Blackmar and Anna, his wife, both of Rochester, sell to John Summers, Jr., of Rochester, land in Marshfield, which John Branch of Marshfield, gave to his daughter Remember Branch, 25 Mar. 1718.

## Children born in Rochester, Mass.:

- i. EXPERIENCE, b. 5 June 1702, died young.
- ii. PHEBE, b. 24 May 1704; m. NATHANIEL WHITCOMB.
- iii. STEPHEN, died young.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 20 Dec. 1708.
- v. JOHN, b. 22 Apr. 1710.
- vi. BRANCH, b. 13 Aug. 1712, d. 25 June 1714, in 2nd year.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. 12 Mar. 1713-14.

PHEBE<sup>3</sup> BLACKMER (*John*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rochester, Mass., 24 May 1704, died probably in Hardwick, Mass.; married in Rochester, 27 July 1738, as second wife, NATHANIEL WHITCOMB (p. 257).

## CURTIS

Among the early settlers of Scituate were four brothers and a sister by the name of Curtis. They were the children of Richarden Chambers by a first husband. She was probably widowed in England, married there, Thomas Chambers, and came with him to New England bringing with her the Curtis children, who were presumably of a fair age at the time. In her Will she gives her clothes to her son Thomas's wife and gives to his daughter Elizabeth, although her own daughter Elizabeth was living in the same town with her at the time. She only mentions two of her children in her Will, John and Thomas, but that the others were of the same family is proven by the distribution of John Curtis's estate a few years later. This might be explained by supposing that Richard, William and Elizabeth Curtis were children of her husband, Curtis, by a former marriage, but it is evident that Thomas Curtis must have been born by 1626 and unless Elizabeth was twenty years older than her third husband, she must have been born after Thomas. Unfortunately no dates in connection with these people have yet been found.

Richarden Chambers died about 1672, in Scituate, Mass. She made her Will 18 Nov. 1672, proved 29 Oct. 1673.

"I, Richarden Chambers of Scituate, in the jurisdiction of New Plymouth in New England, widow, being weake in Body but in pfect mind and memory for which I doe most humbly thank God Almighty, doe make and declare this to be my last Will and Testament in manner as followeth; Imprimis, I give and bequeath unto Abigail Curtice, the wife of my son Thomas Curtice, all my wearing clothes. Item, I give and bequeath unto Elizabeth Curtice, daughter of my son Thomas Curtice aforesaid the full sum of ten pounds in money Goods or Cattle; and whereas my husband Thomas Chambers deceased A day or two before he died did manifest and declare before Leiffte Torrey and Sarah the wife of Abraham Sutcliffe and in my hearing that it was his Will that his son in law John Curtice should have his house and land bothe upland and Marshland lying and being in Scituate and Marshfield Imediately after my death; And as it was my husbands will soe I doe hereby declare that it is my will That my son John Curtice shall have and Injoy the said house and land Imediately after my decease, to be Injoyed by him and his heirs forever. All the Rest of estate; my debts and legacyes and charges of funerall being deducted, I give unto John Curtice my son aforesaid whom I



doe hereby constitute and appoint to be the sole executor of this my last Will and Testament; whom I do hereby appoint to pay my debts and legacies. In witness wherof I have sett my hand and seale this eighteenth day of november one thousand six hundred Seaventy and two, 1672.

The marke { of Richarden Chambers.”

Signed Sealed and published

in the p'sence of us

Thomas Kinge

Elisha Besbey

Abraham Sutliffe.

The estate was prised by Thomas King, Richard Curtice, Abraham Sutliffe. Amount of personal estate, £91-14-0. (Plymouth Colony Wills, Mss. State House, Boston, vol. 3, p. 141.)

Children:

- i. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, b. probably abt. 1623, d. abt. 1706; married probably abt. 1650, ABIGAIL ———. He was granted land at York, Me., in 1645. He made his Will 19 Apr. 1680, proved 1 Oct. 1706, giving to son Joseph, land in York; to sons Benjamin and Samuel, nothing because they had had their share in lands in Scituate: to son Dodovah Curtis; to dau. Abigail Curtis; dau. Hannah Jenkins; dau. Lydia Curtis; dau. Cooke; dau. Sarah Curtis; dau. Anne Curtis; son Job to be executor. His son Samuel was bapt. in Scituate in 1659 and the daughter Elizabeth to whom Richarden Chambers left a legacy was not living in 1680.
- ii. RICHARD, b. probably abt. 1625; m. before 1648, LYDIA HALLET.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. probably abt. 1627, at least ae. 16 y. in 1643; m. abt. 1660, a wife, name unknown but perhaps “DEBORAH”.
- iv. JOHN, d. 17 Nov. 1679. His property was divided to brother Thomas Curtis, of York, a double share; to Richard Curtis, William Curtis, and Elizabeth, wife of Jacob Bumpas, each a single share, the sister to have hers from the personal estate. Filed with the inventory is the following account:
 

William Curtis demand for work . . . . .	£ 4 00 00
Jacob Bumpas and his wife Elizabeth demand . . . .	£44 09 00
Richard Curtis demands for making and carting hay & for keeping him & his horse from the 17 of July to the time of his decease being the 17th of November . . . . .	£ 4 10 00
- v. ELIZABETH, b. probably abt. 1640; m. ——— BANKS, WILLIAM BLACKMER and JACOB BUMPAS.

ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> CURTIS (———<sup>1</sup> and *Richarden*) was born probably about 1640. She was a widow before 1666 and her third husband was born in 1644. She was probably a few years older than he was. She married (1), a man by name of BANKS, who was probably



some connection of Richard Banks; married (2), in Scituate, Mass., 17 July 1666, WILLIAM BLACKMER (p. 265). He died 21 Apr. 1676, and she married (3), 24 Jan. 1677, JACOB BUMPUS, son of Edward and Hannah Bumpus, born in Marshfield, Mass., 25 Mar. 1644. She died after 1687, probably in Rochester, Mass.

## BRANCH

SIMON BRANCH,\* the date and place of whose birth has not been found, was buried at Tenderden, Kent, England, 8 Oct. 1614. He married at Rolvenden: "1585, Symon Branche and ALICE STOOKES mayden, married 6 June". She married (2), EDWARD HASLEMAN and was living in Halden, in 1619.

Simon Branch, of Tenterden, Kent, made his Will, 20 May 1614, proved 7 Nov. 1614. He gives "to Peter Branch my sonne five poundes of lawful mony of England to be payde vnto him by my executrix within one yeare next after my decease". To Susanna Branch, daughter, £5. Residue to wife Alice Branch and she to be executrix. Wit: Samuel Little and Steeuen Little.

Children baptised at Rolvenden, Kent, England:

- i. EDWARD <sup>2</sup>, bapt. 13 Mar. 1585-6, d. before 1614.
- ii. SUSANNA, bapt. 12 May, 1587, d. unm. May 1619. The Will of Susan Branch, servant to Mr. William Curtis, of Hothfield, in the county of Kent, was made 9 May 1619. She directs that she be buried at Hothfield, and gives to "my dear & onely brother, Peter Branch", of Nettlested in Kent, whom she makes her executor, all her money, goods, etc., he paying to his mother, the wife of Edward Hasleman, of Halden, 16s. a year during her life. Signed by mark. Wit: William Curtis, Francis Burgis. Proved 25 May 1619, by Peter Branch, brother of the deceased and the executor named in the Will.
- iii. ELIZABETH, bapt. 17 Dec. 1592, d. before 1614.
- iv. PETER, bapt. 27 Feb. 1596-7; m. ELIZABETH GILLAME and MILDRED ———.

PETER <sup>2</sup> BRANCH (*Simon* <sup>1</sup>), born in Rolvenden, Kent, England, baptised there 27 Feb. 1596-7, died on board the "Castle", in 1638; married (1), in Halden, Kent, 14 Jan. 1623-4, ELIZABETH GILLAME, who was buried in Halden, 9 Aug. 1632. He married (2), about 1633, MILDRED ———, who was buried at Halden, 20 Sept. 1637.

Peter <sup>2</sup> Branch was a carpenter. He apparently was of a roving disposition, as he lived within a few years in Nettlestead, Frittenden, Biddenden and Halden. Shortly after the death of his second wife, he emigrated to America with his son John, and died on board the ship, "Castle", during the voyage. He left the following Will; "Peter Branch late of Halden in Kent in owld England Carpenter,

\* English Ancestry by Elizabeth (French) Bartlett.

being sicke in body . . . comitt unto Thomas Wiburne late of Tenterden in Kent my Sonne John Branch to provide for and oversee him for eleven yeares from henceforth, dated the 16th daye of June 1638 . . . and my whole estate to be kept by s<sup>d</sup> Thomas Wiborne who shall pay all my debts out of s<sup>d</sup> estate. If my s<sup>d</sup> sonne dye before y<sup>e</sup> end of s<sup>d</sup> time then the saide Wiborne shall give to Widowe Iglenden the late wife of Stephen Iglenden or to his children or to her children she had by him five pounds. Item, I give to Thomas Wiborne for keepinge of my sonne eight pounds. If my sonne John dye before eleven yeares what remayne in y<sup>e</sup> hands of said Wiborne to go to the pore of those three congregations, of Concord, of Sittuate & to that congregation wich a company that goes in the Shipp called the Castle, if there be a company of them, if not to be divided (among) the afores<sup>d</sup> two congregations. My son John Sole Executor & Thomas Wiborne my feafeere to whom I comitt the oversight of my Will.”

Children:

By Elizabeth Gillame:

- i. INFANT <sup>3</sup>, stillborn, bur. in Frittenden, 5 Mar. 1624-5.
- ii. UNBAPTISED CHILD, bur. in Biddenden, 22 Sept. 1626.
- iii. JOHN, b. abt. 1628; m. MARY SPEED.
- iv. INFANT GIRL, unbapt., bur. with its mother, 9 Aug. 1632.

By Mildred:

- v. THOMAS, bapt. 26 Aug. 1634, Halden.
- vi. PETER, bapt. 29 Aug. 1637, bur. 3 Oct. 1637.

JOHN <sup>3</sup> BRANCH (*Peter* <sup>2</sup>, *Simon* <sup>1</sup>), born about 1628 in Kent Co., England (his father makes the term of his minority to expire eleven years from 16 June 1638), died in Marshfield, Mass., 17 May 1711; married in Marshfield, 6 Dec. 1652, MARY SPEED, died after 1711.

John Branch, of Marshfield, made his Will, 6 July 1699. He calls himself “well Stricken in yeares” and gives to his son Peter; his daughter Elizabeth Sumers; his daughter Mercy Spooner; his daughters, Remember and Anna Branch; makes his wife, Mary, his executrix but if the estate is not fully settled at time of her death, then daughters Remember and Anna are to serve as executors. He signed a codicil to this Will 20 May 1701, in which he states that since making the Will, he has given to daughter Anna her share of his estate and so he revokes bequest to her and gives all residue to Remember. He also gives 20s. to “daughter Mary Branch”. The Will was proved 15 June 1711.

Children born in Marshfield, Mass.:

- i. JOHN <sup>4</sup>, b. abt. 1653-4, “John, the sonne of John Branch was slayne with Captain Pearce neare Rehoboth y<sup>e</sup> latter end of March 1676 and there buried”.



- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 14 Oct. 1656; m. JOHN SUMMERS.
- iii. PETER, b. 28 May 1759; m. HANNAH LINCOLN, who was admitted to the Preston, Conn., church, 23 Aug. 1699. He had three children, *Thomas, Sarah, and Joseph*, baptised in the Preston church.
- iv. THOMAS, b. 18 Feb. 1661, bur. 27 Jan. 1683-4.
  - v. MERCY, b. 28 Nov. 1664, d. before 1711; m. EBENEZER SPOONER.
- vi. EXPERIENCE, b. probably abt. 1666, d. 14 Nov. 1697; m. abt. 1691, LYDIA FORD, dau. of Michael Ford, who d. 5 Nov. 1697. Adm. on his estate was granted to his father, John Branch, 7 Jan. 1697-8. (Plymouth Probate, 1: 282.)  
He had:
  - 1. ABIGAIL, b. 1 Feb. 1692-3; m. 28 Feb. 1711-2, WILLIAM CARVER.
  - 2. DEBORAH, b. 11 July 1694, d. 18 Dec. 1696.
  - 3. THOMAS, b. 20 Oct. 1695, chose his grandfather, Michael Ford, his guardian, 5 July 1712.
- vii. REMEMBER, b. —, d. 2 June 1711; unm. Peter Branch, of Preston, Conn., was appointed administrator on the estate of his sister, Remember Branch, of Marshfield, 3 Sept. 1711. The estate was divided to her mother, widow Mary Branch; her brother, Peter Branch; her sister, Elizabeth Summers; her sister, Mercy Spooner's children; her sister, Anna Blackmer; her brother, Experience Branch's children.
- viii. ANNA, b. probably before 1680; m. JOHN BLACKMER.
- ix. MARY, mentioned in the codicil of her father's Will with a very small bequest and not mentioned in the Will. She must have died before 1711, as she is not one of the heirs of Remember Branch. It looks as if her father intended to disinherit her and then mentioned her in the codicil, to show she was not forgotten and that the omission was intentional. It is possible that Mary was wayward, and the following may refer to her, "17 March 1700, Mary Branch was cast out of the Marshfield Church for breaches of the 7th and 9th commandments". This date is between the time of making the Will and the codicil.

ANNA<sup>4</sup> BRANCH (*John*<sup>3</sup>, *Peter*<sup>2</sup>, *Simon*<sup>1</sup>), born probably in Marshfield, before 1680, died before 1725; married in Rochester, Mass., 18 Sept. 1700, JOHN BLACKMER, born 1669, died about 1751, in Wareham, Mass. (p. 266).

## NYE

RANDOLF NYE, said to have come from Denmark,\* settled in Sussex, England, in 1527. He is mentioned in the Rolls as excusing himself on account of illness from attending the Assize held at Lewes. He held land at Uckfield, co. Sussex. He died about 1547. His son and heir was William Nye.

WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> NYE (*Randolf*<sup>1</sup>), died before 1556; married AGNES, daughter of Ralph Tregan, of Ballancé-Horned, Herts. He studied for the ministry and became Rector of the parish church of Ballancé-Horned before 1547. 2 Edward VI, (1548-9) he claimed the land which his father had given unto him in Uckfield. His son and heir was Ralph Nye.

RALPH<sup>3</sup> NYE (*William*<sup>2</sup>, *Randolf*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1533; married 18 June 1555, MARGARET MERYNGE of St. Mary Woolchurch.

## Children:

- i. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, b. abt. 1557; m. KATHARINE POULSDEN.
- ii. EDMUND, bur. Wedmore Chh., Somerset, 5 Mar. 1594.
- iii. RALPH; m. 30 Aug. 1584, JOAN WILKSHIRE.
- iv. ANNE.
- v. MARY.

THOMAS<sup>4</sup> NYE (*Ralph*<sup>3</sup>, *William*<sup>2</sup>, *Randolf*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1557, death unknown; married (licensed 9 Sept. 1583) KATHARINE POULSDEN, of London, daughter of Mr. Poulsden, of Horley, co. Surrey. He sold to William Poulsden of said Parish, yeoman, his wife's brother, a tenement in Biddenden, Kent.

## Children:

- i. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>, b. abt. 1582.
- ii. JOHN.
- iii. HENRY, b. 1589 (ae. 20 in 1609).
- iv. PHILIP, b. 1596 (ae. 20 in 1616).

THOMAS<sup>5</sup> NYE (*Thomas*<sup>4</sup>, *Ralph*<sup>3</sup>, *William*<sup>2</sup>, *Randolf*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1582. He "widower, about 37, and Agnes Rye, about 39, late wife of Henry Rye, dec. licensed to Marry at St. Margaret's Canterbury, 10 June 1619". (If he gave his age correctly he must

\* English Ancestry from the Nye Genealogy.

have been son of Thomas Nye by an earlier marriage than that to Katharine Poulsden in 1583.) 4 July 1637, he granted to his youngest son, Thomas Nye, four acres in Biddenden, and states in the document that his "oldest son Benjamin having gone to New England", he gives it to Thomas.

Children baptised at Biddenden, Kent:

- i. BENJAMIN <sup>6</sup>, bapt. 4 May 1620; m. KATHARINE TUPPER.
- ii. THOMAS, bapt. 16 Sept. 1623.

BENJAMIN <sup>6</sup> NYE (*Thomas* <sup>5</sup>, *Thomas* <sup>4</sup>, *Ralph* <sup>3</sup>, *William* <sup>2</sup>, *Randolf* <sup>1</sup>), baptised in Biddenden, Kent, 4 May 1620, died after 1695; married in Plymouth Colony, 19 Oct. 1640, KATHARINE TUPPER, daughter of Rev. Thomas Tupper (p. 278).

He came to New England in the ship "Abigail" in 1635. He removed to Sandwich, Mass., about 1637. In 1643, his name appears on a list of inhabitants of that town able to bear arms. In 1650 he was plaintiff in a case in Court, and in 1654 he contributed money toward building a meeting-house. In this year he served the town as Surveyor of Highways. 17 July 1657, he agreed to pay a certain amount yearly on the minister's salary, and he took the Oath of Fidelity in this year. 18 May 1658 he was chosen on the Grand Jury. In 1661 he was made Constable and served again on the Jury in 1662. He was on a Coroner's Jury in 1664 and in 1665 was one of a committee to settle a road dispute. He was granted more land at Sandwich in 1669 because he had built a Mill at Little Pond. In 1671, he served on a common land committee and, in 1673, was again constable. His last service was in 1674, when he was made Tax-collector.

There is apparently no Will or administration of his estate.

Children born in Sandwich, Mass.:

- i. BENJAMIN <sup>7</sup>, b. abt. 1643, killed 26 Mar. 1676.
- ii. MARY, b. abt. 1645; m. 1 June 1670, JACOB BURGESS.
- iii. JOHN, b. abt. 1647; m. ESTHER SHED.
- iv. JONATHAN, b. 20 Nov. 1649; m. HANNAH ———, and PATIENCE BURGESS.
- v. MERCY, b. 4 Apr. 1652; m. MATTHIAS ELLIS.
- vi. EBENEZER, b. abt. 1654; m. SARAH GIBBS.
- vii. CALEB, b. abt. 1658; m. ELIZABETH WOOD.
- viii. NATHAN, b. abt. 1660; m. MARY ———.

JONATHAN <sup>7</sup> NYE (*Benjamin* <sup>6</sup>, *Thomas* <sup>5</sup>, *Thomas* <sup>4</sup>, *Ralph* <sup>3</sup>, *William* <sup>2</sup>, *Randolf* <sup>1</sup>), born in Sandwich, Mass., 20 Nov. 1649, died in Sandwich, between 7 July 1744 and 13 May 1747; married (1), about 1679, HANNAH ———, who died after 1689. He married (2), about 1690, PATIENCE BURGESS, died after 1744.

Jonathan Nye was a miller. He was very aged when he died, being in his ninety-eighth year. In 1712, he gives to his son Ichabod Nye,



weaver, of Middleborough, land in Plympton, given to him, the said Jonathan, by his father, Benjamin Nye, late of Sandwich, deceased. (Plymouth Co., Deeds 10: 425.)

Jonathan Nye, of Sandwich, "being grown in years", made his Will, 7 July 1744, proved 13 May 1747. He gives to his wife Patience, all of his personal estate for life, and then to his three daughters, Patience, Abigail, and Zurviah, and states that the rest of his children, namely, Mary, Sarah, Jabez, Joanna, Ichabod, Jonathan, Joseph, Benjamin, Thomas, and David, have had their portions of his estate. He made his wife Patience and his son Joseph his executors.

Children born in Sandwich, Mass.:

By first wife:

- i. MARY <sup>7</sup>, b. abt. 1680; m. 7 Mar. 1728, JOHN FULLER. (?)
- ii. SARAH, b. abt. 1682; m. 24 May 1704, JOHN BODFISH.
- iii. JABEZ, b. abt. 1684; m. 31 May 1711, RUTH BONHAM.
- iv. JOANNA, b. 16 Jan. 1686.
- v. ICHABOD, b. May 1689; m. ELIZABETH BONHAM.

By second wife:

- vi. JONATHAN, b. Nov. 1691; m. 7 Feb. 1723, DEBORAH BLACKWELL.
- vii. PATIENCE, b. Nov. 1693; m. BENJAMIN FREEMAN.
- viii. JOSEPH, b. 16 Nov. 1695; m. 10 Dec. 1741, MARY BODFISH.
- ix. BENJAMIN, b. 16 Oct. 1697; m. LYDIA FREEMAN and RACHEL  
———.
- x. THOMAS, b. Aug. 1699; m. 19 Jan. 1727, DEBORAH PECKHAM.
- xi. ABIGAIL, b. 2 Sept. 1702; m. JONATHAN HATHAWAY.
- xii. ISAAC, (twin), b. 2 Sept. 1702; m. SARAH FREEMAN.
- xiii. DAVID, b. 1 July 1706; m. ELIZABETH BRIGGS.
- xiv. ZERVIAH, (twin), b. 1 July 1706.

ICHABOD <sup>8</sup> NYE (*Jonathan* <sup>7</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>6</sup>, *Thomas* <sup>5</sup>, *Thomas* <sup>4</sup>, *Ralph* <sup>3</sup>, *William* <sup>2</sup>, *Randolf* <sup>1</sup>), born in Sandwich, Mass., May 1689, died in Rochester, Mass., 3 July 1735, in his forty-seventh year; married in Plympton, Mass., 16 Feb. 1709-10, ELIZABETH BONHAM, daughter of George and Elizabeth (Jenny) Bonham, born in Plymouth, Mass., 18 June 1684, died in Rochester, 9 June 1776, in her ninety-second year (p. 281).

Ichabod Nye settled in Middleborough, where he was a weaver. About 1722, he removed to Rochester, Mass., where he remained until his death.

Plymouth Co. Deeds, 10: 191. Ichabod Nye of Middleborough, sells to brother Jabez Nye, land that he bought of his father-in-law, George Bonum, 3 Feb. 1712-3.

10: 345. Ichabod Nye, of Middleborough, sells to Joel Ellis, of Plymouth, land which "did formerly belong to the right of my honored grandfather, Benjamin Nye Dec'd", 30 Apr. 1714.

41: 99. Elizabeth Nye, widow & relict of Ichabod Nye, late of Rochester, dec'd, sells to George and Ichabod Nye, sons to said Elizabeth, property in Plympton, hers by deed from her father, George Bonum, late of Plympton, dec'd, 20 July 1748.

42: 188. Samuel Nye, Yeoman, George Nye, Tailor, and Ichabod Nye, Blacksmith, all of Rochester, divide property of their honored father, Ichabod Nye, late of Rochester, dec'd. 5 Dec. 1746.

59: 53. Samuel Nye & George Nye, both of Hardwick, Worcester Co., Mass., and Ichabod Nye and Benjamin Clapp and his wife Katharine Clapp, of Rochester, Plymouth Co., sell to Thomas Drew, of Plympton, all that land given them, in the Will of "our Aunt Anna Barney, late of Plympton, Dec'd". 20 Sept. 1766. Acknowledged at Worcester, 20 May 1770, by Samuel and George Nye. Acknowledged at Plymouth, by Ichabod Nye and Benjamin and Katharine Clapp.

#### Children born in Middleborough, Mass.:

- i. KATHARINE <sup>9</sup>, b. 7 Feb. 1712; m. 6 Oct. 1732, BENJAMIN CLAPP.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. 7 Mar. 1714; m. 23 June 1737, LYDIA BENSON.
- iii. GEORGE, probably b. in Middleborough, abt. 1717; m. 14 Nov. 1747, SARAH BLACKWELL.
- iv. ICHABOD, b. 22 Sept. 1719; m. 22 Nov. 1744, BETHIA BLACKWELL.
- v. DAUGHTER, b. —; m. ——— TILSON. Had a son, *Edward Tilson*, of Ware, Mass.

SAMUEL <sup>9</sup> NYE (*Ichabod* <sup>8</sup>, *Jonathan* <sup>7</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>6</sup>, *Thomas* <sup>5</sup>, *Thomas* <sup>4</sup>, *Ralph* <sup>3</sup>, *William* <sup>2</sup>, *Randolf* <sup>1</sup>), born in Middleborough, Mass., 7 Mar. 1714, died after 1795, probably, in Ware, Mass.; married (1), in Rochester, Mass., 23 June 1737, Lydia Benson (p. 293), born in Rochester, Mass., about 1715-6, died in Hardwick, Mass., 30 June 1756. He married (2), in New Braintree, 16 Sept. 1756, MRS. MEHETABEL CANNON, widow of Cornelius Cannon, who died before 1795, for on 16 Jan. in that year, "Samuel Nye, aged 79, and Joanna Ellis, aged 75", were married, in Ware, Mass.

Samuel Nye lived in Rochester, a farmer, until 1748, when he removed to Hardwick, Mass., and settled in the part that became New Braintree. He later removed to Ware, Mass., where he probably died. He had six children baptised in Hardwick, 16 Sept. 1750.

Plymouth Co., Deeds, 43: 52. Samuel Nye and Lydia, his wife, of Rochester, Mass., sell to John Allen all the land they received from their honored father, Joseph Benson, late of Rochester, dec'd, intestate, 19 Feb. 1738-9.

#### Children:

- i. SUSANNA <sup>10</sup>, b. 10 Mar. 1738, Rochester; m. 10 Dec. 1761, CAPT. SAMUEL BRIGGS.
- ii. ANN, b. 19 Apr. 1741, Rochester; m. 29 Mar. 1759, JOSEPH BARR.
- iii. EBENEZER, b. 21 Mar. 1743, Rochester; m. 7 July 1768, THANKFUL DEAN.

- iv. LYDIA, b. 28 Jan. 1744, Rochester; m. 9 Dec. 1762, LOT WHITCOMB.
- v. DEBORAH, b. 1 June 1747, Rochester; m. 16 Apr. 1767, JAMES BARR.
- vi. JABEZ, b. 13 June 1749, New Braintree, d. unm. in the Revolution.
- vii. ICHABOD, b. 28 Mar. 1753; m. ———.
- viii. JOSEPH, b. 28 Mar. 1755, d. 6 Apr. 1819.

By second wife:

- ix. TEMPERANCE, b. 7 Oct. 1757; m. JOSEPH CUMMINGS.

LYDIA<sup>10</sup> NYE (*Samuel<sup>9</sup>, Ichabod<sup>8</sup>, Jonathan<sup>7</sup>, Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, Thomas<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Ralph<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Randolph<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rochester, Mass., 28 Jan. 1744, died in Stockbridge, Vt., 22 Feb. 1831; married in Hardwick, 9 Dec. 1762, LOT WHITCOMB (p. 257).



## TUPPER

THOMAS TUPPER, a shoemaker, was a proprietor in Lynn, Mass., before 1637. He removed to Sandwich where he became a prominent man. He was a preacher to the Indians, was appointed to marry people in 1650, served as selectman many years and beginning in 1652 was a deputy to the General Court for many years. His son Thomas is said to have been born 16 Jan. 1638, when his father was sixty years old. The Sandwich records give

“Deceased Thomas Tupper Deceased the 28 March & was buried 1676 the 30, 1676.

Thomas Tupper now deceased was born in the year of our Lord 1578 His age at his decease was about 98 years and two months.

Ann Tupper wife of Thomas Tupper deceased the 4<sup>th</sup> of June 1676. Ann Tupper deceased in or About the 90<sup>th</sup> year of her age”

“Henry Tupper son of Thomas Tupper born Jan. 16: 1638.”

Children:

- i. KATHARINE<sup>2</sup>, m. BENJAMIN NYE.
- ii. THOMAS, JR.

KATHARINE<sup>2</sup> TUPPER (*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born probably between 1615–1625; death unknown; married in Plymouth Colony 19 Oct. 1640, BENJAMIN NYE (p. 274).

## BONHAM

GEORGE BONHAM was born about 1618 probably in England, and died in Plymouth, Mass., 28 Apr. 1704, aged eighty-six years; he married at Plymouth, Mass., 20 Dec. 1644, SARAH MORTON, daughter of George and Juliana (Carpenter) Morton, born at Leyden, Holland, in 1618, died in Plymouth, Mass., 25 Aug. 1691 (p. 283).

In the early Plymouth records are found three of the name of Bonham or Bonum, Nicholas, Ruth and George, and probably they were all members of the same family. Nicholas Bonham, married 1 Jan. 1658, Hannah, daughter of Samuel Fuller, and had (Bonham), (1) Hannah, b. 8 Oct. 1659; (2) Mary, b. 4 Oct. 1661; (3) Sarah, b. 16 Feb. 1664. He removed from Barnstable where he was living to New Jersey about 1679. Ruth Bonham married 17 Mar. 1646, Richard Smyth.

George Bonham was made a Freeman in Plymouth in 1657. On the 1 Nov. 1647, with consent of his wife, Sarah, he sold land there to John Faunce, the deed being witnessed by Manasseh and Jane Kempton, Sarah's step-father and her mother. In 1653 he bought land of Richard Sparrow of Eastham, and Mr. William Paddy of Plymouth, and in 1656 he purchased more land of Richard Sparrow and some of John Rickard. All this land was in Plymouth. 17 June 1659, he bought more land there of Nathaniel Masterson. He built a house in Plymouth in 1678, which is still standing. A year later, on the 21 Feb. 1679, he deeded land to his daughter Ruth and her husband Robert Barrow. He witnessed the will of Capt. Thomas Southworth, his cousin by marriage, in 1669. With Nathaniel Wood, "Bro: George Bonum" went to Taunton to represent the Plymouth Church at the ordination of Rev. Samuel Danforth, 21 Sept. 1687. There was a George Bonham who sailed for America, 20 June 1635, in the same ship with a John Gorham. His age is given as thirty-one and if correct he can not be the same man for the Plymouth records say: "George Bonan Senior deseaced Aprill 27<sup>th</sup> 1704, being upward of 85 yer of Age".

Children born in Plymouth:

- i. RUTH<sup>2</sup>, b. abt. 1645; m. ROBERT BARROW.
- ii. PATIENCE, b. abt. 1647; m. RICHARD WILLIS.
- iii. SARAH, b. 4 Dec. 1649, d. 1650.
- iv. SARAH, b. 12 Jan. 1651, d. young.
- v. SARAH, b. 10 Dec. 1653, d. 28 Apr.-9 May 1704.
- vi. GEORGE, b. 1657; m. ELIZABETH JENNEY.

GEORGE<sup>2</sup> BONHAM (*George*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plymouth, Mass., in 1657, died in Plympton, Mass., 27 Apr. 1748, in his ninety-second year; married in Plymouth 27 Apr. 1681, ELIZABETH JENNEY, daughter of Samuel and Ann (Lettice) Jenney, born in Plymouth, 5 Dec. 1660, died in Plympton, 28 Feb. 1754, aged ninety-three years, two months, and twenty-three days (p. 288).

George Bonham lived in that part of Plymouth that became Plympton in 1707 and was again set off as a part of Carver in 1790. His burial lot is in the old cemetery now in Carver. He left no Will but the land records establish his family. Ten acres of land were laid out to "George Bunum Juner" belonging to a meadow his father had on the 7 Oct. 1701.

Plymouth Co., Deeds, 3: 128. George Bonum, Jr. of Plymouth sells land and a house in Plymouth to George Barrow of Plymouth, 26 Apr. 1697.

10: 187. Nathaniel Morton and Thomas Morton, both of the town of Plymouth deed to George Bonham, Jr., of Plymouth, land formerly granted father Ephraim Morton, 13 Sept. 1697.

15: 155. George Bonum of Plympton deeds land in Plympton, to Ichabod Nye of Sandwich, 4 Apr. 1710.

10: 189. John Bryant of Plympton, deeds all right to common lands to Brother in-law, George Bonum, of Plympton, 5 Mar. 1711.

10: 126. George Bonum of Plympton, yeoman, deeds land in Plympton granted to honored father, George Bonum, dec'd, to brother-in-law John Bryant, 19 Dec. 1711.

12: 135. George Bonum and John Carver, Sr., both of Plympton, for love and good will for Luke Perkins and especially for his setting up by himself or some other good workman for a blacksmith for twenty years, deed him land in Plympton, 2 Oct. 1716.

40: 236. George Bonum and Ebenezer Bonum, his son, settle boundaries of land with John Wright, 20 mar. 1722-3; witnessed by John Carver, Lydia Bonum.

39: 40. George Bonum of Plympton, yeoman, sells Rowland Hammond of Plympton, husbandman, land in Plympton, 2 Jan. 1743-4; witnessed by Caleb and Joshua Benson.

39: 40. George Bonum of Plympton deeds to Rowland Hammond and Lydia his wife, part of his "homestead" with one-half his dwelling house, etc., 18 Feb. 1745.

39: 70. George Bonum of Plympton deeds land in Plympton to Anne Barnes, widow, 18 Feb. 1745.

39: 71. George Bonum of Plympton, deeds land in Plympton to grandson Bonum Nye, 18 Feb. 1745.

39: 119. George Bonum of Plympton, yeoman, deeds land in Plympton to Elizabeth Nye of Rochester, widow, 18 Feb. 1745.

38: 99. George Bonum "in the Ninetieth year of his age" testifies about the lands of Capt. Thomas Southworth, 22 May 1745.

45: 97. George Bonum of Plympton, yeoman, for love and respect for Pastor Mr. John Howland and for love and affection for the Church in the South Precinct of Plympton, gives to said Mr. John Howland and his succes-



sors in the ministry in the South Precinct, a tract of land in Plympton, 13 Feb. 1746; witnessed by Anne Barnes.

39: 41. Bonum Nye and Mary Nye deed land, part of estate of Ebenezer Bonum to Rowland Hammond, 19 Aug. 1746.

68: 156. Whereas George Bonum, late of Plympton, dec'd, died seized of certain estate in Plympton, we, Elizabeth Bonum, widow of said George Bonum, Elizabeth Nye, Anna Barnes, Rowland Hammond and his wife Lydia and Bonum Nye, all of Plympton, children and heirs of the said George Bonum, dec'd, settle the boundaries of his land with George Barrow and Moses Barrow, 20 Mar. 1750. Recorded in 1788.

Children born in Plymouth, Mass.:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. 18 June 1684; m. ICHABOD NYE.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. 15 Oct. 1686, died young.
- iii. RUTH, b. 29 Dec. 1688, d. 7 Oct. 1745; m. JABEZ NYE, who died 15 Nov. 1745, in 62nd year. Children (Nye), (1) *Jonathan*, b. 1 Apr. 1711, d. 5 Dec. 1738; (2) *Sarah*, b. 28 July 1713, d. 1714; (3) *Bonum*, b. 4 Sept. 1716; (4) *Sarah*, b. 26 Oct. 1719.
- iv. SARAH, b. 27 July 1693, d. 9 Apr. 1737.
- v. LYDIA, b. 20 Oct. 1696, d. 23 Jan. 1756; m. as second wife, ROWLAND HAMMOND, who d. 23 June 1788, in 82nd y.
- vi. EBENEZER, b. 3 Mar. 1699, d. 6 Aug. 1734, in 37th y.
- vii. SUSANNA, b. 25 Apr. 1702, died 5 July 1734 in 33d y.

ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> BONHAM (*George*<sup>2</sup>, *George*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plymouth, Mass., 18 June 1684, died in Rochester, 9 June 1776; married in Plympton, Mass., 16 Feb. 1709-10, ICHABOD NYE (p. 275).

## MORTON

GEORGE MORTON, the founder of the Morton family in America, was probably born in Harworth, Nottingham, England, an adjoining parish to Bawtry, Nottingham, and Austerfield, York. There was a family of Mortons there at the time and it is known that he was associated with William Bradford in his early life. "George Morton, merchant, from York in England, accompanied by Thomas Morton, his brother, and Roger Wilson, his acquaintance, with Juliana Carpenter, maid from Bath in England, accompanied by Alexander Carpenter, her father, and Alice Carpenter, her sister, and Anna Robinson her acquaintance", were married in Leyden, Holland, 2 Aug. 1612, the banns being published 6 July 1612 (p. 285).

George Morton came in the "Ann" in 1623 and was assigned eight houselots with Experience Mitchell. He brought with him his wife and five children. He served the Colony in an official capacity and is called by one authority, "The Agent", of those of his sect in London. He is believed to have been the author of "Mourts Relation", an early account of New England, published in London in 1622. He was evidently a man of worth and it is unfortunate that his services to the Colony were ended by his untimely death in June 1624, at the age of thirty-nine.

In 1669, his son, Nathaniel Morton, wrote a history of New England called "New England's Memorial", and in it under the year 1623 he states: "About fourteen days after came in the ship, called the Ann, whereof Mr. William Pierce was master. Two of the principal passengers that came in this ship were Mr. Timothy Hatherly and Mr. George Morton. . . . The latter of the two forenamed, namely Mr. George Morton, was a pious, gracious, servant of God, and very faithful in whatsoever public employment he was betruusted withal, and an unfeigned well willer, and according to his sphere and condition, a suitable promoter of the common good and growth of the plantation of New Plimouth; laboring to still the discontents that sometimes would arise amongst some spirits by reason of the difficulties of these new beginnings but it pleased God to put a period to his days soon after his arrival in New England, not surviving a full year after his coming ashore. With much comfort and peace he fell asleep in the Lord, in the month of June, anno 1624". His widow married (2), Manasseh Kempton, and died 19 Feb. 1664, aged eighty-one years.

Children born in Leyden, except the last who was born on the passage to New England:

- i. NATHANIEL, b. 1613; m. LYDIA COOPER and ANN (PRITCHARD) TEMPLAR.
- ii. PATIENCE, b. 1615; m. 1633, JOHN FAUNCE.
- iii. JOHN, b. 1616.
- iv. SARAH, b. 1618; m. Dec. 1644, GEORGE BONHAM.
- v. EPHRAIM, b. 1623; m. ANN COOPER.

SARAH<sup>2</sup> MORTON (*George*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Leyden, Holland, in 1618, died in Plymouth, Mass., 25 Aug. 1691; married in Plymouth, 20 Dec. 1644, GEORGE BONHAM (p. 279).



## CARPENTER

ALEXANDER CARPENTER, who is the ancestor of so many Americans, through the marriages of his daughters, apparently never came to America. He was in Leyden with the Pilgrims about 1611, and had gone there from Wrington, Somerset, England. Apparently he returned to Wrington later, as his daughter Mary was living there in 1664. William Bradford, who had married her sister, Alice, the widow of Edward Southworth, wrote to her, in that year, inviting her, since her mother had deceased and she was alone, to come to America and make her home with them, and addressed her at Wrington. She accepted the home thus offered her and outlived her sister by many years.

The Plymouth, Mass., records give as consecutive entries, although those preceding and following show that these were entered up much later than they occurred, the following:

“Mistris Also Bradford deceased the 27<sup>th</sup> March 1670.

Mistres Mary Carpenter deceased the 20<sup>th</sup> day of march 1687, being Entered into the 91 year of her age.

Mistris Precila Cooper desceased on the 28<sup>th</sup> of desember 1689 being Entered in to 92<sup>d</sup> yeare of her age”

The Plymouth Colony records give the date of Alice Bradford's death as the 26th Mar. 1670.

Children of Alexander Carpenter, probably born in Wrington, Somerset:

- i. JULIANA <sup>2</sup>, b. 1583; m. at Leyden, Holland, 2 Aug. 1612, GEORGE MORTON who d. 1624. She m. (2), MANASSEH KEMPTON.
- ii. AGNES, b. abt. 1585; d. Leyden, 3 July 1615; m. SAMUEL FULLER, in Leyden, 24 Apr. 1613. That she was his second wife is proved by the following record: “Samuel Fuller, say-weaver, from London in England, widower of Alice Glascock, accompanied by Alexander Carpenter, William White, his brother-in-law, Roger Wilson, and Edward Southworth, his acquaintances, with Agnes Carpenter, single woman, from Wrington in England, accompanied by Agnes White and Alice Carpenter her sister”, and “Samuel Fuller, say-weaver, from England, widower of Anna Carpenter, dwelling on the wall by the Maryport, accompanied by Samuel Lee, his acquaintance and future brother-in-law, with Bridget Lee, single woman, also from England, accompanied by Josephine Lee, her mother”, married 27 May 1617.
- iii. ALICE, b. abt. 1690, d. Plymouth, 26 Mar. 1670, ae. abt. 80 y.; m. (1) in Leyden, 28 May 1613, EDWARD SOUTHWORTH. “Ed-

ward Southworth say weaver, single man, from England, accompanied by Thomas Southworth his brother, Samuel Fuller, his brother-in-law, and Roger Wilson, his acquaintance, with Alice Carpenter, single woman, also from England, accompanied by Anna Ross and Elizabeth Jennings, her acquaintances." She had two sons by Southworth, before he died in 1623. She m. (2) in Plymouth, Mass., 24 Aug. 1623, WILLIAM BRADFORD.

iv. MARY, b. abt. 1596, d. unm. in Plymouth, 20 Mar. 1687, in 91<sup>st</sup> y.

v. PRISCILLA, b. abt. 1598, d. 28 Dec. 1689 in 92<sup>nd</sup> y.; m. (1), WILLIAM WRIGHT, and (2), 27 Nov. 1634, JOHN COOPER.

JULIANA <sup>2</sup> CARPENTER (*Alexander* <sup>1</sup>), born in 1583, died in Plymouth, Mass., 19 Feb. 1664, aged eighty-one years; married (1), GEORGE MORTON (p. 282) and (2), MANASSEH KEMPTON.

## JENNEY

JOHN JENNEY, the progenitor of the Jenney family in New England, came to Plymouth in 1623. He had been associated with the Pilgrims in Leyden, Holland, for some years before the sailing of the "Mayflower". The records of Leyden give us the marriage of "John Jenney, single man, brewer's man, from Norwich in England, now dwelling at Rotterdam accompanied by Roger Wilson, his acquaintance, with Sarah Carey, single woman, from Moncksoon in England accompanied by Joanna Lyons her acquaintance", on 1 Nov. 1614.

He was granted fifty acres of land 5 Mar. 1637-8, "lying on the east side of the Six Mile Brook . . . to be a farme belonging to the towne of Plymouth and to be called by the name of Lakenhame". From 1636-1641, he served as Assistant to the Governor. In 1636, he was given the right to erect a gristmill and the privilege of making salt. He traded with the Dutch, for several years.

The New England Memorial says of him: "One of the principal passengers that came in her (the ship 'Little James') was Mr. John Jenney who was a godly though otherwise a plain man yet singular for publicness of spirit setting himself to seek and promote the common good of the plantation of New Plymouth who spent not only his part of the ship (being part owner thereof) in the general concernment of the plantation, but also afterwards was a leading man in promoting the general interest of this colony. He lived many years in New England and fell asleep in the Lord".

He made his Will, 28 Dec. 1643, and his inventory was filed 25 May 1644 so he died between the two dates. "I John Jenney of New Plymouth . . . do think meete to settle that estate the Lord in Mercy hath bestowed me. . . . I do give unto my oldest sonne Samuel Jenney a double portion. . . . I give unto Sarah my loving wife whom I ordain my Executrix. . . . Also whereas Abigail my oldest daughter had somewhat given her by her grandmother and Henry Wood of Plymouth is a sutor to her in way of marriage my will is that if she the said Abigail will dwell one full year with Mr. Charles Chauncey of Scituate before her marriage . . . that then my said daughter Abigail . . . have my full consent to marry the said Henry Wood . . . the rest of my children viz John Abigail Sarah and Susanna. . . . My worthy friends Mr. W<sup>m</sup> Bradford now Governor of Plymouth and Mr. Thomas Prence . . . Executors . . . I have hereunto sett my hand & seal the xx viij<sup>th</sup> December Anno dom 1643.

John Jenney"



Sarah (Carey) Jenney survived her husband and died between the 12 Aug. 1655 and 18 Feb. 1655-6. "Aprill the 4<sup>th</sup> 1654 M<sup>ris</sup> Sarah Jeney of Plymouth being sicke and weake in body . . . Doeth think good to Despose of som smale thinges that is my owne proper goods leaving my husbands will to take place according to the true Intent and meaning thereof; I bequeath to my Daughter Pope my bed and furniture therunto belonging one bolster two pillows and pillowbeers three blanketts one old Rugg one paire of sheets, further I bequeath to my Daughter Sarah Pope all my wearing Clothes to Despose of them to my Daughter Abigaill Wood and to my grandchild Sarah Wood as they have need excepting two of my petticoats which have not been worne which I give to my Daughter Sarah Pope for her paines further I bequeath to my son Samuell Jeney and to my Daughter Abigaill Wood my Mare equally to bee Devided between them; further I bequeath to my son Benjamin Bartlett all my pte of Cattle that is in the hands of Joseph Warren. . . . And my will further is to give unto Teacher M<sup>r</sup> John Reyner one ewe lambe further I give unto the Elder M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Cushman one ewe lamb and the bible which was my Daughter Susannas further I bequeath to my loveing frind goodwife Clarke one ewe lambe and alsoe I give one ewe lambe to Thomas Southworth.

Sarah Jeney"  
her mark.

Aug. 18, 1655, she added a codicil to the Will, making more specific bequests, and makes her "loving ffrinds capt: Standish Elder Cushman Thomas Clarke and Thomas Pope to bee the overseers". The Will was proved 5 Mar. 1655.

Children:

- i. CHILD<sup>2</sup>, b. abt. 1615, d. 1618, in Leyden, Holland.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. abt. 1616; m. ANNE LETTICE.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. abt. 1618; m. 28 Apr. 1644, HENRY WOOD.
- iv. SARAH, b. —; m. 29 May 1646, THOMAS POPE.
- v. JOHN, b. —; d. between 1644 and 1654.
- vi. SUSANNA, b. —; m. BENJAMIN BARTLETT.

SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> JENNEY (*John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Leyden, Holland, about 1616, died in Dartmouth, between 22 Nov. 1685 and 16 Apr. 1692; married ANNE LETTICE, daughter of Thomas and Anne Lettice (289).

Samuel Jenney spent the early years of his life in Plymouth. "Jan. 6, 1633, Sam Jenny the sonne of John Jenney by the consent of the said John hath bound himself apprentis to Kanelm Winslow of Plymouth, joyner for the full term of fouer yeares during wch time the said Samuel shall doe faithful service as becometh an apprentice to the said Kanelm."

In 1635 he served in Lieut. Holmes' company against the Pequot Indians. He was surveyor of highways, 3 June 1657, constable of

Acushnet, 3 June 1662, and served on a coroner's jury in 1678. He removed to Dartmouth before 1685, and in that year he deeds land to his son Samuel in Dartmouth and mentions in the deed "his mother my wife". The 23 Nov. 1685 he deeds lands for love to son Lettice, son John, son Mark and son Job.

He made his Will the 25 Nov. 1685, proved 16 Apr. 1692. He gave his estate to his wife Anne for life and then to sons John, Job, Samuel, Lettice and Mark, and daughters, Susannah, Elizabeth and Ruth.

Children:

- i. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. 1647.
- ii. JOB.
- iii. SARAH.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. 3 July 1659; m. HANNAH ———.
- v. LETTICE; m. DESIRE BLACKWELL.
- vi. MARK; m. ELIZABETH ———.
- vii. SUSANNA; unm. in 1718.
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. 5 Dec. 1660; m. GEORGE BONHAM.
- ix. RUTH; m. NATHANIEL JACKSON.

ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> JENNEY (*Samuel*<sup>2</sup>, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plymouth, Mass., 5 Dec. 1660, died in Plympton, Mass., 28 Feb. 1754; married in Plymouth, Mass., 27 Apr. 1681, GEORGE BONHAM (p. 280).

## LETTICE

THOMAS LETTICE was in Plymouth before 1636. He was a carpenter and was made Freeman of Plymouth Colony 6 June 1653. He served on the jury and was a town officer. His only son died in childhood. His wife, whose name was ANNE, died in Plymouth, 2 July 1687, aged eighty-one years.

John Cooke, Sr., sold him a house and garden, the 2 Aug. 1653, and on this same day, Thomas and Ann Savory apprenticed their son Thomas Savory, Jr., aged about five years, to him until the boy should be twenty-one years old. Thomas Lettice died between 25 Oct. 1681 and Oct. 1682.

He made his Will in 1678, the full date not being given, but swore to it 25 Oct. 1681 and it was proved Oct. 1682. "I Thomas Lettice of Plymouth . . . bequeath unto my three daughters viz Anne the wife of Samuell Jenney, Elizabeth Cooke widow; and Dorethy the wife of Edward Gray five shillings apeece." Wife Anne was to receive the residue and to be executrix.

## Children:

- i. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, b. —, d. 3 Nov. 1650.
- ii. ANNE, b. —; m. SAMUEL JENNEY.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 1636; m. WILLIAM SHURTLEFF, JACOB COOK and HUGH COLE.
- iv. DOROTHY; m. EDWARD GRAY.

ANNE<sup>2</sup> LETTICE (*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born —; married SAMUEL JENNEY (p. 287).



## BENSON

JOHN BENSON, aged thirty years, came in the ship "Confidence", 11 Apr. 1638, from Caversham, in Oxfordshire, England. He brought with him, his wife MARAH and two children, John and Mary, both under four years of age. He settled at Hingham but removed to Hull. In 1645, with Anthony Eames, and others of Hingham, he petitioned the General Court at Boston for leave to settle at Whitehead Hill on account of long standing differences in Hingham. This petition was refused but it was about this time that he went to Hull, where he is mentioned as a townsman in 1662, 1671, and 1676, and called John Benson, Senior. He was proprietor of the gristmill in 1667.

John Benson died in Hull, 13 Jan. 1678. His wife Marah or Mary died 14 Dec. 1681.

"Ann<sup>o</sup> 78 = April 16.

"In the Name & ffearre of God Amen I John Benson Sen<sup>r</sup> being but weake and decaying in bodily Strength yet in full & perfect understanding and memory and willing to Set my house in order respecting that portion of outward good things which the Lord hath betruſted me with I do therefore hereby make this writing my last Will and Testam<sup>t</sup>. . . . I do Inprimis Give and bequeath to my Son John and to my Son Joseph all my lands and Comons & orchard equally to bee distributed and divided betwixt them and my home lott that I bought with the dwelling houses on it do give to my Son Joseph and the other lott to John, and that house plot which I have already verbally given to my son Hall my will is that hee shall not sell it without giving my Son Joseph the refusall thereof and the meadows also to be divided betwixt them equally. To my son John I do give a double portion of all my movables after my wives decease and a single portion of all my movables to my Son Joseph after my wife decease. Moreover I doe will that my Son John and my Son Joseph shall pay legacies equally and alike to my daughters or their Children, that is to Say, ffive pounds to my daughter Combs and five pounds to my daughter Hall and five pounds to the children of my daughter Shore dece<sup>d</sup>————

"Item I leave and bequeath the use of my whole Estate both reall and personall to my wife Marah Benson, to bee at her ordering and dispose for her use and comfort during her naturall life And do constitute my beloved wife Sole Executrix of this my last Will and

Testament And for the full confirmation of this Writing of my last Will and Testam<sup>t</sup> I do hereunto Subscribe my hand and Seale  
 John × Benson."

Wit: Zachariah Whitman,  
 Abraham Joans.

(Suffolk Probate, 9: 67.)

12: 280. A True Inventory of the Goods & Estate of John Benson, who deceased the 13th of Janur<sup>o</sup> 1678. £295 10s. 6d.

"Joseph Benson presented this Inventory 25 Mar. 1679 at the time of the probate of the Will affirming that his mother the Exec<sup>x</sup> was lame and unable to come abroad."

"To bee annexed to the Will of John Benson, Sr."

"29 Dec. 1681. Marah Benson, sole Executrix of this within Written Will, being departed this life, full power and authority to administer all and singular the goods Estate and credit of the Testator John Benson Senior is committed to his two Sons John Benson and Joseph Benson, etc."

A true inventory of the movables of the Estate of John Benson Senior which he left to his widow who deceased 14 Dec. 1681—£64 03s. 6d. taken 3 Jan. 1681. Joseph Benson adm<sup>r</sup> swore to the Inventory.

Bond. "John Benson of Oxford in the Colony of New Plymouth Joseph Benson and Joseph Prince of Hull" give bond since Marah Benson, relict and Sole executrix of the Will of John Benson Senior, late of Hull, is departed this life and the abovesaid John and Joseph Benson are appointed administrators of their father. Undated, but evidently Jan. 1681.

Children of John Benson:

- i. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. abt. 1635 in England, probably in Caversham; m. ———
- ii. MARY, b. abt. 1637 in England; m. ——— COMBS.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. abt. 1640.
- iv. MARTHA, bapt. 3 Nov. 1644, Hingham; m. ——— HALL.
- v. DAUGHTER, name unknown, probably the one who married SAMSON SHORE, JR., of Hull, and died before her father. Samson Shore, Jr., was born in 1644. His land in Hull bordered on that of John Benson, Sr., in 1670. He m. (2), MARY PAYTON.

JOHN<sup>2</sup> BENSON (*John*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1635, probably in Caversham, England, died in Rochester, Mass., 10 Mar. 1711. His wife was probably that MARY BENSON who died in Rochester, 25 Feb. 1711. (Rochester was for awhile after its incorporation in Barnstable County, where the land records have been burned. This loss makes it impossible to learn much of John Benson of Rochester.)

He left no Will and of his family only the children proved by the following deeds are known to have been his.

Plymouth Co. Deeds, 12: 38. John Benson, Jr., of Rochester, sells land in Rochester, to brother Isaac Benson, of Rochester, 7 Nov. 1698.



10: 53. John Benson, Jr., of Rochester, sells to brother, Joseph Benson of Rochester, land in Rochester, 1708-9.

11: 209. Jacob Benson of Rochester, sells land in Plimpton, to "brother John Benson of Rochester", 14 Mar. 1715-16.

In 1671, John Benson was granted a woodlot in Hull. In 1681, he was a resident of "Oxford", Plymouth Co. In 1694 he was a proprietor of Rochester.

Children, at least the following:

- i. JOHN<sup>3</sup>; m. ELIZABETH (BRIGGS?).
- ii. JOSEPH, b. probably before 1670; m. CHARITY CLAPP, DEBORAH SMITH and LYDIA ———.
- iii. ISAAC; m. 17 Mar. 1698-9, MERCY BUMPAS.
- iv. JACOB; m. ELIZABETH BRYANT, settled in Plympton.

JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> BENSON (*John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>*), born probably in Hull, Mass., before 1670, died in Rochester, Mass., 9 July 1737; married (1), in Sandwich, Mass., 20 Aug. 1695, CHARITY CLAPP, daughter of Increase and Elizabeth (Bursley) Clap (p. 233), who died in Rochester, 8 Feb. 1697-8. He married (2), in Rochester in 1699, DEBORAH SMITH, born, probably in Taunton, died in Rochester, 22 Jan. 1710-11. He married (3), about 1712, LYDIA ———, who survived him.

Joseph Benson apparently lived all his life in Rochester.

Plymouth Co. Deeds, 16: 48. Joseph Benson of Rochester, sells land in Rochester, to John Briggs. Lydia, wife of Joseph Benson, releases her dower, 2 Sept. 1718.

Administration on the estate of Joseph Benson, late of Rochester, deceased, intestate, granted to Lydia Benson, his widow and relict, 28 July 1737. Sureties, Samuel Wing and John Allen. Witnesses: Sarah Winslow, Mary Winslow. Inventory of £671, filed 14 Sept. 1737.

Noah Sprague of Rochester, appointed guardian unto Priscilla Benson daughter of Joseph Benson (Jun.) late of Rochester, deceased, minor under 14, 20 Apr. 1738.

In the account of settlement of the estate are the following items of interest, "bed in dispute being given his daughter", "Another bed that was given to y<sup>e</sup> daughter that was married before his decease & not carried away". "Mary Ellis, claims as due her as Administratrix part I think but not all here due, I pray the Honr'd Judge's advice on it." (Mary was the widow of Aquilla Benson, son of Joseph, and his administratrix.)

The proprietors' records of Rochester give under date of 5 May 1740, 14 acres and 99 rods laid out to the heirs of Joseph Benson, dec'd, those mentioned being, Priscilla Benson, daughter of Joseph Benson, Jr. dec'd, and Aquilla Benson, son of Aquilla Benson, dec'd,



who was son of Joseph Benson, Sr., dec'd, and Deborah Austen, granddaughter of Joseph Benson, laid out at request of Noah Sprague, guardian of Priscilla and Aquilla and agent to Deborah.

Children born in Rochester, Mass.:

By first wife, Charity Clapp:

i. SON <sup>4</sup>, d. abt. 5 Feb. 1697-8.

By second wife, Deborah Smith:

ii. CHARITY, b. 3 May 1701.

iii. PRISCILLA, b. 4 Dec. 1702.

iv. PRUDENCE, b. 13 Nov. 1704.

v. JOSEPH, b. abt. 1706, d. 14 Sept. 1735; m. 14 Nov. 1733, EXPERIENCE BARLOW, dau. of Shubael Barlow. Child, *Priscilla Benson*, b. 1 Oct. 1735. Widow Experience (Barlow) Benson married (2), Benjamin Wing.

vi. AQUILLA, b. abt. 1708, d. 8 Jan. 1710-11, in 3rd y.

By third wife, Lydia ———:

vii. AQUILLA, b. abt. 1713, d. before 1739; m. 12 Jan. 1735, MARY CLAPP, dau. of John and Dorcas (Earle) Clapp, b. Rochester, 23 Mar. 1715-6, d. Rochester, 30 June 1792, in 76th y. (p. 233). Child, *Aquilla*, b. 10 Dec. 1736, bapt. 1 Apr. 1739, son of "widow Mary". Widow Mary (Clapp) Benson m. (2), John Briggs.

viii. LYDIA, b. abt. 1715-6; m. SAMUEL NYE, 23 June 1737.

LYDIA <sup>4</sup> BENSON (*Joseph* <sup>3</sup>, *John* <sup>2</sup>, *John* <sup>1</sup>), born in Rochester, Mass., about 1715-6; married 23 June 1737, SAMUEL NYE (p. 276).

## COX

**WILLIAM COX**, the earliest ancestor to whom this family of Cox can be undoubtedly traced, was living in Newcastle County, Delaware, before 1721. He was probably there much earlier, and may possibly have been born there, but owing to the paucity of record it is impossible to prove it. The probability is that he was son of an earlier William Cox, who with wife Amy was also living in Newcastle County, and who conveyed land to this William Cox in 1734. This is so probable that it is assumed in the following pedigree to be correct, although it is impossible to prove it. It is known that William Cox, the proven ancestor had at least one brother in this country and probably more.

**WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> COX**, born probably about 1660, married **AMY** ———, and was living in Newcastle County, Delaware, in 1719. He is called both yeoman and laborer in different records. He is first mentioned in the land records in 1719, as the following deeds show:

Newcastle County, Delaware, Deeds, S. 1, 32. 25 May 1719. William Cox, yeoman, Newcastle County, conveys to Jacob Stilly of same, land on the North side of Christiana Creek, formerly belonging to Justass Cock. Signed by mark.

G. 1, 115. 10 May 1721. William Aubrey of London, Great Britain, merchant, and Letitia his wife, parties of the first part, Samuel Logan of Philadelphia, merchant, Rees Thomas of Philadelphia, parties of the second part and William Cocks of Newcastle County, Delaware, yeoman. The deed recites that William Penn granted the Manor of Henning, on the South side of Brandywine Creek, said Manor being partly in Newcastle County, Delaware, and partly in Chester County, Pennsylvania, to his daughter Letitia, who later became Letitia Aubrey, the wife of William Aubrey, and that it was part of this Manor that was conveyed to William Cocks and was located in Newcastle County.

G. 1, 226. 10 July 1721. Another conveyance between the same parties for more land in the same Manor and in Newcastle County.

H. 1, 25. 16 Nov. 1725. Henry Dickeson of Newcastle County, yeoman, and Ruth, his wife, conveys to William Cox of Newcastle County, yeoman; recites the deed by James Logan and Rees Thomas, Attorneys for William Aubrey and Letitia, his wife, dated 8 Nov. 1725, conveying land to Henry Dickeson being part of land located partly in Newcastle County, Delaware, and partly in Chester County, Pa., which William Penn granted to his daughter Letitia Penn, and which land in this deed Henry Dickeson conveys to William Cox, being land in Newcastle County.

I. 1, 149. 20 Nov. 1729. Robert Reynolds, of Cecil County, Maryland, cordwainer, son of Robert Reynolds, late of the city of Newcastle in New-



castle County, Del., gentleman, deceased, and William Kellum of Brandywine Hundred, Newcastle County, yeoman, and Mary his wife, daughter of the said deceased, convey land in Beaver St., in the town of Newcastle and county of Newcastle to William Cox of Newcastle.

K. 1, 293. 21 Dec. 1734. John Embly and Thomas Embly of Newcastle County convey to William Cox, laborer, of Newcastle County, land on the West side of the Delaware, on the North side of Christiana Creek.

K. 1, 297. 4 Jan. 1734-5. William Cox of the town of Newcastle, laborer, and Amy, his wife convey to John VanLeavenigh, land on Beaver Street in the town of Newcastle, being the same land that was conveyed by Robert Reynolds, William Kellum and Mary his wife, on 16 May 1732, to the said William Cox. William and Amy Cox both sign by mark.

K. 1, 295. 19 Feb. 1734-5. William Cox of Newcastle County, yeoman, and Amy his wife, convey to William Cox, farmer, of O'Casson (Hockesson in Mill Creek Hundred) land in Newcastle County on the Christiana Creek, being land conveyed to him, 21 Dec. 1734, by John and Thomas Embly. William and Amy Cox sign by mark.

William Cox died before 15 Feb. 1742-3, for in that year there was filed in the Orphans' Court (C. 1, 18) by John Cox, administrator of William Cox, late of White Clay Creek Hundred, in Newcastle County, deceased, a paper showing that the personal estate of the said deceased was insufficient to pay all his debts, and praying that his real estate might be sold to satisfy his creditors. The Court ordered so much of his real estate sold as would be sufficient for the purpose and ordered the administrator to make a return to the Orphans' Court to be held the third Tuesday in April next and to make return and final settlement of said personal estate. John Cox, of White Clay Creek Hundred, administrator of the estate of his father, William Cox, deceased, conveyed to William Patterson on 18 May 1743, a portion of the Penn Tract. The deed speaks of the Orphans' Court proceedings but does not mention from whom William Cox acquired the land. (Deeds, N. 1, 544.) On 17 Aug. 1743 the Court records that John Cox administrator of the estate of William Cox, late of this county, deceased, came into court and produced the accounts of his administration and it was approved. He had left a balance of £4. 4. 4., to be disposed of according to law, and was discharged by the Court.

The probable children of William Cox are:

- i. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1686, his father's executor. There are so many Coxes of the name of John that it is impossible to clear them, but it is probable that this John Cox m. JANE (JONES) PHILLIPS, 25-9m-1717 in Abington monthly meeting, was prominent in Warrenton meeting and finally removed to Cane Creek.\* Ken-

\* There was another John Cox in the Kennett meeting, whose certificate from Old England was accepted there 10-2m-1710; he is called John Cox, Jr., and is called Junior until 1733. He was evidently an erring brother, for he is disciplined for drunkenness and for not paying his debts, etc., and, in 1732, he with his wife are helped by the meeting, as they were in need, had no house to live in and the committee for their relief ordered one built for them. He was probably the John who married 8-8m-1720 Hannah Jettkins. As a John Cox, Sr., is not mentioned in the Kennett records it seems as if he were called "junior" because of the presence of John, son of William.



- nett meeting records the granting of a certificate to John Cox to Cane Creek in North Carolina, 10-7m-1755. He probably had son John, and others. (Benjamin who m. Martha Garretson may have been his son.)
- ii. RICHARD<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1688, m. (1) before 26-2m-1712, MARGARET POTTS, who died in 1725. He m. (2), then of Londongrove, yeoman, 15-10m-1726, ELIZABETH SCARLETT, and removed to Warrenton monthly meeting. He had children, by first wife, *Nathaniel* and others; by second wife, *Anna, Sarah, Richard, Jonathan, Joseph* and *Benjamin, John*.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. about 1692; m. CATHERINE ———.
- iv. THOMAS, b. about 1694; m. ELIZABETH FINCHER, by whom he had three children: *Hannah*, m. James Musgrove, 13-4m-1739; *Rebecca*, m. James Fraser, 22-8m-1740; *Isaac*, m. Olive Underwood, 27-9m-1746. Abington m. m. granted a certificate to Thomas Cox and wife to settle within verge of Nottingham and Newgarden m. m. 28-2m-1729. Mary Newlin of Chester Co., Pa., in 1730 leaves in Will, to sister Elizabeth Cox's three children, and makes father, John Fincher, and brother, Francis Fincher, exes.; and John Fincher of Londongrove, in 1746, bequeaths to "Thomas Cox, living over Susquehanna, £5 for use of his daughter Rebecca, wife of James Fraiser". Thomas seems to have lived in Manchester and Londongrove and to have attended Warrenton m. m. at one time. Isaac Cox was granted a certificate for himself and wife Olive, to North Carolina.
- v. AMY, b. about 1698; m. in 1719 JOHN ALLEN at Kennett. Later she requested a certificate to New Garden m. m. 5 month 1728. There were probably others.

WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> COX (*William*<sup>1</sup>), was born probably about 1692, died in Orange Co., N. C., between 20 Jan. and 15 Feb. 1767; married about 1716, CATHERINE ———, who died before him.

William Cox lived in Newcastle County, Delaware, but so near the Pennsylvania line that it seems probable that part of his farm extended into this latter state. The earliest meeting records extant of this section are the Kennett or "Newark in Kennett". There was an earlier meeting in Newcastle County but the records appear to have vanished and there is little in the Kennett records until about the time this family emigrated to North Carolina. About 1750 a large number of Quakers removed to North Carolina and settled in various sections of the state but chiefly in the central portion. William Cox evidently removed there about 1752, and settled in the Deep River section which then fell in Orange County, but afterwards was a part of Grayson County.

In 1730, the monthly meeting was held at the home of William Cox, at Hockessen in Mill Creek Hundred, in Newcastle County. The first settlers were John Baldwin, William Cox and the Irish Friends,

Henry and John Dixon. (Immigration of Irish Quakers into Pennsylvania, p. 121.) In the account of William<sup>1</sup> Cox, is given a deed from William Cox and Amy to this William of Hockessen in 1734 (p. 295).

Newcastle County deeds, I, 1, 386. 16 Nov. 1730. John Garrett of New Castle County, yeoman, and Margaret his wife to William Cox, yeoman, of Newcastle County. Deed recites the William Penn grant to his daughter, Letitia Aubrey, etc., and deed from Logan and Thomas to William Mt. Macken, which land William Mt. Macken and Jennet his wife conveyed to John Garrett, and which John Garret now conveys to William Cox. (Land, part of the Manor of Henning.)

N. 1, 264. 25 Sept. 1741. Benjamin Fredd of New Garden, Chester Co., yeoman, and Deborah his wife, convey to William Cox, yeoman, land that was formerly conveyed by William Penn to his daughter, and by the daughter's attorney to Mt. Macken, and by him to John Garret, and by him to Benjamin Fredd.

N. 1, 281. 16 Nov. 1741. William Cox, yeoman, and Catherine, his wife convey to John Dixson, part of the Penn tract, being same lands conveyed to said Cox, by deed N. 1, 264, from Benjamin Fredd and wife. This deed is signed by William Cox, not by mark.

In spite of the fact that William Cox must have been a member of the Kennett meeting for some years there is little mention of him in the records. Several of his children's marriages are given, and the births of some grandchildren. It is evident that he went to North Carolina before 1754 and it may have been earlier than 1752; his son William was given a certificate there in 1752, and they probably went there together. However, he was not granted a certificate there until 1758, although he had asked for one.

From our Monthly meeting of Newark held at Kennett in the County of Chester Province of Pennsylvania 7<sup>th</sup> of 1<sup>st</sup> m<sup>o</sup> 1758 to the Monthly meeting at Cane Creek in North Carolina.

Whereas application was made to our Meeting on behalf of William Cox sen. for a certificate to recomend him to the care of your meeting, he being for several years removed within the compass thereof—These may therefore certify you on his behalf, that after the usual inquire made We find that he left these parts in reputable circumstances was a diligent attender of meetings for many years, and as a member amongst us we think him worthy of the notice and care of friends—So with desire for his temporal and eternal welfare and the prosperity of the Churches of Christ everywhere, We conclude in the Gosple of fellowship and remain your loving friends. Signed in and on behalf of our said meeting.

On 11 June 1754, William Cox received two grants of land, one of 520 acres on the east side of Deep River, and the other the same number of Acres on the west side of the river (Land Grants of N. C., 14: 363, 377). On the same day he received an additional grant on the west side of 400 acres (14: 378); 13 May 1755, he was granted



586 acres on the west side (14: 377); 14 June 1756, he asked for 350 acres "Beginning at three Sweet Gums by New Hope", which was granted, 1 Aug. 1760 (14: 380); 13 Nov. 1756, he received 487 acres on little Brush Creek (14: 368); 5 Nov. 1757, two grants were made him, one of 205 acres on both sides of Deep River and the other 375 acres on the head of Cox's Mill Creek. Besides these grants he purchased land in the Deep River Section.

Orange County Deeds, 1: 86. 10 Sept. 1755. James Denny of Orange Co., N. C., sells to William Cox of same county, 70 acres, part of a tract granted to Denny by the Earl of Granville. Wit: Wm Reed John McGee.

1: 44. 4 Sept. 1755. William Piggott, sadler, conveys to William Cox, planter, certain lands granted him by the Earl of Granville, 100 acres.

4: 558. "Indenture made the 5th November in the year of our Lord, one thousand seven hundred and fifty seven, Between the Right honourable John, Erle Granville, Viscount Cartret & Barron Cartret of Hawns in the County of Bedford in the Kingdom of grate Brittain Lord president of his Majesties most honourable privy Council & knight of the Most Noble Order of the Garter on the one part and William Cox, in trust for Samuel Allen, of Orange County in the provence of North Carolina on the other part . . . all that tract or parcel of Land Lying & being in the parish of St. Matthews in the County of Orange on Both sides of Cockses Creek the Watters of Deep River, Beginning at Harmon Cocks Corner", for yearly rent of 15 shillings, etc. Signed "Granville".

William Cox became by grant and purchase the owner of a very large estate, and with the holdings of his sons, who also received Colonial grants, must have owned a large section of the county. The local name of this section was Cox's Mills and it was evidently at some distance from the Cane Creek meetinghouse, for in 1762 the Freeman of the Lower settlement in Deep River request privilege of meetings which was granted, but 2d-11m-1765, a complaint was made that these meetings were dropped, which Cane Creek meeting investigated and finding the report was true the Indulgence was removed 2-12m-1765. William Cox and his five sons were sturdy pioneers and for Quakers, none too meek. Some of the first mutterings of the Revolution were heard in this section and before William's death, meetings in opposition to the Crown officers were held in which the Cox boys were prominent. The leader of the opposition, Herman Husbands, was not at first a Friend, but became one. The Cane Creek Meeting records that "at a monthly meeting held the 7<sup>th</sup> of 2 mo 1767, William Cox, William Cox jr., Isaac Vernon, Isaac Cox, Samuel Cox, Solomon Cox and Jacob Grey complained of in the 9<sup>th</sup> mo last for attending the disorderly marriage of Emy Allen, now Husbands and after repeated labour with each of them this meeting now disowns each of them". They were all reinstated later.

The men who thus early resisted tyranny were called "The Regulators", because in the beginning they became affiliated in order to



try and obtain regular and less extortionate fees from the Crown officers, but their movement grew until armed resistance was offered the government in the battle of Alamance, in 1771. The prisoners taken by Governor Tryon were held as traitors and some of them condemned to death, but later a petition was sent to Earl Hillsboro from Fort George, New York, asking him to pardon certain men convicted of High Treason at Hillsboro Superior Court and among these men was Harmon<sup>3</sup> Cox. This man was William's eldest son and is known in History as "the Regulator". It was at the Cox Homestead that the meetings of the Regulators were held. It is not probable that William<sup>2</sup> was very active for he must have been over seventy years of age, but his three sons Harmon<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>3</sup> and Solomon<sup>3</sup> appear again and again in the deliberations. (Colonial Records of N. C.)

20 Aug. 1766. At a meeting of the Neighborhood of Deep River, it was unanimously agreed to appoint William Cox and William Moffit to attend a general meeting on the first Monday before Nov. Court at Maddox Mill.

30 Apr. 1768. Regulators advertisement No. 8, signed by William Cox, Simon Dixon. They petition the Court the same day and Solomon Cox is a signer of the petition.

21 May 1768. Wm Moffit, William Cox, Harman Cox, et al., appointed to draw up a petition of Regulators and to meet at house of Harmon Cox on Deep River.

7 May 1768. William Cox testifies at Orange Court that he paid £2 10s. 4d., for letters of Administration, last February, was a year at Court and never has received them although application has been made by sundry messengers for them. (This is evidently his father's estate.)

Orange County Probate, A. 53. "William Cox of Orange County in the province of North Carolina. Being weak in Body but in perfect senses. . . . Do make this my last Will and Testament. Imprimis, I give to my son Harmon Cox that whole tract of Land on the East side of Deep River whereon he now lives to him and his heirs forever. Item, I give to my son William Cox that whole tract of Land Called the thickett on the West side of Deep River. Item, I give to my son John Cox, part of the tract of Land I now live on. Beginning for the Devision between him & my son Thomas at a Sycamond or Button wood tree on the River bank a little below my fence marked with three Notches on the West side of the River from thence running west Leading down to the mill creek . . . as also that whole tract of land Lying on the Mill Creek containing two hundred & twenty-five acres. . . . Item, I give to my son Solomon Cox that whole tract of Land lying on little Brush Creek where Benjamin Williams formerly lived, where my son Solomon now lives to him and his heirs forever. . . . Item, I give to my son Thomas Cox the Remaining part of the aforesaid tract of land I now live on . . . as also One hundred & Eighty acres of that tract my

brother formerly lived on. Item I give to my five sons, Harmon, William, John, Solomon & Thomas two tenths of the land & mines & tools equally Divided lying on Crawfords Road on the Round Mountain. . . . Item, I leave to my daughter Rebecca Dixon in Pennsylvania five Shillings Sterling. Item, I leave to my daughter Mary Lindly, wife to James Lindly five Shillings sterling. Item, I leave the living stock as they now are with those that have them a keeping. Item, I leave my Daughter Martha Terrel, wife of William Terrel three pounds. Item, I leave my Daughter Marjory Nicholas, wife of Isaac Nicholas, three pounds. Item, I leave my daughter Catherine Hunt wife to Eliezer Hunt three pounds. Item, I leave to each of my five sons, Harmon, William, John, Solomon & Thomas, three pounds each. Item, I leave the rest of my estate both real & personal in this province or elsewhere to the Disposal of my Executors & I do appoint my trusty & well beloved Son & Cousin William Cox & Isaac Cox my sole executors of this my last will & Testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & Seal this 20<sup>th</sup> day of the first month 1767." Wit: John Cox, William Moffitt, John Allen. Proved at Hillsboro, the second Tuesday in February 1767.

Guilford County Deeds, 1: 93,\* 10 Dec. 1771. William Cox, (Late of Guilford Co.) and Isaac Cox of Guilford Co., N. C., executors of William Cox deceased, Farmers, convey to John Cox land in Guilford Co., on both sides of Cox's Mill Creek, it being a corner of the Phebe Allen tract which was granted W<sup>m</sup> McFarson by the Earl of Granville, who conveyed it to Joshua Gregg and by him conveyed to William Cox, Dec'd. Wit: John Allen, Isaac Cox, Jr.

Children of William and Catherine Cox born (probably all of them) at Newcastle on Delaware:

- i. REBECCA, b. abt. 1717; Newark in Kennett meeting granted marriage certificate to JOHN DIXON (son of Henry and Ruth Dixon of Mill Creek Hundred) and Rebecca Cox, (daughter of William and Catherine Cox of Mill Creek Hundred) 26-3m-1742. William and Catherine Cox were the only Coxes present. Henry Dixon was born 16-11m-1716. She was still living in Pennsylvania in 1767. Their children were:
  1. HANNAH DIXON, b. 1742-12-24, d. 1760, ae. 18.
  2. CATHARINE DIXON, b. 1744-8-15, d. 1768.
  3. HENRY DIXON, b. 1746-5-28.
  4. RUTH DIXON, b. 1748-11-2, d. 1766, ae. 18.
  5. JOSHUA DIXON, b. 1750-8-9.
  6. REBECCA DIXON, b. 1752-12-8.
  7. MARY DIXON, b. 1754-10-5, d. 1763, ae. 9.
  8. JOHN DIXON, b. 1756-6-10.
  9. ELIZABETH DIXON, b. 1758-3-30, d. 1767, ae. 9.
  10. SAMUEL DIXON, b. 1760-8-22, d. 1762, ae. 2.
  11. MARTHA DIXON, b. 1763-8-20, d. 1767, ae. 4.
- ii. MARY, b. abt. 1719; m. JAMES LINDLY. 5-5m-1753, the same day that Newark in Kennett granted a certificate to her brothers, Solomon and Thomas Cox, one was granted to a Mary Cox to

\* Guilford County was established from Orange in 1770.



Cane Creek. "She being Likewise clear from all marriage engagement as far as we can find." This is probably this Mary and if so she did not marry until after she was thirty.

- iii. **MARTHA**, b. about 1721; m. **WILLIAM** Ferrill (or Torrel), 26-4m-1744. Their marriage certificate was signed by William Cox, Catherine Cox, Harman Cox. 7-7m-1752, a certificate was granted Wm. Ferrill and Martha his wife to Carvers Creek monthly meeting, No. Carolina. "He also hath a gift in the ministry", "Their children being small". (Newark in Kennett Records.)
- iv. **HARMON**, b. about 1723, (the Regulator); m. **JANE** ———. With Isaac Nichols, he was granted a certificate to Hopewell meeting 30-7m-1743. (Kennett meeting.) Harmon Cox produced a certificate from monthly meeting in Fairfax Va., accepted 2-3m-1753. (Cane Creek record.) Children were:
  1. **HANNAH**<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1750; m. Holly Springs m. m., 7-12m-1775, **SAMUEL ALLEN**, son of John, dec'd.
  2. **THOMAS**, b. about 1753; m. at Holly Springs, 14-5m-1778, **AMY COX**, dau. of Benjamin and Martha (Garretson) Cox. Children (Cox), *Mary*, m. William Moffet; *William*, m. Mary Jones, and probably others.
  3. **REBECCA**, b. about 1755; m. Holly Springs, 20-7m-1775, **BENJAMIN COX, JR.** son of Benjamin and Martha (Garretson) Cox. Wit: Martha, Ruth, Thomas, William, Hannah, Benjamin, Harman, Jane, (all Cox) and Amy Wierman.
  4. **HARMON, JR.**, b. 2-10m-1757; m. at Holly Springs, 15-4m-1779, **CATHERINE**, dau. of Samuel and Hannah Cox. Children (Cox), *Samuel*, b. 1-11m-1780; *Hannah*, b. 2-3m-1781 (sic).
  5. **WILLIAM**, b. about 1760; m. Holly Springs, 9-1m-1783, **PHEBE**, dau. of Isaac and Phebe (Allen) Cox.
  6. **NATHAN**, b. about 1763; m. Holly Spring 16-4m-1789, **CATHERINE MOFFETT**, dau. of William and Mary Moffett.
  7. **JANE**, b. about 1765; m. Holly Springs, 25-9m-1787, **HENRY BRONSON**, son of Levi and Mary Bronson.
  8. **JACOB**, b. about 1767; m. Holly Springs, 22-12-1791, **HANNAH MOFFETT**, dau. of William and Mary Moffett.
- v. **MARGERY**, b. about 1724; "Margery Cox of Mill Creek Hundred married 26-3m-1742, Isaac Nichols of Hockessing". Removed with husband and brother Harman to Hopewell m. m., 30-7m-1743.
- vi. **WILLIAM**, b. about 1726; m. (Int. declared 6-9m-1753) **JULIATHA CARR**. She was given a certificate from Cane Creek to Gunpowder meeting in 1753. He was given a certificate by Newark in Kennett, to Cane Creek, 7-7m-1752, "and likewise he was clear of any marriage engagements as far as we know". (Guilford Co., Deeds, 1: 58.) 16 July 1771, William Cox and Juliatha his wife



of Guilford Co., sell to John Pickrell, land in Guilford granted to Peter Youngblood and from him to William Cox, 8 May 1761. Rebecca, Benjamin, Catharine & Juliatha Cox obtained certificates from Cane Creek to New Garden m. m. 5-12m-1778. These may be their children.

- vii. JOHN, "son of William & Kathrine Cox was born in New Castle Co. upon delaware 25th day of 4th mo. 1728. Mary Cox, his wife daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah Scarlett was born in Chester Co. on or about 23rd day of 12th mo. 1732". They were married 22-5m-1755, Londongrove, Pa. She died at Cane Creek 22-6m-1796.

Children:

1. NATHANIEL <sup>4</sup>, b. 5-4m-1756, Orange Co., N. C.; m. 20-5m-1779, RUTH COX, dau. Benjamin and Martha (Garretson) Cox.
  2. WILLIAM, b. 12-11m-1757, Orange Co.
  3. LYDIA, b. 8-11m-1758, Orange Co.
  4. HANNAH, b. 20-4m-1761, Orange Co.; m. Holly Springs 21-11m-1791, DAVID ANDREWS, son of Robert and Sarah Andrews.
  5. ELI, b. 11-3m-1765, Orange Co.; m. Holly Springs, 23-2m-1792, MARGARET BROWN, dau. Thomas and Lurinah Brown.
  6. JOHN, b. 14-10m-1767, Orange Co.
  7. SOLOMON, b. 12-7m-1771, Guildford Co.
  8. MARY, b. 17-3m-1774, Guildford Co.
  9. JOEL, b. 7-7m-1778.
- viii. SOLOMON, b. about 1730; m. NAOMI ———.
- ix. CATHERINE, b. about 1732; m. (Int. declared Cane Creek, 4-11m-1752) ELEAZER HUNT. Certificate for Katherine Cox from Newark to Cane Creek, 3m-1752, "She was clear upon ye account of Marriage engagements".
- x. THOMAS, b. abt. 1736; m. 24 Mar. 1760, SARAH DAVIS, dau. Charles and Sarah Davis. He d. about Nov. 1771, leaving an undated Will, which was proved in Nov. 1771. Thomas Davis of Richland Creek, Guilford Co., N. C., "weak in body", gives to beloved wife; to son Thomas; to sons Joshua, Daniel, John and Abner; to daughters, Sarah and Martha; all children to have learning at least to read and write; sons to possess their portions at 21 and daughters at 18; body to be decently buried by my brother Solomon Cox and William Wierman, who are to be executors. (Guilford Probate, A: 37.) 8 Nov. 1771, Thomas Cox and Sarah his wife sell to Moses Hammond, land on West side of Deep River, it being part of land given to said Thomas by last Will of William Cox Sen., granted to him, by the Earl of Granville, 13 May 1755. This Thomas Cox was granted a certificate from Newark in Kennett to Cane Creek with his brother Solomon (p. 303).

SOLOMON<sup>3</sup> COX was born in Newcastle Co., Delaware, probably in Hockessing, about 1730, and died in Ross Co., Ohio, in 1812. He married between 1753 and 1761, NAOMI ———, who died after 1795 and probably before 1799. It is possible that he may have married first a RUTH ——— but there is nothing to prove this.\*

Solomon Cox evidently removed with his father to Cane Creek. In fact the whole family may have gone together but did not apply for their certificates until they were individually sure of staying there. On 7-4m-1753 application was made to Newark in Kennett m. m. for a certificate for Solomon and Thomas Cox to be joined to a monthly meeting in North Carolina.

"From our Monthly meeting of Newark held at Kennett in the County of Chester & Province of Pensilvania the 5<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> mo 1753—

"To y<sup>e</sup> Monthly meeting of Cane Creek or elsewhere in North Carolina these — Dear Friends— Application being made to our meeting for some lines by way of certificate from us to you in behalf of Solomon & Thomas Cox they being about to move from amongst us in order to settle within the verge of your meeting or some other monthly meeting of friends in North Carolina

\* Samuel Cox, son of Solomon and Ruth, married Holly Springs, 9-1m-1783, Lydia Hadley, dau. of Jeremiah and Mary Hadley. Wit: Ruth, Solomon, jr., Nathan Dixon, Solomon Cox, Thomas Cox, Sarah Cox, Harmon Cox, Jane Cox. If Solomon the father, who must have been born by 1740, was identical with Solomon<sup>3</sup>, it is probable that Ruth would be called in this record "Ruth, deceased". The two men are probably not the same. There is still another Solomon Cox who appears in the records of Cane Creek Meeting. He had a wife Amy, and although this name is used interchangeably with Naomi, the two families do not appear to be the same. The Cane Creek meeting "enters a complaint against Solomon Cox for purchasing & selling without consent of friends and they were to be in Disunity with him until he condemn his proceedings and his wife and children are to sign also", 5-2m-1780; he complied and was forgiven. "There was a certificate made out at this meeting (2-12m-1780) on the second month last for Emey Cox and her children, family of Solomon Cox, and sent to Warrenton m. m. in Pennsylvania and by accounts received from there they have removed from thence and settled within the Verge of New Garden m. m. in N. C. and for that reason friends of Warrenton have returned the certificate to this meeting. Her certificate ordered sent to New Garden m. m." (Women's Minutes.)

New Garden m. m. (Women's Minutes.) "Certificate produced for Amey Cox and Eight of her children, Mary, Ann, Solomon, Absalom, Christopher, Thomas, Stephen & Amey, accepted 30-6m-1781."

Warrenton m. m. "5-8m-1779. Solomon Cox has taken the Test proposed by those in power." "A certificate was sent to Warrenton M. M. from Cane Creek, N. C., for Solomon Cox, his wife and family dated 12-6-1778: also one for Christopher Hussey, but on considering their circumstances, it appears most safe to appoint some Friends to inform them and to inquire into their Life and Conversation since they came from that meeting." "Solomon Cox, wife and family. Certificate from Cane Creek, N. C., 12-6-1778, (sent by that meeting): Their conduct to be inquired into since they came from that meeting (2-13-1779). 5-8-1779, report, that he has purchased a negro and disposed of him; also has taken the Test and Martha Cox his daughter is married to her 1st cousin. It is concluded to send their certificate back." Solomon Cox's wife and children (except one) Certificate from Cane Creek, 8-12-1780, but "they being removed from us it is thought best to send it back to that Meeting". It is of course possible that Solomon, with wife Ruth, may be the same man as Solomon with wife Amy, who must also have been born about 1740, but it is impossible that Solomon with wife Amy could be identical with Solomon and wife Naomi, for the lists of children are totally dissimilar. In 1778 or about that time, family tradition shows Solomon<sup>3</sup> to be about to remove to Virginia.



— These may therefore Certifie on their behalf that usual inquirie hath been made concerning them and we do not find but that they have been of orderly conversation, frequenters of our Religious meetings for worship. Solomon also being clear from all marriage engagements as far as we know. Thomas being but young in years less may be said concerning him, & as such we recommend them to your Christian care & oversight, Delivering their growth and prosperity in the unchangeable truth we conclude and remain your friends & Brethren — Signed in & on behalf of said meeting by —” Cane Creek records that Solomon and Thomas Cox [produced a certificate from the monthly meeting of Newark in Kennett, 5-5-1753.

Warrenton monthly meeting: “Solomon Cox produced a certificate from Cane Creek, 8-11-1759, dated 6-2-1759”. “Solomon Cox being about to return to North Carolina this meeting gave him a few lines on the back of his certificate.” This may refer to the other Solomon Cox but he would be rather young (p. 303).

With John, Harmon, Naomi and Hannah Cox, Solomon witnessed a marriage at Cane Creek in 1761. He received land from his father in 1767. In 1768, he appears in the troubles with the Regulators, signing a petition on 30 April, in that year and having a claim in Court in 1773. There is no record of active participation in the Revolutionary struggle by Solomon Cox, but David Fanning, a noted Tory, made his headquarters near Cox's Mills, and in his diary (1775-1783) he speaks of “the battle at Coxes Mills, Deep River near Chatham Court House”. 10 Dec. 1781, Col. Isaacs formed his Camp at Coxe's Mills in order to take Fanning but was unsuccessful and after Isaac's departure Fanning “burnt Capt. Coxe's house and his Fathers”. In 1782, Fanning tried to arrange terms of surrender and asks that the two Coxe's Mills be freed from Americans. One can hardly expect that Solomon was not active in some of this warfare, even if, as a good Quaker, he was not enrolled as a soldier.

There is a tradition in the family that he went to western Virginia before the War, surveyed a plot of land and asked for the grant of it, and made up his mind to remove there, which he did at the close of that memorable struggle. He settled on a tract of land, which may have been a grant from the government or which he may have purchased. He applied in 1783 for a large grant of land in the same section which was granted him but the grant was not issued until 1793. The original parchment signed by Henry Lee, then Governor of Virginia, (p. 305) is still in existence and is owned by Rufus Edgar Cox, of Galax, Va., who also possesses the deed of gift from Solomon Cox to Enoch Cox, his eldest son, of this same property, in 1799. Just before the grant was signed, he sold the other property and after establishing Enoch on the home farm, he went back to Chatham County, N. C., where he remained for awhile. He then removed to Ross County, Ohio, where his son Joseph had gone earlier and died at the home of this son in 1812. The property in Virginia was in







that part of the state that was in 1776 in Montgomery County, fell into Wythe, when that County was set off in 1790, and into Grayson in 1793. It is in a very beautiful mountainous region.

Guilford Co., Deeds, 1: 340. 27 July 1774. Solomon Cox and Naomi his wife, of Guilford Co., N. C., convey to Walter Ashmore of Ashton Co., N. C., for £300 Proclamation Money, land in Guilford Co., N. C., on the fork of Richland Creek, the waters of Deep River, joining to Stephen Hussey & to the land that belonged to Thomas Cox deceased, 237 acres, it being part of the tract granted to Benjamin Ellis by the Earl of Granville, 25 Dec. 1761 and conveyed by Ellis to Solomon Cox, 20 July 1765. Signed, Solomon Cox, Naomi Cox.

Wythe Co., Va., Deeds, 1: 103. 1 May 1792. Solomon Cox of Wythe Co., Va., conveys to David Pugh of Franklin Co., Va., a tract of land containing 330 acres in the county of Wythe on the waters of Wilson Creek, a branch of New River. Signed, Solomon Cox, Naomi Cox. Wit. Enoch Osborn, Shadrack Greear, Samuel Cox.

1: 352. "Solomon Cox and wife to David Pugh. The Commonwealth of Virginia to Enoch Osborn and Shadrack Greear, Gentlemen Justices of Grayson County, Greeting. Whereas Solomon Cox and Neomi his wife by their . . . indenture . . . bearing date the 1st day of May 1792 . . . sold unto David Pugh 330 acres of land . . . in the county of Grayson formerly Wythe and whereas the sd Neomi cannot conveniently travel to our county court of Wythe to make her acknowledgement of the said conveyance . . . we do give you power to receive the acknowledgement which the said Neomi shall be willing to make before you . . . and we do therefore require you that you do go personally to the said neomi and receive her acknowledgement and examine her privily and apart from the said Solomon Cox her husband whether she doth the same freely & voluntarily without his persuasion & threats", etc. 15 Apr. 1795. They certify to her acknowledgement and that she consents to have the deed recorded, 22 Apr. 1795.

Grant to Solomon Cox, signed by Lee 1 Apr. 1793. "Henry Lee Esquire, Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia, to all to whom these presents shall come, Greeting: Know ye, that by Virtue of part of a Land Office Treasury Warrant Number Seventeen thousand three hundred and twenty four Issued the twentyfifth day of June one thousand seven hundred and eighty three, there is granted . . . unto Solomon Cox a certain Tract or Parcel of Land, containing five hundred and forty Acres . . . lying and being in the County of Montgomery on Cole Creek a branch of Chestnut Creek a branch of New River", etc.

Deed from Solomon to Enoch Cox. "This indenture made the twelvth day of January in the year . . . one thousan seven hundred and ninety-nine between Solomon Cox of the State of North Carolina and County of Chatham of the one part and Enoch Cox of the State of Virginia and County of Greyson of the other part. Witnesseth That the above Solomon Cox for . . . Ninety Nine dollars to him in hand paid by the above named Enoch Cox . . . doth . . . sell . . . unto Enoch Cox. . . . One Certain tract or parcel of land in the State of Virginia and County of Greyson, formerly part of Montgomery, Containing five hundred and forty Acres on



Cole Creek a branch of Chestnut Creek a branch of New River. . . .”  
Signed by Solomon Cox, witnessed by Samuel Cox, John Dixon et al.  
(Naomi does not sign and it is probable she had deceased.)

When Solomon Cox made his Will in 1810 he was about eighty years old and had evidently become of unsound mind. It is probable that the children he mentions are correctly named and that he had any others is unlikely.

Abstracted from the records of Ross County, Ohio, by the Register in 1919:

“In the name of god amen I Solomon Cox of Ross County & State of Ohio Considering the uncertainty of this Mortal life & being of Sound & perfect mind & Memory Blessed Be almighty God for The Same doo Make & publish this My last will & Testament in Manner & form following that is to Say: First it is My will and Desire that amediately after my Decease my Executors Hereafter named doo Collect all Debts Due & owing to me & Pay all my Just Debts after which I will & Bequeath unto my son Solomon one Tract of land laying in the State of Verginnia In the County of Greason & on the waters of Chestnut Creek Itum I Give & Bequeath to my Son Enoch one hundred dollars & to my Daughter Catherine one hundred dollars and to my daughter Ruth one hundred dollars—and to Eli Bray one hundred dollars—And to the widow of my Son Samiel ten Shillings—The Children of my Son Samuel hath already Received one hundred & Eight Dollars and Eighty Seven Cents which is their full share of my Estate at present—and to the widow of my Son William ten shillings And to the Children of my Son William one hundred Dollars To my daughter Mary ten Shillings—and to the Children of my Daughter Mary one hundred Dollars—and to My Son Joseph one hundred Dollars—and to My grandson Nathan Cox fifty Dollars—and to my son Jesse one Hundred Dollars—And all the Rest & Residue of my Estate of whatsoever kind It May Be or where ever it May Be found

And lastly I doo hereby Constitute and appoint my Son in law William Cox of the State of North Carrolina & Randolf County & Eli Bray of the Same State & County Executors of My affairs which May Be to Settle in the State of North Carrolinah: and my Grand Son Nathan Cox and William Hixon (Dixon?) Executors of this My Last will and Testement of the State of Ohio Revokeing all other former Wills by Me made in witness whereof I have hereunto Set My hand & Seal this thirteenth Day of September In the year of our Lord one thousand Eight hundred & ten.

Solomon Cox (Seal)”

Wit: Joseph Stretch  
Benjamin Williams  
Thomas Cox.

(Labelled on outside.)

“Sol. Cox Will, Decr Term 1812. produced to Court & Set aside, Evidence Testifying that Testator was not of Sound mind.”

The witnesses themselves testified that when they witnessed the Will they believed Solomon Cox was not of sound mind, memory and judgement. The Court ordered the Will filed for the perusal and use of all concerned or interested.

Chatham County, N. C., deeds, L: 283. 18 Apr. 1799. Solomon Cox of Chatham County N. C., conveys to William Cox of Randolph County, N. C., tract of land in Chatham County, on little Brush Creek on Deep River, containing 300 acres, part of land willed to the said Solomon Cox by his father William Cox, who obtained the same from the Earl of Granville by grant dated 13 Nov. 1756.

U: 238. 28 Aug. 1815. Enoch Cox of Grayson Co., Va., William Cox and Ruth his wife of Randolph County, N. C., and Joseph Cox, of Ross Co., Ohio, they being part of the heirs of Solomon Cox, deceased and empowered by the rest of the heirs and by law to dispose of the property, convey to William Cox Sr., a parcel of land on little Brush Creek, waters of Deep River, containing 187 acres more or less, being the remaining part of a tract of land willed to Solomon Cox by his father William Cox and descended by inheritance to the aforesaid Enoch, William and Ruth, and Joseph and the rest of the heirs.

A Solomon Cox appears in the Census of 1790 as of Hillsboro District, Chatham Co., N. C., with three males above sixteen, none below, and three females, and Samuel of same place, with one male above sixteen, one below sixteen, and three females. These were probably the sons of Solomon <sup>3</sup>, who was in Virginia, where the Census is lost, in 1790.

Children of Solomon Cox, probably all by wife Naomi:

- i. SOLOMON <sup>4</sup>, b. abt. 1755.
- ii. ENOCH, b. abt. 1757; m. MARY MACKEY.
- iii. CATHERINE, b. abt. 1759.
- iv. RUTH, b. abt. 1761; m. WILLIAM COX, son of Benjamin and Martha (Garretson) Cox. Children (Cox), *Amy; Martha; Mary; Ruth; William; Catherine; Sally; Joseph,\* Solomon; Jenny; Nancy.* She d. before 1839.
- v. SAMUEL, b. abt. 1763; m. and d. before 1810, leaving widow and children.
- vi. WILLIAM, b. abt. 1764; m. and d. before 1810, leaving widow and children.
- vii. JOSEPH, b. abt. 1768. Removed to Ross Co., Ohio.
- viii. JESSE, b. abt. 1770. Removed to Paint Township, Ross Co., Ohio. (There was probably another daughter who married a Bray.)

ENOCH <sup>4</sup> COX (*Solomon* <sup>3</sup>, *William* <sup>2</sup>, *William* <sup>1</sup>), was born in the Deep River section, Chatham Co., N. C., about 1757, and died in Grayson Co., Va., 28 Mar. 1840. He married before 1-9m-1781, MARY MACKEY, of the Yadkin River District in North Carolina. On that date the Cane Creek meeting disowned him for marrying out. She died in 1829, aged seventy-six years. He married (2) SALLY STONEMAN, daughter of Joshua and Elizabeth Stoneman, born 12-7m-

\* "Joseph Cox, son William and Ruth (Ruth deceased), and Anne Reynolds, daughter of Lewis and Sarah (Sarah deceased) married 5-9m-1839."



1797. The Stonemans were members of the Mt. Pleasant m. m. in Grayson County, Va. Sally (Stoneman) Cox died about 1855.

It is evident that Enoch was received back into the fold after his marriage and was again disowned for conduct displeasing to the Quakers in 1793. There are no further items concerning him on the Friends Records of Cane Creek. He is supposed to have been a member of the Chestnut Creek meeting, Grayson Co., Va., but the book contains no mention of him or his family. With his wife Mary, he is buried in the yard of this meeting house, all of which is gone except the stone step. Stones have been erected to the memory of the pair.

“Enoch Cox Sr  
died  
28 March 1840”

“Mary  
wife of  
Enoch Cox  
Died in 1829  
Age 76 years.”

They sleep together on the top of the hill, while their descendants fill the valleys at its foot. It is beautiful, farming country, the red soil is fertile and the people who dwell on the banks of the creeks that flow into the New River are almost entirely of the race of Cox.

Grayson County Deeds, 1: 269. 24-9m-1799. Enoch Cox and Mary his wife of the County of Grayson, convey to Benjamin Hiatt, for £220, 200 acres of land on Chestnut Creek, a branch of New River. Signed by Enoch Cox, Mary Cox.

7: 489. 6 Oct. 1817. Enoch Cox of Grayson Co., Va., William Cox of Randolph Co., N. C. and Joseph Cox of Ross Co., Ohio, convey to James Moore of Grayson County, as agents for the heirs of Solomon Cox, dec'd, land in Grayson Co. on Goodwin's Creek a branch of Chestnut Creek, a branch of New River.

4: 69. 23 Apr. 1819. Enoch Cox, Sen., conveys to Enoch Cox, Jr., land whereon the said Enoch Cox, Sen., now lives, in Grayson Co., on Cole Creek a branch of Chestnut Creek, a branch of New River, but if the said Enoch Cox, Jr., should die without an heir to his body then the land to revert to the said Enoch Cox, Sen., again.

4: 329. Enoch Cox, Sen., of Grayson Co. conveys to Jesse Cox of same a tract of land in Grayson Co., on Crooked Creek, a branch of New River.

7: 49. 18 Apr. 1829. Enoch Cox, Sen., of Grayson County conveys to son Jeremiah Cox, land where “I now live”.

8: 13. 1 May 1838. Enoch Cox Sen., and Sally his wife of Grayson Co., convey land to John K. Suncock.

At the time Enoch Cox made his Will, he was very old, probably about eighty-one. In some way in his Will he invalidated the title of the property conveyed to Jeremiah Cox and so a friendly suit was taken to clear the title.

“I Enoch Cox Sr of the county of Grayson and commonwealth of Virginia being this day weak and infirm but of sound mind and memory do hereby



make and constitute this my last will and testament in manner and form following, that is to say: 1st I desire that all my lawful debts and funeral expenses be first paid. 2ndly I give and bequeath unto my eldest daughter Ruth Warren (Daughter of my former wife) one Dollar over and above what I have already given her. 3rdly I give unto my oldest son Nathan Cox (son of my former wife) one Dollar over and above what I have already given him heretofore. 4thly I give unto my second son Solomon Cox (son of my former wife) one Dollar over and above what I have given him heretofore. 5thly I give unto my third son Enoch Cox (son of my former wife) one Dollar over and above what I have already given him. 6thly I give unto my second daughter Polly Lovelady (daughter of my former wife) ten Dollars over and above what I have given her heretofore. 7thly I give unto my fourth son Jesse Cox (son of my former wife) one Dollar over and above what I have given him heretofore. 8thly I give unto my fifth and last son of my wife, Jeremiah Cox, two hundred acres of land lying on the north and west part of the plantation on which I now live including the house in which the said Jeremiah Cox resides over and above what I have already given him heretofore. 9thly My will is that all my real and personal estate be vested in the hands of my last wife Sally Cox and Mark D. Stoneman both my executors and to be by them applied in the best and most economical manner for raising and educating my last set of children, namely Joshua, Elizabeth, Nancy and John Cox, infant children of my last wife Sally Cox. 10thly I request that no inventory of my personal estate be taken and appraised and lastly I do hereby constitute the abovenamed Sally Cox (my wife) and Mark D. Stoneman, executors of my last will and testament revoking all other or former wills or testaments by me heretofore made. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this 21st of the 3rd mo. 1840." Proved at the April term, 1840.

#### Children of Enoch and Mary (Mackey) Cox:

- i. RUTH <sup>5</sup>, b. 29 Jan. 1784, d. 6 May 1845, ae. 61-3-7; m. (1) WILLIAM RODNEY COLE. Children (Cole), *Jesse; Henry; Mary; Nancy*. She m. (2) before 1840 ——— WARREN. Removed to Missouri.
- ii. NATHAN, b. 25 Nov. 1785, d. 28 Aug. 1840, ae. 54-9-3. Removed West.
- iii. SOLOMON, b. 17 May 1788, d. 25 Nov. 1849, ae. 61-6-8; m. DEBORAH COLLINS. Children (Cox), *Ruth; Lavina; Elizabeth; Pattie; Mary; William; Dennis; James; Louis; and Robert*. He removed to Missouri.
- iv. ENOCH, b. 19 Aug. 1792, probably removed to Carroll Co., Mo.
- v. MARY, b. 17 Dec. 1794, d. in Dover, Mo., 7 Apr. 1892, ae. 98 y.; m. Lafayette Co., Mo., in October 1817, JOHN WEIR LOVELADY from Tennessee. Children (Lovelady), *Rebecca and Elizabeth*, b. 4 July 1819; *Malinda; Mary; Sally Young; Henry*. (They were the first couple married in Lafayette Co., Mo.)
- vi. WILLIAM, b. 4 Jan. 1796.
- vii. JESSE, b. 12 June 1800. Went to Missouri.
- viii. JEREMIAH, b. 17 Mar. 1804; m. EDITH DAVIS.\*

\* JEREMIAH <sup>5</sup> COX (*Enoch* <sup>4</sup>, *Solomon* <sup>3</sup>, *William* <sup>2</sup>, *William* <sup>1</sup>) was born on the old farm in Grayson County, 17 Mar. 1804, and died there, 22 Oct. 1883, aged seventy-

## Children of Enoch and Sally (Stoneman) Cox.

- ix. JOSHUA, b. about 1832; m. JANE HIGGINS, dau. of John.
- x. ELIZABETH, b. about 1834; m. ——— GALLYEN, and removed West.
- xi. NANCY, b. about 1836; m. (1) ———; (2) BILLY LAWSON.
- xii. JOHN, b. about 1837; removed to Iowa.

NATHAN<sup>5</sup> COX (*Enoch*<sup>4</sup>, *Solomon*<sup>3</sup>, *William*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>), was born 25 Nov. 1785, probably in the Deep River region, Chatham Co., N. C., died in Wyoming, Ill., 28 Aug. 1840; married, in Ross Co., Ohio, 10 Nov. 1806, ANNE DIXON, born 7 Dec. 1781, died in Wyoming, Ill., 28 June 1844.

Nathan Cox went first to Ross County, Ohio, about 1804,† probably to visit his uncle Joseph Cox. The record of his marriage is found among the county records of Ross County. The Dixon and Cox families migrated together, from Newcastle Co., Delaware, to

eight years; married there, 1 Dec. 1825, EDITH DAVIS, daughter of Daniel Davis, born there, 6 Apr. 1806, died there 29 Aug. 1859, aged fifty-three years. Their children were:

- i. DANIEL, b. 13 Dec. 1826, d. unm. 10 May 1908.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. 5 May 1829, d. 6 Aug. 1891; m. EMELINE WORRELL.
- iii. NATHAN, b. 17 Dec. 1832, d. 8 Mar. 1902; m. ROSEANN BEDSAUL, CAROLINE COLE and MRS. MATILDA FADDES.
- iv. JAMES R., b. 24 June 1835, d. 5 Apr. 1916; m. MILLYANN WARD.
- v. THOMAS JEFFERSON, b. 28 Dec. 1837, living 1919; m. NANCY ROBERTS.
- vi. MALINDA, b. 15 Mar. 1840, d. 8 Dec. 1910; m. STANFORD STONEMAN.
- vii. JACKSON, b. 10 Feb. 1842, d. 30 June 1902; m. CELIA STONEMAN.

JACKSON<sup>6</sup> COX (*Jeremiah*<sup>5</sup>, *Enoch*<sup>4</sup>, *Solomon*<sup>3</sup>, *William*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>) was born on the old farm, then in Grayson but now in Carroll Co., Va., 10 Feb. 1842, and died there, 30 June 1902; married 11 Nov. 1869, CELIA STONEMAN, born in Carroll County, Va., 24 Nov. 1842, daughter of William and Mary Ann (Kane) Stoneman, still living on the old farm in 1919.

Jackson Cox was a Justice of the Peace, a farmer and served as a private on the Confederate side in the Civil War.

## Children born on the old farm:

- i. RUFUS EDGAR<sup>7</sup>, b. 29 Sept. 1870; m. 19 May 1897, CALLA NEEL GIVENS, dau. of E. P. and Martha (Reynolds) Givens, born in Carroll Co., 25 Sept. 1867. Mr. Cox is the present owner of the Cox homestead farm; he is a Civil Engineer and farmer. He served in the Department of Commerce and Labor in the War with Germany. He is a Royal Arch Mason, Odd Fellow, member of Jr. O.U.A.M. and of the Farmers' Union. Mrs. Cox is a woman of fine education and has been a high school teacher. She is a graduate of Greensboro Female College.

## Children born on the old farm:

- 1. EUGENE JACKSON<sup>8</sup>, b. 4 May 1898.
- 2. LENA KATE, b. 6 Mar. 1900.
- 3. FRANK B., b. 30 Dec. 1902.
- 4. GEORGE S., b. 20 June 1904.
- ii. VIRGINIA ALICE, b. 27 Oct. 1874; m. JAMES S. MITCHELL and has a son and a daughter.

† Beginning about 1800, there was a constant giving in Cane Creek, N. C., and Chestnut Creek, Va., m. m. of certificates to Miami m. m., in Ohio. Cane Creek records the giving of a certificate 5-10-1805, to Ann Dixon in order to be joined to Miami monthly meeting.



North Carolina, Virginia, and Ohio, and there are intermarriages in each generation. It seems therefore that Nathan went to Ohio, married Anne\* there and then returned to Grayson Co., with his wife, for his first three children were born in Virginia.

Later, 6 Aug. 1808, he sold land there, and about 1811 removed to Ross Co., Ohio, where he lived until 1836, when he went to Stark Co., Ill. He was a farmer.

“Nathan Cox

Born

Nov. 25, 1785

Departed this life

Aug. 28, 1840

Age 54 years 9 mos. 3 days”

“Ann wife of Nathan Cox

Died

June 28<sup>th</sup> 1844

Age 62 yrs 6 mos 21 days

Born Dec. 7 1781”

#### Children of Nathan and Anne (Dixon) Cox:

- i. ENOCH<sup>6</sup>, b. 13 Aug. 1807, Grayson Co., Va.; m. SARAH DRUMMOND and HELLEN M. FULLERTON (p. 315).
- ii. JESSE, b. 27 Apr. 1809, Va., d. 5 July 1887, Wyoming, Ill.; m. Nov. 1831, ABIGAIL WALDRON, b. 15 Oct. 1807, d. 4 Mar. 1877.
- iii. MARY, b. 1 Dec. 1810, Va.; m. 28 Oct. 1829, BENJAMIN DRUMMOND, and removed to Stark Co., Ill., with her father (p. 314).
- iv. LYDIA, b. 17 Aug. 1812, Ross Co., Ohio, d. 18 Apr. 1836, ae. 24 y.; m. WILLIAM KIGER.
- v. JOSEPH, b. 23 Dec. 1814, Ohio, d. 2 Sept. 1897, Wyoming, Ill.; m. 24 Nov. 1839, CATHERINE EDWARDS, Wyoming, Ill., b. 5 Mar. 1812, d. 11 Jan. 1888, Wyoming.

#### Children of Joseph and Catherine (Edwards) Cox:

1. NATHAN MONROE<sup>7</sup>; m. 2 July 1868, MARTHA MADELINE GRAVES. Children (Cox), *Anna-Celestia; Kate-Gertrude; Mary-Maude; Cynthia-Aurelia; Harry-Wilbert; Drucie-Cleo.*
2. CHARLES HENRY; m. 10 Sept. 1874, SARAH ANN GRAVES. Children (Cox), *Simon-Ratcliff; Emery-E.; Arthur-E.; Florence-C.; Bertha-H.; Lloyd-Joseph; Ethel-J.; Mary-Fero; Fannie; Ralph; Charles.*
3. THOMAS WALTER; m. (1), 19 Sept. 1867, CLARA A. DEWOLF. Children (Cox), *Edwin-Eugene; Alice-M.; Stella-G.; Joseph-A.; Harriet-L.; Cora-B.* He m. (2), 8 Mar. 1888, ALICE M. MAUBEY. Child, *Marie-Louise.*
4. ARVILLA; m. CAREY SUMNER. Children (Sumner), *Mattie; Lettie.*
5. AURELIA; m. LEROY STEVENSON.
- vi. NANCY, b. 23 Oct. 1816, d. 18 Sept. 1817, Ohio, ae. 11 m.
- vii. RUTH, b. 5 Nov. 1818; m. WILLIAM KERNS DRUMMOND (p. 315).
- viii. JEREMIAH WILLIAM, b. 2 Aug. 1820.
- ix. SARAH, b. 2 Apr. 1823, d. 15 Sept. 1831, Ohio, ae. 8 y.
- x. NANCY ANN, b. 17 Jan. 1826, d. 31 Dec. 1898, Wyoming, Ill.; m. 28 Oct. 1841, THOMAS GRAVES, d. 12 Dec. 1885, ae. 68 y. 11 m. 24 d.

\* She was probably daughter of William Dixon.



ENOCH <sup>6</sup> COX (*Nathan* <sup>5</sup>, *Enoch* <sup>4</sup>, *Solomon* <sup>3</sup>, *William* <sup>2</sup>, *William* <sup>1</sup>) was born in Grayson County, Va., 13 Aug. 1807, died in Essex Township, Ill., 25 July 1887; married in Londonderry, Ohio, 1 Oct. 1829, SARAH DRUMMOND, daughter of Benjamin and Mary Ann (Kerns) Drummond, born in Philadelphia, Pa., 25 Jan. 1810, died in Essex Township (Wyoming), Ill., 16 Feb. 1859, aged forty-nine years and twenty-one days. He married (2), 5 June 1862, HELLEN M. FULLERTON.

Enoch Cox removed to Illinois a few years after his father and engaged in agriculture there.

Children of Enoch and Sarah (Drummond) Cox:

- i. JEREMIAH JOSEPH <sup>7</sup>, b. 30 June 1830, Londonderry, Ohio, d. 27 Nov. 1910.
- ii. WILLIAM KERNS, b. 20 Aug. 1832, Londonderry, d. 29 Mar. 1916; m. 6 Sept. 1860, ANN ELIZA MILLER.
- iii. SARAH ANN, b. 11 Nov. 1834, Londonderry, d. 21 Nov. 1906. m; 28 Aug. 1856, WALLACE M. MASON, b. 1835, Fayette Co., Ohio, d. 7 Feb. 1906.
- iv. MARY CATHERINE, b. 23 Feb. 1837, Londonderry; m. GEORGE WASHINGTON SCOTT.
- v. BENJAMIN ENOCH, b. 5 Feb. 1842, Wyoming, Ill., d. 8 Nov. 1916; m. 11 June 1863, ELIZA ANN HALL.
- vi. MARTHA JANE, b. 9 Mar. 1846, Wyoming, d. 25 June 1878; m. 20 Sept. 1864, EUGENE B. LYON.
- vii. EMMA ELIZA, b. 4 Sept. 1849, Wyoming; m. SIDNEY BUTLER.
- viii. HENRY AUSTIN, b. 18 Feb. 1853, Wyoming, d. 23 May 1916; m. 18 Mar. 1880, Central City, Col., EMMA JANE FRASER.

“Enoch Cox  
1807-1887

Sarah Drummond  
1810-1859”

MARY CATHERINE <sup>7</sup> COX (*Enoch* <sup>6</sup>, *Nathan* <sup>5</sup>, *Enoch* <sup>4</sup>, *Solomon* <sup>3</sup>, *William* <sup>2</sup>, *William* <sup>1</sup>) was born in Londonderry, Ohio, 23 Feb. 1837, died in Wyoming, Ill., 29 Mar. 1912; married GEORGE WASHINGTON SCOTT (p. 126).

## DRUMMOND

Extended research has failed to trace this Drummond line further back than a widow, Mary Drummond, who was living at 274 S. Second Street, Philadelphia, in 1804. She was a teacher and died after 1810. She had the following children, and perhaps others.

Children:

1. i. BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup>, b. 23 July 1775, Philadelphia, Pa.; m. MARY ANN KERNs.
2. ii. JOSIAH, b. abt. 1780; m. HANNAH McCALLA.
3. iii. JOHN KAY, b. abt. 1785; m. HANNAH FOSTER.
- iv. MARY, b. abt. 1787; m. 31 Jan. 1805, JOHN LYTLE.

1. BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup> DRUMMOND (———<sup>1</sup>), born in Philadelphia, Pa., 23 July 1775, died in Jefferson, Ohio, 7 Jan. 1837, aged sixty-two years, six months and fourteen days; married at St. George's Methodist Episcopal Church, Philadelphia, 21 Dec. 1797, MARY ANN KERNs (called Anna Carnes in the marriage record), daughter of parents unknown, born in Pennsylvania 30 July 1776, died in Liberty Township, near Londonderry, Ohio, 23 Oct. 1835, aged fifty-eight years, two months and twenty-three days.

He removed from Philadelphia to Ross Co., Ohio, about 1811-16 and settled on a farm in Liberty Township, about two and a half miles west of Londonderry, where his youngest son was born. This son inherited the farm, lived there all his life, and died under the same roof that sheltered his birth.

The following letter was written by Benjamin Drummond a few years before he died:

Jefferson Township,  
Ross Co. O.  
March 23 1831

Dear Children:—

I enjoy one more privilege to take my pen in my hand to send you a few lines to inform you that we are all well at present except myself. My health, at present, is not very good, by a bad cold I caught last Saturday at William Kerns' barn raising, which was a very cold day. I hope these few lines may find you all in good health. I have nothing prosperous to write to you about this world of ours. I feel my bodily strength fails daily grows weakly and I am crumbling away to my mother dust. The time and place that knows me now, will ere long know me no more but glory to God! I hope that after this old body of mine has mouldered away to its mother dust, that I shall rise in

the full vigor of youth to praise my Redeemer, where I shall never grow old nor weary. Now my children my last advise (perhaps) to you is, that your first and great concern is to make your peace, calling and election sure—that if we never see each other in this world, we may see each other where parting will be no more.

Benjamin Drummond.

Benjamin Drummond's family Bible is now in the possession of James Kerns, son of William Kerns and Mary Ann Drummond.

Children, the first five surely born in Philadelphia:

- i. MARTHA <sup>3</sup>, b. 20 Jan. 1800; m. (1) 15 July 1818, WILLIAM McCLINTOCK, (2) 11 Mar. 1824, THOMAS WELSH.
- ii. ANN, b. 12 Sept. 1802; m. 21 Aug. 1823, JOHN WELSH.
4. iii. BENJAMIN, b. 22 Jan. 1805, d. 5 Apr. 1891; m. 27 Oct. 1829, MARY COX and resided in Wyoming, Ill.
- iv. MARY ANN, b. 5 Oct. 1807; m. 18 Nov. 1823, WILLIAM KERNS.
5. v. SARAH, b. 25 Jan. 1810; m. ENOCH COX.
- vi. CATHERINE, b. 29 Oct. 1813; m. 9 Apr. 1837, DAVID ROWELL of Monroe, Conn.
- vii. JOSIAH, b. 27 Oct. 1816, m. 2 Jan. 1840, LUCRETIA COLWELL.
6. viii. WILLIAM KERNS, b. 28 Aug. 1818, Liberty Township, Ohio, d. 30 May 1895; m. 2 Oct. 1838, RUTH COX.

4. BENJAMIN <sup>3</sup> DRUMMOND (*Benjamin* <sup>2</sup>, ———<sup>1</sup>), was born in Philadelphia, Pa., 22 Jan. 1805, died in Wyoming, Ill., 5 Apr. 1891; married in Liberty Township, Ohio, 27 Oct. 1829, by Alexander Gordon, J. P., MARY COX, daughter of Nathan and Ann (Dixon) Cox, (p. 311), born in Grayson Co., Va., 1 Dec. 1810, died in Wyoming, 23 Mar. 1865.

Benjamin Drummond came to Ross Co., Ohio, about 1820 with his father, and engaged in agriculture when he became a man. He removed to Wyoming, Ill., in 1855.

Children born in Ross Co., Ohio:

- i. JERRY W., b. 29 Oct. 1830.
- ii. NATHAN, b. 20 Aug. 1831.
- iii. MARY A., b. 25 Nov. 1833.
- iv. WILLIAM J., b. 25 Nov. 1835. (Ellen, w. of William, d. 3 Sept. 1860.)
- v. RUTH, b. 22 Jan. 1838.
- vi. ABNER K., b. 5 Dec. 1839.
- vii. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 8 Oct. 1841, d. 8 Apr. 1842.
- viii. CARSON W., b. 16 Mar. 1843, d. 4 Jan. 1862, ae. 18 y. 9 m. 19 d. soldier of Company K, 47th Regiment, Illinois Volunteers, "Died in defense of his country".
- ix. DAVID L., b. 7 Dec. 1845.
- x. SOCRATES K., b. 19 Dec. 1847.
- xi. PERLEY V., b. 29 July 1851.



“Mary wife of B. Drummond  
Died  
Mar 23, 1865  
Aged  
54 years 3 mo. 22 days”

“Benjamin Drummond  
Born Jan. 22, 1805  
Died Apr. 5, 1891.”

Sheets burying ground.

5. SARAH<sup>3</sup> DRUMMOND (*Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, ———<sup>1</sup>), born in Philadelphia, Pa., 25 Jan. 1810; married ENOCH COX (p. 311).

6. WILLIAM KERNS<sup>3</sup> DRUMMOND (*Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, ———<sup>1</sup>), born in the old home in Liberty Township, Ohio, 28 Aug. 1818, and died in the same house on the 30 May 1895, aged seventy-six years, nine months and two days; married in Stark Co., Ill., 2 Oct. 1838, RUTH COX, daughter of Nathan and Anne (Dixon) Cox, (p. 311), born in Londonderry, Ohio, 5 Nov. 1818, died in Liberty Township, 21 June 1903, aged eighty-four years, seven months, and sixteen days. She fell on the 4 June preceding and broke her hip. Mr. and Mrs. Drummond were married for fifty-seven years, all of which they lived in the same house.

Children:

- i. BENJAMIN K., b. 31 Oct. 1839; m. 24 Mar. 1864, WINNIE S. COX.
- ii. WESLEY N., b. 19 July 1842; m. 27 May 1869, EMMA VEAL.
- iii. WILLIAM W., b. 13 Feb. 1845, d. 15 Mar. 1860.
- iv. MARTHA E., b. 26 Nov. 1846; m. 1 Mar. 1868, SIMON S. GRAVES.
- v. MARY A., b. 22 Aug. 1850; m. 15 Aug. 1872, JOSEPH D. RANDALL.
- vi. DAVID J., b. 1 Nov. 1853; m. 31 Dec. 1875, AMELIA M. HITCHCOCK.
- vii. MILLY E., b. 16 Nov. 1856; unm.

There being nothing recorded about this family of Drummonds, the following records of the brothers of Benjamin<sup>2</sup> Drummond are preserved here.

2. JOSIAH<sup>2</sup> DRUMMOND (———<sup>1</sup>), born in Philadelphia, Pa., about 1783, died in Londonderry, Ohio, aged eighty-two years; married in Philadelphia, at St. George's Methodist Episcopal Church, 27 Mar. 1806, HANNAH MCCALLA, born ———, died in Londonderry, Ohio. (Family records state that her name was Cotterman. She may have been a widow. Her mother married (2), Andrew Dreher and (3) Hamsted Mason.)

Josiah Drummond evidently began life as a hairdresser and barber but became a dentist and doctor. He removed to Ross County, Ohio, between 1826 and 1834. He lived in Chillicothe, and Cincinnati, Ohio, as well as in Londonderry, Ohio.

Philadelphia Deeds, G. W. R., 1: 674. 16 Oct. 1819, Peter Nonetter of Phila. and Magdalena, his wife, sell to Josiah Drummond of Phila., surgeon dentist, a message on Sassafrass St.

G. W. R., 7: 197. 17 Feb. 1820, Samuel Brook of Yorktown, Pa., victualer, and Margaret his wife, quit to Josiah Drummond of Phila., dentist, all right to three full equal fourths of a certain property on North Street, which Charles French and Rebecca, his wife, sold to Andrew Dreher of Phila., and which the said Andrew Dreher in his last Will did give to his wife Margaret, for life and after her death one-fourth to her daughter, Hannah, now the wife of Josiah Drummond, one-fourth to his grand-daughter Polly Dreher, one-fourth to grandson John Dreher, one-fourth to grand-daughter Peggy Dreher, which grandchildren were the issue of his only child, George Dreher, dec'd. The widow, Margaret Dreher, married again, Hamsted Mason, and died; the grandchild, Mary Dreher married George Foster and both dec'd, intestate, leaving one child, the said Margaret Brook; Margaret Dreher, died unmarried leaving her fourth to the said Margaret Brook and her brother John Dreher; John Dreher, died leaving a widow, Mary Ann Dreher and no children so his share also came to Margaret Brook subject to the widow's dower who assigned her right to Josiah Drummond. Wit. John McCoy, Thomas Bradford, Jr.

I. W., 10: 539. 21 Nov. 1821, Mary Ann Tryer (Dreher) of the Northern Liberties of Phila., widow of John Tryer, musician, dec'd, quits to Josiah Drummond of Phila. dentist, all her dower in the estate of the said John Tryer and all right to estate of Andrew Tryer, late of Phila, dec'd.

G. W. R., 10: 605. 25 Dec. 1826, Josiah Drummond of Phila., surgeon dentist, and Hannah his wife sell to Benjamin F. Valentine, property they bought of Nonetter.

A. M., 41: 758. 7 Jan. 1834, Josiah Drummond, formerly of Philadelphia, Pa., and now of Ross Co., Ohio, and Hannah, his wife, sell to Matthew Elsegood, land on North St., which he bought of Samuel Brooks and Margaret his wife.

#### Children born in Philadelphia, Pa.:

- i. MARGARET, b. abt. 1807; m. 13 Jan. 1825, ELIAS JESTER.
- ii. MARY, b. —; m. SAMUEL JONES.
- iii. SARAH, b. —; m. JERRY JONES.
- iv. WESLEY, b. 8 Jan. 1814, d. Independence, Mo., 19 Feb. 1903; m. ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, b. 23 Mar. 1820, d. Londonderry, Ohio, 8 July 1871. He served in the Texas War.

#### Children born in Londonderry, Ohio:

1. ALONZO, b. 28 June 1841; m. LOUISA PICKINS.
2. LORENZO, b. 17 Feb. 1843; m. LYDIA JAYNES.
3. SARAH, b. 18 Dec. 1844; m. JAMES GOSS.
4. RODMAN MARION, b. 15 Nov. 1846; m. 18 Oct. 1873, New Straitesville, Ohio, JULIANNA CANFIELD, dau. of David and Allie Eleanor (Dennis) Canfield, b. 2 July 1845. Mr. Drummond is a veteran of the Civil War and resides in Chillicothe, Ohio. Children, (1) *Eleanor Jane*, b. 21 Jan. 1876; (2) *Frances Elizabeth*, b. 12 Oct. 1877; (3) *Wesley*, b. 4 Dec. 1878; (4) *David Charles*, b. 6 Apr. 1880; (5) *Lena Catharine*, b. 5 Aug. 1881.
5. CHARLES, b. 11 Sept. 1848; unm.
6. JOHN, b. 2 Apr. 1850; m. CATHARINE DELONG.
7. JANE, b. 4 Aug. 1854, d. unm.

8. CLARA, b. 18 Dec. 1858; m. FRANK CHRISTY.

9. FRANCES, b. 24 Mar. 1862; m. FRANK WEBER.

v. BENJAMIN, b. —.

3. JOHN KAY<sup>2</sup> DRUMMOND (———<sup>1</sup>), born in Philadelphia, Pa., about 1787, died there 4 Dec. 1819; married at the third Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia, 30 Apr. 1808, HANNAH B. FOSTER, daughter of Capt. Silas Foster, born in Philadelphia, 4 Oct. 1788, died there 2 Mar. 1875.

Children born in Philadelphia:

- i. JOSEPHINE KAY, b. 23 Mar. 1812, bapt. 29 Mar. 1820.
- ii. ELIZABETH COOK, b. 8 Oct. 1814, bapt. 29 Nov. 1820.
- iii. SILAS FOSTER, bapt. 20 Nov. 1816.





# APPENDIX





There seems so strong a possibility that John Scott of Roxbury, may be identical with John, son of Benjamin Scott of Cambridge and Rowley, and is most certainly not the son of Benjamin Scott of Braintree, that it has been considered best to put, in an appendix, the first two generations of descendants of Benjamin Scott of Braintree, and six generations of descendants of Benjamin Scott of Rowley. The two Benjamin Scotts above mentioned are confused by Savage and other writers, but the records prove that there were two of the name. The supposition that John Scott, son of Benjamin of Rowley, was that John Scott of Ipswich who died in 1720, is disproved by the Will of the latter,\* which shows plainly that he was not of kin to anyone of his name in New England.

There is also placed in this appendix a slight account of a Joseph Scott of Rowley, who may be of kin to Benjamin Scott.

\* 4 June 1720. John Scott now resident in Ipswich, weak in body, made his Will. He gives to friend Thomas Miller of Boston, to his two cousins, John Wattson and his brother, the two sons of Thomas Wattson, wheelwright, of St. Andrews in the Shire of Fyffe, Scotland, the residue. Exes., Mr. Henry Dearing and Mr. Stephen Boutineau, of Boston. Signed in presence of William Wilson, Mary Staniford, J. Staniford. Proved 14 June 1720.

His inventory and accounts prove him to have been a trader on a large scale and chiefly with people in Boston. The inventory amounted to about £330.



## BENJAMIN SCOTT OF BRAINTREE, MASS.

BENJAMIN<sup>1</sup> SCOTT was an early resident of Braintree, Mass. He died before 1647, for in that year, on the 21 September, an inventory of the goods of widow Scott, late wife of Benjamin Scott of Braintree, deceased, and now the wife of John Harbour of Braintree, was filed in Court, and Harbour gave a bond to secure payment to the children of their shares. On the 13 July 1654, administration on the estate of Benjamin Scott, late of Braintree, deceased, was granted to John Harbour and HANNAH, his wife, late the wife of the said Benjamin Scott, in behalf of herself and her children. The estate was ordered divided: to the widow, one third; to the eldest son, a double portion; and to the rest of the children a single portion at marriage or at fourteen years. (Suffolk Co. Probate, 1: 173.)

Hannah, the wife of Benjamin Scott, who married second, John Harbour, died before 1677. 17 May 1677, administration on the estate of Hannah Harbour late of Braintree, deceased, was granted to Peter Scott and Christopher Webb. Her inventory was filed the 23 July 1677, and Christopher Webb swore it was a true inventory of his late mother-in-law, Hannah Harbour, deceased. (Suffolk Co. Probate, 12: 18.)

### Children:

- i. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, b. abt. 1638; m. 18 Jan. 1654, CHRISTOPHER WEBB.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. abt. 1640, probably never married. His Will was proved, 29 Apr. 1684, and seems to show that there is no connection between this Braintree family and John Scott of Roxbury, as John must have been born before 1655 and would have been a brother of this Benjamin. The Will is as follows:  
"I, Benjamin Scott being weake in my body yet . . . whole in my mind . . . for that outward Estate w<sup>ch</sup> God hath graciously given me, I give & dispose it into the hands of my Brother Peter Scott to enjoy . . . until his eldest Son is of one and twenty yeares of age, He then to have the one halfe of his houses and Lands as entayled Lands from him to his heirs forever. Or if God remove him by death without heirs, to fall to the next heir . . . of the s<sup>d</sup> Peter Scott. And if Benjamin Scott, the Son of Peter Scott, live to enjoy my houses and Lands after his Fathers decease, then he shall pay to his



Brother Peter Scott ten pounds & to his Brother John Scott five pounds. . . . I give to my Brother Peter Scott all my moveable goods . . . & . . . order him to pay as a Legacy from me . . . to my brother Christopher Webbs children . . . to be divided among them, to those that are of one and twenty yeares of age within two yeares after my decease and to the others as they come to the Same age. And I also appoint my Brother Peter Scott Execut<sup>r</sup> of this my last will and Testam<sup>t</sup> October 7 1683.

Benjamin Scott and a Seale”

Wit: Samuel Tompson, John Bass.

iii. PETER, b. 6 Mar. 1643; m. 22 Dec. 1673, ABIGAIL NEALE and had

Children:

1. BENJAMIN <sup>3</sup>, b. 24 Nov. 1674, Braintree; m. MARY DANIEL of Milton.
2. JOHN, b. 16 June 1676, Braintree.
3. PETER, b. 20 Sept. 1680, Braintree.
4. ABIGAIL, b. 1 Oct. 1685, Braintree.
5. JOSEPH, b. 28 Dec. 1688, Braintree.

## BENJAMIN SCOTT OF CAMBRIDGE AND ROWLEY, MASS.

BENJAMIN<sup>1</sup> SCOTT, date and place of birth unknown, died in Rowley, Mass., between 6 June and 26 Sept. 1671; married before 1643,\* MARGARET STEPHENSON, date and place of birth unknown, executed as a witch, in Rowley, 22 Sept. 1692.

Children, the first four born in Cambridge, the rest in Rowley:

- i. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, b. 14 July 1644, buried 3 Dec. 1664.
2. ii. BENJAMIN, b. 5 July 1646; m. SUSANNA SCALES.
- iii. JOHN, b. 2 July 1648, living in 1671, but no further trace of him anywhere unless he is identical with John Scott of Roxbury, who married in 1672, in Roxbury, and who named his children, Hannah, (his wife was Hannah Duncan), John, Sarah, Mary, Margaret and Joseph. He had no son Benjamin, but a grandson of his bore that name. The probability is that the two Johns are the same but nothing has been found to prove it.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 27 May 1650, buried 3 June 1650.
3. v. MARY, b. 16 Mar. 1651-2; m. JOHN DECKER.
- vi. SAMUEL, b. 7 Mar. 1654-5, buried 10 Mar. 1654-5.
- vii. SARAH, b. 1 Jan. 1656-7, buried 21 Aug. 1660.

Benjamin Scott, with his wife Margaret, were early residents of Cambridge, Mass., whence they removed to Rowley before 1651 and where he was granted land in 1664, having previously purchased land in Haverhill.

His Will was proved 26 Sept. 1671, he having died shortly before that date. "I, Benjamin Scott Being very weake of Body but of competent understanding and memory doe make this my Last Will and Testament. Imprimis. I will and bequeath my Soule unto the hands of all mighty god that gave it and my body to the Earth in hope of a blessed resurection. And as for my outward estait, my will is that my littel peece of land the towne gave me at the bricke kill my wife have the benefit of it dureing her widdowhood so long as she remaine relique to me and after her I will and give it unto my son Beniamin. I will also and give unto hir my biggest cow and all my househould stufe I give hir to be wholly hir owne and at her will

\* "Margaret Stephenson is judged at liberty to be married to Benjamin Scott", 28 of the 5<sup>th</sup> mo<sup>th</sup> 1642. (Records of the Court of Assistants, p. 125.)

and despose. Item. as for my son Benjamin my will is that he have The oxen and the mare and the cart and plough and all the Tackling belonging unto them and the land after the charing of his mother and his own armes. Item. as for my son John I will and give him one cow and one heiffer, the cow is his own and I only give the heiffer, he having bond from me to the obtaining of a good trade. Item. as for my daughter Mary, I will and give hir one cow that is called Spoferd. Item my will farther is that my son Benjamin, and John according to his promise be helpfull to the getting up of a house on the land for the comforth of ther mother. And I make my well beloved wife the solle executrix of this my last will and Testament.

“Datted and signed the sixt of June (1671)

by his

“Benjamin S Scott”

mark

“Signed in the p<sup>r</sup>sence of  
Samuel Brocklebank  
James Barker.”

Ipswich Deeds, 2: 244. John Remington of Haverhill, carpenter, sells to Benjamin Scott of Rowley, Tailor, land in Haverhill, 27 Dec. 1662.

2. BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) was born in Cambridge, Mass., 5 July 1646, died in Rowley, Mass., 7 Feb. 1724-5; married in Rowley, 28 Dec. 1676, SUSANNA SCALES, daughter of John and Susanna (——) (Jarratt) Scales, born in Rowley, 15 Dec. 1650, died in Rowley, 20 Aug. 1719, in her sixty-ninth year.

Children born in Rowley:

4. i. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. 10 Sept. 1677; m. THOMAS SAFFORD of Ipswich.
  - ii. JOHN, b. 5 May 1679, buried 22 May 1679.
5. iii. JOHN, b. 23 Mar. 1680-1; m. ELIZABETH (BENNETT) CROSBY.
6. iv. JOSEPH, b. 4 Sept. 1682; m. MARY BARKER.
  - v. BENJAMIN, b. 17 Apr. 1686, died young.
7. vi. BENJAMIN, b. 26 Nov. 1687; m. SARAH CRESSEY.
  - vii. SUSANNA, b. 1 Nov. 1689; m. 21 Apr. 1725, JOHN BENNETT, and d. 25 Dec. 1725. She was a second wife.
8. viii. SAMUEL, b. 28 Jan. 1691-2; m. ELIZABETH BAILEY.

Benjamin Scott was a farmer. He made his Will 2 Dec. 1724, proved 1 Mar. 1724-5. He calls himself, “of Rowley” and states he is “Ancient and weak in Body”. He gives to children, Samuel Scott; Sarah Scott; Susannah Scott; to sons, John Scott; Joseph Scott; and Benjamin Scott; son Samuel Scott to be executor. Wit: Joshua Jewett, John Jewett, Hilkiiah Boynton. (Essex Co. Probate, 24956.)

Essex Co. Deeds, 35: 141. Benjamin Scott; John Scott; Joseph Scott; Sarah Scott; Susanna Scott; Samuel Scott; divide land left them by their grandfather, John Scales which was to remain in their father, Benjamin Scott's hands until they came to age of twenty-five years.



33: 237. Benjamin Scott of Rowley, and Susanna his wife, give to son Samuel Scott, one half their dwelling house in Rowley, 17 Oct. 1716.

In 1678, in a list of men in Rowley, who took the Oath of Allegiance were Joseph Scott, Benjamin Scott, John Scales.

3. MARY<sup>2</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) was born in Rowley, Mass., 16 Mar. 1651-2, died in Rowley, 25 Dec. 1700; married in Rowley, 18 June 1680, JOHN DECKER, who died in Rowley, 28 Oct. 1694.

Children born in Haverhill:

- i. ELIZABETH DECKER, b. 1 Apr. 1681; m. 25 July 1717, NATHANIEL PERKINS.
- ii. JOHN DECKER, b. 20 Nov. 1683; m. 21 Jan. 1705-6, SARAH BENNETT, and removed to Kittery, Me., where he had (Decker) *John*, b. 29 Mar. 1707; *Sarah*, b. 10 May 1709; *Mary*, b. 1 Mar. 1710-11.
- iii. JOSEPH DECKER, b. 24 Nov. 1684, probably died young.
- iv. BENJAMIN DECKER, b. 20 Mar. 1687-8, d. 14 Jan. 1689-90.

4. SARAH<sup>3</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rowley, Mass., 10 Sept. 1677, died after 1753, probably in Ipswich, Mass.; married in Rowley, 29 June 1725, THOMAS SAFFORD, son of John Safford, born in Ipswich, 16 Oct. 1672, died in Ipswich, 30 Apr. 1754. Thomas Safford married (1), 7 Oct. 1698, Elinor Satchwell, who died 22 Dec. 1724. By her he is said to have had nine children, but it does not appear that he had any by Sarah Scott.

The church records of Rowley state, 18 Feb. 1727-8, "Sarah Scott, now Safford" dismissed to Ipswich.

Thomas Safford made his Will 9 Aug. 1753, proved 27 May 1754. He calls himself yeoman, and gives to wife Sarah, income of whole estate to be paid by son Daniel and she is to have liberty to dispose of what she brought to him at marriage; to son Thomas a double share; to sons Joseph; John; James; Stephen; to grandchildren, Mary and Thomas, children of son Nathan, deceased; to grandson Daniel Safford; residue to son Daniel and he to be executor. (Essex Co. Probate, 24513.)

5. JOHN<sup>3</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rowley Mass., 23 Mar. 1680-1, death unknown; married (1), in Rowley 24 Sept. 1701, ELIZABETH (BENNETT) CROSBY, widow of Nathaniel Crosby, born 10 Nov. 1672, died in Rowley, 14 Apr. 1743. He married (2), in Gloucester, 16 Nov. 1743, widow RACHEL DAY, who died 18 Sept. 1758 in Rowley.

Children born in Rowley:

- i. MOSES<sup>4</sup>, b. 28 May 1702, d. 8 July 1702.
- ii. HANNAH, bapt. 27 June 1703, d. 5 July 1703.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 18 May 1706, d. 6 Nov. 1737, unm.

9. iv. MEHETABEL, bapt. 26 Sept. 1708; m. 4 Dec. 1730, AARON DRESSER.  
 v. JANE, bapt. 25 June 1710, d. 18 July 1710.  
 vi. JOHN, bapt. 2 Sept. 1716, d. 28 Oct. 1716.

John Scott was an innholder in Rowley. His wife Elizabeth, who had married, 13 Dec. 1693, Nathaniel Crosby, was left with children, Nathaniel and Elizabeth, when he died 7 Mar. 1699-1700. Of her children by John Scott, only one married.

Essex Co. Deeds, 53: 85. John Scott of Rowley, and Elizabeth his wife, sell to Aquilla Jewett, of Rowley, weaver, land formerly the property of Crosby, 11 Jan. 1716-7.

32: 28. John Scott of Rowley, sells to Dr. William Bennett of Rowley, land laid out on the right of Dr. Crosbee, dec'd, Elizabeth Scott releases dower, 31 Jan. 1716-7. Wit: Jonathan Crosby.

89: 114. Elizabeth Crosby, singlewoman, of Rowley, quits to father-in-law John Scott, all right to her portion of the estate of her father Nathaniel Crosby, dec'd, 4 May, 1719.

89: 114. Nathaniel Crosby, cordwainer, of Rowley, son of Nathaniel Crosby of Rowley, dec'd, quits to father, John Scott of Rowley, all right to estate of father Crosby, dec'd, now his or which will come to him from his mother Scott's dowry in his father Crosby's estate. Hepsabah Crosby, releases her dower, 16 Mar. 1721-2. Wit: William Bennett.

59: 85. John Scott of Rowley, Innholder, sells to Jonathan Burpee of Rowley, land in Rowley, which formerly belonged to Mr. Benjamin Scott of Rowley, dec'd. Elizabeth releases dower, 2 Mar. 1725-6.

There is no Will or administration of John Scott and no record of his death, but he probably died after 1758, for when his second wife died she is called on the Rowley records, "wife" of John, and not "widow".

6. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rowley, Mass., 4 Sept. 1682, died in Rowley, 11 Jan. 1754; married in Rowley, 25 Nov. 1707, MARY BARKER, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary Barker, born in Rowley, 11 July 1679, died in Rowley, 23 June 1763, aged eighty-three years, eleven months.

Children born in Rowley:

10. i. MERCY<sup>4</sup>, b. 21 Apr. 1709; m. RICHARD TOPPAN.  
 ii. MARY, b. 26 Jan. 1710-11, d. 10 Apr. 1725.  
 iii. JANE, b. 4 Sept. 1712, d. 14 Apr. 1716.  
 11. iv. JOSEPH, b. 3 June 1714; m. JEMIMA JEWETT.  
 12. v. HANNAH, b. 19 Feb. 1715-16; m. JOHN JEWETT.  
 13. vi. MARTHA, bapt. 7 June 1719; m. JAMES JEWETT.  
 14. vii. SUSANNA, bapt. 1 Apr. 1722; m. SAMUEL NORTHEND.

Joseph Scott was a mason by trade. He was admitted to the First Church in Rowley, 25 Mar. 1705. He held various town offices as selectman, tythingman, etc. He made his Will, 13 Dec. 1752, calling himself "Joseph Scott of Rowley, bricklayer", and gives to "dearly



beloved wife"; to daughter Mercy Toppan; to daughter Hannah Jewett; to daughter Martha Jewett; to daughter Susanna Northend; to son Joseph Scott, and he to be executor. Proved 11 Feb. 1754.

7. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rowley, Mass., 26 Nov. 1687, died in Littleton, Mass., July 1748; married in Rowley, 9 Dec. 1714, SARAH CRESSEY, daughter of Michael and Sarah (Hidden) Cressey, born in Rowley, 7 Dec. 1692, died in Littleton, Mass., about 1771.

Children born in Rowley:

- i. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. 31 Mar. 1716, buried in Littleton, Mass., 11 Sept. 1796, in 81st year.
15. ii. LYDIA, b. 4. Dec. 1719; m. THOMAS NELSON.
- iii. SARAH, b. 20 Sept. 1722, died in Littleton, unm. in 1781.
16. iv. JANE, bapt. 10 July 1726; m. SAMUEL HUNT.

Benjamin Scott removed to Littleton, Mass. His wife Sarah was admitted to the Rowley Church 13 Apr. 1718, and dismissed to Littleton, about 1732.

Administration on the estate of Benjamin Scott of Littleton, granted to Sarah Scott the widow, with Samuel Gookin, gentleman, and Thomas Nelson, Jr., of Lexington, on her bond, 18 July 1748.

Sarah Scott petitions, 29 Aug. 1748, to have certain men appointed to divide the real estate amongst the children of her late husband. Division, 4 Oct. 1748, to the widow; to Abigail, the eldest daughter; to Lydia, the second daughter; to Sarah, the third daughter; to Jean, the fourth daughter; and they all sign their acceptance.

The four daughters, on the 6 Oct. 1748, agree to the payment of £36 to the widow from their father's estate, it being hers, a legacy from her uncle. (Middlesex Co. Probate, 20018.)

Sarah Scott of Littleton, Mass., widow, made her Will, 14 May 1768, proved 15 Jan. 1771. She bequeaths to daughter Abigail Scott, one fourth her estate; to daughter Lydia Nelson, one fourth; to grandchildren, Jonathan and Lydia Nelson; to daughter Sarah Scott one fourth; to daughter Jane Hunt; to children of daughter Jane Hunt; son-in-law Thomas Nelson to be executor.

Abigail Scott; Lydia Nelson; Sarah Scott; Jenney Hunt, Janey Hunt and Samuel Hunt assent to the Will. (*Ibid.*, 20026.)

8. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rowley, Mass., 28 Jan. 1691-2, died in Rowley, 3 Feb. 1768; married in Rowley, 12 July 1717, ELIZABETH BAILEY, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Johnson) Bailey, born in Rowley, 7 Jan. 1687-8, died in Rowley, Mar. 1775.

Children born in Rowley:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. 11 Apr. 1718, d. 17 May 1736.



- ii. RUTH, b. 27 Oct. 1719, d. 13 Feb. 1729-30.
- iii. HANNAH, bapt. 21 Jan. 1721-2, d. 29 July 1736.
- iv. SUSANNAH, bapt. 16 Aug. 1724, d. 15 July 1736.
- v. JANE, twin, bapt. 16 Aug. 1724, d. 14 Nov. 1724.
- 17. vi. SAMUEL, bapt. 14 Aug. 1726; m. BRIDGET BOYNTON.
- vii. INFANT, d. 11 May 1728.

Samuel Scott was a farmer, and served as a town officer. Of his seven children only one lived to adult age. He left no Will and his estate was not administered upon.

9. MEHETABEL<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*John*<sup>3</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rowley, Mass., baptised there, 26 Sept. 1708, died before 1768; married in Rowley, 4 Dec. 1730, AARON DRESSER, son of John and Margaret (Acy) Dresser, born in Rowley, between 1704-11, died before 1790, probably in Lancaster. He married (2), (Int.) 30 Dec. 1768, widow Margaret Stratton.

Children born in Rowley and Lancaster, Mass.:

- i. MEHETABEL DRESSER, bapt. Byfield, 6 Jan. 1733-4, d. 18 Nov. 1736.
- ii. ELIZABETH DRESSER, bapt. Byfield, 18 July 1736.
- iii. OLIVER DRESSER, bapt. Byfield, 18 Sept. 1737; m. Lancaster, 26 Oct. 1762, OLIVE OSGOOD.
- iv. HANNAH DRESSER, bapt. Byfield, 16 Dec. 1739, d. 18 Jan. 1749.
- v. JOHN DRESSER, bapt. Byfield, 28 Mar. 1742, d. 25 Feb. 1747.
- vi. MEHETABEL DRESSER, b. abt. 1743-4; m. 17 Jan. 1760, ELISHA WILDER.
- vii. JEDEDIAH DRESSER, bapt. Lancaster, 24 Feb. 1745-6, d. 30 Sept. 1746.
- viii. JOHN DRESSER, b. Lancaster, 10 May 1748; m. (Int.) 5 Dec. 1772, ELIZABETH NELSON.
- ix. ELIJAH DRESSER, bapt. Lancaster, 27 Jan. 1750-1.
- x. AARON DRESSER, b. Lancaster, 29 Sept. 1753, d. 29 Sept. 1753.

Aaron Dresser lived for the first ten years after his marriage in Rowley, probably in that part called Byfield, as he was a member of the Byfield Church. About 1743 he removed to Lancaster where with his wife he was admitted to the church, 3 May 1747. His daughter Mehetabel became a member 26 Aug. 1759. In the following epitaphs copied from the *printed* records of Lancaster, there is an evident error in two dates, 1736 and 1737 should be 1746 and 1747.

John son of M<sup>r</sup> Aaron & M<sup>rs</sup>  
 Mehetabel Dresser who  
 died Feb. 25<sup>th</sup> 1737 in y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup>  
 Year of his age  
 And Jedediah There son  
 Who died Sep<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1736 in  
 Ye 2<sup>nd</sup> Year of his Age  
 & Aaron There Son  
 Who was Born Sept y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1753  
 & died in 1 hour.

Hannah Daught<sup>r</sup> of  
 M<sup>r</sup> Aaron and M<sup>rs</sup>  
 Mehetabel Dresser  
 Who died Jan. y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1749 in y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup>  
 Year of her age.

Essex Co. Deeds, 95: 46. Aaron Dresser, of Rowley, husbandman, sells land in Rowley to Daniel Tenney in 1741. Mehetabel, wife of Aaron Dresser, releases her dower. The deed was acknowledged 4 Nov. 1743.

Aaron Dresser served under Capt. Ephraim Wilder, in 1748, against the French, and under Col. John Whitcomb, in 1755.

“To His Honour Spencer Phips Esq . . . July y<sup>e</sup> 1, 1756.

The Pettion of Aaron Dresser Humbly Showing that he Inlisted himself a privet soldier in Collonel Whitcomb's Company In Collonel Willard's Regiment the last year in the Expedition against Crown Point and so it was may it plses your Honouer and Honouers that I was Taken sick at the Camp and was unable to Travil and Brought Down to Albaney In a wagon and Remained sick at Albaney thre wekes & thre Days and then was unable to travil on foot and was forst to Hire a man and Horse to Carrey me homward.

To what it Cost me at Canterhook while sick there for Nurising and Nese-carys I was obliged to get 1£-5<sup>s</sup>-11<sup>d</sup>

To what it cost me for man and Horse and expenses Home to Lancaster which y<sup>e</sup> man was 15 Days a performing I being so weke 3£-18<sup>s</sup>-6<sup>d</sup>

Your Pettioner Humbly prays your Honouer and Honouers to Repay him the above sum of five pounds four shillings and five pence which Cost and Charge he has actuley ben at as In Duty bound shall Ever Pray

Aaron Dresser.”

(Mass. Arch., lxxv, 686.)

10. MERCY<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rowley, Mass., 21 Apr. 1709, died in Newbury, Mass., 17 May 1790; married in Rowley, 26 Feb. 1729–30, RICHARD TOPPAN, son of Peter and Sarah (Greenleaf) Toppan, born in Newbury, 12 May 1707, died in Newburyport, 27 Apr. 1785, aged seventy-seven years.

Children born in Newbury:

- i. MARY TOPPAN, b. 19 Nov. 1730, died young.
- ii. JOHN TOPPAN, b. 16 Mar. 1732; m. 5 Oct. 1756, MARTHA HALL. Children (Toppan), *Richard; Hannah; Isaac Hall; Elizabeth & Abigail; Daniel; John & Martha; Mercy; Benjamin Hall; Susanna.*
- iii. HANNAH TOPPAN, b. 5 Feb. 1733–4, died young.
- iv. DAUGHTER, b. 3 Jan. 1736, died young.
- v. MARTHA TOPPAN, b. 26 Dec. 1737; m. 1 Nov. 1764, CAPT. JOHN PIKE.
- vi. CALEB TOPPAN, b. 4 Mar. 1740; m. (Int.) 14 Apr. 1762, MARY GREENLEAF. Children (Toppan), *Susanna; Joseph; Caleb; Molly; Joseph; Henry.*
- vii. SARAH TOPPAN, b. 4 Mar. 1742; m. as second wife, 20 Apr. 1797, CAPT. OFFIN BOARDMAN
- viii. JOSEPH TOPPAN, b. 29 Apr. 1744; m. LUCIA PARSONS. Children (Toppan), *Thomas Parsons; Phebe Griswold; Samuel Holden; Sarah; John Pike; Richard; Joseph; Mercy Scott; Holden Parsons; Thomas Parsons.*
- ix. DANIEL TOPPAN, b. 22 Apr. 1746; m. 20 Dec. 1772, ANNE GREEN-



LEAF. Children (Toppa), *Daniel; Mary; Martha; Susanna; Lydia Greenleaf; Anne.*

- x. AMOS TOPPAN, bapt. 7 Aug. 1748; m. LYDIA CLARKSON. Child (Toppa), *Amos.*
- xi. MARY TOPPAN, bapt. 2 Dec. 1753; m. JOHN DUNLAP.
- xii. HANNAH TOPPAN, bapt. 13 Oct. 1759; m. JOHN O'BRIEN.

11. CAPT. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., 3 June 1714, died in Rowley, 13 Dec. 1801, aged eighty-nine years; married in Rowley, 18 Oct. 1736, JEMIMA JEWETT, daughter of Nehemiah and Priscilla (Bradstreet) Jewett, born in Rowley, 13 Nov. 1714, died in Rowley, 14 Mar. 1792, aged seventy-eight years.

Children born in Rowley:

- i. DANIEL<sup>5</sup>, b. 10 Oct. 1737, lost at sea.
- 18. ii. MOSES, b. 22 Mar. 1742; m. MARY TODD.
- 19. iii. JANE, b. 11 Aug. 1744; m. NATHAN TODD.
- iv. PRISCILLA, b. 21 Feb. 1748-9, became insane, d. 22 May 1816.

Joseph Scott was an important man in the community. He was constable, selectman, clerk of the church and served on the "Committee of Safety", 19 Mar. 1776.

12. HANNAH<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, 19 Feb. 1715-6, died in Rowley, 19 Apr. 1784; married in Rowley, 1 June 1742, ENSIGN JOHN JEWETT, son of Nehemiah and Katharine (Garland) Jewett, born in Rowley, 13 Nov. 1715, died in Rowley, 13 Nov. 1807. He married (2), 14 Dec. 1797, MRS. JUDITH (DOLE) MIGHILL, widow of Nathaniel Mighill, he being then aged eighty-two and she sixty-seven. She died in Dec. 1813.

Children born in Rowley, Mass.:

- i. MARY JEWETT, b. 16 Apr. 1743.
- ii. JOHN JEWETT, b. 21 Oct. 1744, d. 1 Aug. 1765.
- iii. GEORGE JEWETT, b. 18 Mar. 1746-7; m. SARAH NOYES.
- iv. HANNAH JEWETT, b. 19 Sept. 1749; m. NELSON TODD.
- v. JANE JEWETT, b. 5 Mar. 1753.
- vi. DANIEL JEWETT, b. 5 Mar. 1755.
- vii. SUSANNAH JEWETT, b. 30 Mar. 1758.

13. MARTHA<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, baptised there, 7 June 1719, death unknown; married in Rowley, 14 Nov. 1744, JAMES JEWETT, son of Jonathan and Mary (Wicom) Jewett, baptised in Rowley, 29 June 1718, died in Rowley, 3 May 1790.

Children born in Newbury, Mass.:

- i. SARAH JEWETT, b. 26 Oct. 1745; m. 20 Nov. 1777, JACOB BOARDMAN.



- ii. JONATHAN JEWETT, b. 29 Apr. 1748; m. ANNA TITCOMB.
- iii. JOSEPH JEWETT, b. 9 Feb. 1749.
- iv. MARY JEWETT, b. 28 Mar. 1751; m. JOHN DEAN, ESQ., of Standish.
- v. CALEB JEWETT, bapt. 14 Oct. 1753; m. ELIZABETH BACON of Bradford.
- vi. MARTHA JEWETT, b. 15 Feb. 1755, d. Oct. 17 (before 1765).
- vii. JAMES JEWETT, b. 9 May 1757; m. POLLY McLELLAN and RUBY BRIDGES.
- viii. HANNAH JEWETT, b. 27 Jan. 1759.
- ix. SUSANNAH, bapt. 20 July 1760; m. JONATHAN GAGE, 30 Aug. 1783.

James Jewett served in the Revolution.

14. SUSANNA<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph<sup>3</sup> Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., baptised there, 1 Apr. 1722, died in Rowley, Aug. 1787; married in Rowley, 2 June 1752, as second wife, LIEUT. SAMUEL NORTHEND, son of Ezekiel and Dorothy (Sewall) Northend, born in Rowley, 12 Jan. 1707, died in Rowley 1 Dec. 1778, aged almost seventy-two years. He married (1), 3 Dec. 1730, Mary Boynton, daughter of John and Bethia (Platts) Boynton, born 1709, died 1 June 1751, aged forty-two years.

Children of Samuel Northend:

By his first wife, Mary Boynton:

- i. MOSES NORTHEND, b. 21 Jan. 1732, d. 15 Aug. 1736.
- ii. JOHN NORTHEND, b. 13 Apr. 1734, d. 22 Aug. 1736.
- iii. DOROTHY NORTHEND, b. 21 Aug. 1735; m. WILLIAM DUMMER.
- iv. EZEKIEL NORTHEND, bapt. 8 June 1739, died young.
- v. MARY NORTHEND, b. 26 July 1740; m. JOSEPH HALE.
- vi. MEHETABEL NORTHEND, b. 28 Sept. 1743, d. 28 Nov. 1751.
- vii. ELIZABETH NORTHEND, b. 19 Dec. 1746; m. JACOB JEWETT.

By his second wife, Susanna Scott:

- viii. SUSANNA NORTHEND, b. 16 Aug. 1753, d. 15 Oct. 1821; m. 10 May 1787, JOSHUA PICKARD, who d. 10 Mar. 1814. Their dau. Hannah Pickard, married *John Scott Esq.* (p. 338).
- ix. EZEKIEL NORTHEND, b. 1 May 1755, d. 15 Sept. 1757.
- x. SAMUEL NORTHEND, bapt. 10 July 1757, d. 30 Dec. 1824; m. 2 June 1780, SARAH ADAMS, dau. Henry and Sarah (Emery) Adams, who d. 1839. Children (Northend), *Elizabeth; Samuel; John.*
- xi. HANNAH NORTHEND, b. 3 Feb. 1760, d. 1830; m. 1785, RICHARD DUMMER.
- xii. MEHETABEL NORTHEND, bapt. 27 May 1764.

15. LYDIA<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., 4 Dec. 1719, died in Lincoln, Mass., 11 Oct. 1802, aged eighty-two years; married in Littleton, Mass., 22 Apr. 1755, THOMAS NELSON, son of Thomas and Tabitha (Hobbs) Nelson, born in Lexington, Mass., 19 Dec. 1721, died in Lincoln, 4 Oct. 1802.

## Children born in Lexington, Mass.:

- i. LYDIA NELSON, b. 6 July 1758; m. SAMUEL HASTINGS. Children (Hastings), *Lydia; Samuel; Jonathan; Dorcas; Thomas; Polly; Oliver; Hepzibah; Harriet; James; Samuel.*
- ii. JONATHAN NELSON, b. 27 Aug. 1760, d. 19 Aug. 1778.

Administration on the estate of Thomas Nelson of Lincoln granted to Samuel Hastings, 5 June 1805. The balance of the estate is to remain in his hands as his wife is the only heir to the estate of the deceased. (Middlesex Co. Probate, 15791.)

16. JANE<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., baptised there, 10 July 1726, died in Littleton, Mass., 18 May 1799, aged seventy-three; married in Littleton, 31 Oct. 1751, SAMUEL HUNT, son of Capt. Samuel and Dorothy (Bulkeley) Hunt, born in Littleton, 10 May 1726, died before 1781.

## Children born in Littleton:

- i. JANE (JANNEY) HUNT, b. 31 July 1752, d. 3 Aug. 1824, unm.
- ii. SAMUEL HUNT, b. 6 Jan. 1755, d. 14 July 1756.
- iii. SAMUEL HUNT, b. 17 Sept. 1763.

17. SERGT. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> SCOTT (*Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), baptised in Rowley, Mass., 14 Aug. 1726, died in Ipswich, Mass., 27 Apr. 1812; married in Rowley, 13 Mar. 1751, BRIDGET BOYNTON, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah (Perham) Boynton, born in Westford, Mass., 31 Oct. 1727, died in Rowley in Oct. 1775, buried there 9 Oct. 1775.

## Children born in Rowley, Mass.:

- i. DOLLY<sup>5</sup>, b. 28 Dec. 1751, d. Oct. 1786, ae. 35, unm.
20. ii. BENJAMIN, b. 5 Dec. 1753; m. MARTHA PERLEY.
21. iii. JOHN, b. 25 Mar. 1757; m. MEHETABEL TODD.
- iv. NATHANIEL, b. —, d. 8 Apr. 1766.
22. v. ELIZABETH, b. 8 May 1767; m. MOSES CLARK, JR.

18. LIEUT. MOSES<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., 22 Mar. 1742, died in Rowley, 8 Dec. 1817, aged "almost seventy-five"; married in Rowley, 8 Sept. 1768, MARY TODD, daughter of Jonathan and Hannah (——) Todd, born in Rowley, in 1744, baptised there, 27 Apr. 1746, died in Rowley, 30 Aug. 1828, aged eighty-four years.

## Children born in Rowley, Mass.:

23. i. MARY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. 23 Dec. 1769; m. THOMAS MIGHILL, JR.
- ii. JOSEPH, bapt. 17 Mar. 1771.
24. iii. HANNAH, bapt. 11 Dec. 1774, Newburyport; m. THOMAS PAYSON.

The records give the following: "Lieut. Moses Scott, very suddenly, aged almost 75, died Dec. 8, 1817. He ate his dinner in



health, went away to his labor, felt a pain in his side, returned home, set down by the fire, pulled off his shoes, fainted & died in his chair about 3 o'clock”.

19. JANE<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., 11 Aug. 1744, died in Rowley, 2 Mar. 1830, aged eighty-five years; married in Rowley, 26 Mar. 1776, NATHAN TODD, son of Jonathan and Hannah (——) Todd, born in Rowley, 11 —— 1741, died in Rowley, 25 June 1808, aged sixty-seven.

Only child born in Rowley, Mass.:

i. HANNAH TODD, b. 12 Feb. 1779.

20. CAPT. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., 5 Dec. 1753, died in Ipswich, Mass., 11 Mar. 1809, aged fifty-five years; married in Ipswich, 27 Mar. 1781, MARTHA PERLEY, daughter of Allen and Martha (Fowler) Perley, born in Rowley, 30 July 1759, died in Ipswich, Mass., 8 June, 1833, aged seventy-four.

Children born in Rowley, Mass.:

i. MARTHA<sup>6</sup>, b. abt. 1782-3, d. 1 Aug. 1783.

25. ii. NATHANIEL, b. 12 July 1785; m. SARAH KIMBALL.

26. iii. DOLLY, b. 5 June 1787; m. DAVID PERLEY.

27. iv. MARTHA, b. 1 May 1790; m. as second wife, SOLOMON DODGE.

28. v. SALLY, b. 30 Apr. 1792; m. WILLIAM CUMMINGS.

29. vi. BENJAMIN, b. 17 Aug. 1796; m. ELIZABETH PHILLIPS.

30. vii. HANNAH, b. 1 May 1798; m. PAUL DOLE.

31. viii. PERLEY, b. 6 Jan. 1804; m. ALMIRA STONE.

Nathaniel Scott, cordwainer, was appointed administrator of the estate of Capt. Benjamin Scott, late of Ipswich, gentleman, deceased, intestate, on the 5 Apr. 1809, with bondsmen, Andrew Dodge and Joseph Chaplin.

Martha Scott, appointed guardian of Martha, aged nineteen; Sally, aged seventeen; Benjamin, aged twelve; Hannah, aged eleven; Perley, aged four; children of Benjamin Scott of Ipswich, deceased, 3 May 1809, and Dolly and Nathaniel chose her for their guardian.

Martha Scott, as guardian, with Solomon Dodge and David Perley, petitioned, 4 Dec. 1815, for a division of the estate. Dower was set off to the widow, Martha Scott, 5 Mar. 1816, and the residue was divided to Sally Cummings, a daughter; to Nathaniel and Perley Scott, sons; to Dolly Perley; Martha Dodge; Benjamin Scott; and Hannah Scott, children. (Essex Co. Probate, 24957; 24870.)

“Mrs. Martha Scott  
widow of  
Capt. Benjamin Scott  
Died June 8, 1833  
Aged 74.”

“In  
Memory of  
Capt. Benjamin Scott  
who died  
March 12, 1809  
Aet. 55.”



21. CAPT. JOHN<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., 25 Mar. 1757, died in Newburyport, 2 Mar. 1828, aged seventy-one years; married in Rowley, 23 Nov. 1784, MEHETABEL TODD, daughter of Lieut. James and Anna (Sawyer) Todd, born in Rowley, 7 Sept. 1762, died in Rowley, 26 Feb. 1843, aged eighty-one years.

Children born in Rowley, Mass.:

32. i. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. 23 Aug. 1789; m. HANNAH PICKARD.
33. ii. SAMUEL, b. 13 Apr. 1793; m. MARY SMITH.
34. iii. MEHETABEL, b. 20 Sept. 1796; m. DANIEL NOYES PRIME.
35. iv. JAMES TODD, b. 14 Feb. 1805; m. LYDIA PICKARD.

Capt. Scott died when on a visit to Newburyport. In 1808, James Todd made his Will and in it he mentions, "Daughter Mehetabel Scott, wife of Capt. John Scott".

John Scott of Rowley, gentleman, made his Will 14 June 1816, and it was proved 25 Mar. 1828. He gave to wife Mehetabel; to son John Scott of Newburyport; to daughter Mehetabel Prime, wife of Daniel N. Prime; to two sons Samuel Scott and James Todd Scott; and made his son Samuel his executor.

In the account is mentioned the "minor children of John Scott, dec'd", and it is signed in approval by Mehetabel Scott, James T. Scott, Daniel N. Prime, and Hannah P. Scott for her minor children. (Essex Co. Probate, 24965.)

Gravestone in Rowley Cemetery:

Capt.  
John Scott  
died  
2 Mar. 1828,  
Ae 71.

A tender husband, father dear,  
A much lamented friend lies here"

Mehetabel Scott of Rowley, widow, made her Will, 7 Jan. 1843, and it was proved 7 Mar. 1843. She gave to John Scott, deceased, of Newburyport, eldest son; to Samuel Scott, of Rowley, second son; to Mehetabel Prime, wife of Daniel N. Prime; to children of James T. Scott, fourth child, and Lydia Scott, of Rowley, his wife, the residue. Richard Herbert of Georgetown, Mass., was executor. (Essex Co. Probate, 52886.)

22. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (*Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., 8 May 1767, death unknown; married in Rowley, 18 Mar. 1784, MOSES CLARK, JR.

23. MARY<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Moses<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., baptised there 23 Dec. 1769,

died in Rowley, Mass., 8 Feb. 1824, aged fifty-four years, of consumption; married in Rowley, (Int.) 18 July 1792, THOMAS MIGHILL, "Junior", son of Jeremiah and Sarah (——) Mighill, born in Rowley, Mass., 21 July 1765, died in Rowley, 8 Feb. 1821, of consumption.

Children born in Rowley:

- i. NATHANIEL MIGHILL, b. 4 July 1793.
- ii. MARY MIGHILL, b. 25 Oct. 1794.
- iii. ELIZABETH MIGHILL, b. 13 Mar. 1796.
- iv. JEREMIAH MIGHILL, b. 2 Apr. 1798.
- v. NATHANIEL MIGHILL, b. 13 Jan. 1801.

24. HANNAH<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Moses<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), baptised in Newburyport, Mass., 11 Dec. 1774, death unknown; married in Rowley, Mass., 22 May 1798, THOMAS PAYSON, son of Moses Paul and Deborah (——) Payson, born in Rowley, 11 Feb. 1775.

25. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., 12 July 1785, died in Ipswich, Mass., 16 Nov. 1862; married in Ipswich, 20 Feb. 1812, SARAH KIMBALL, daughter of Aaron and Hannah (Marsh) Kimball, born in Ipswich, 7 Apr. 1788, died in Ipswich, 22 Feb. 1869.

Children born in Ipswich, Mass.:

- i. SON<sup>7</sup>, b. 20 Dec. 1812, buried 21 Dec. 1812.
- ii. SARAH, b. 18 Apr. 1815; m. GEORGE HODGDON.
- iii. MARY ANN, b. 21 Nov. 1818; m. WARREN NOURSE.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 26 Feb. 1820; m. NATHANIEL BRADSTREET, JR.

Nathaniel Scott was a good farmer and a man of great capability. For some years he had charge of the Treadwell farm and afterwards was superintendent of the Ipswich Town Farm.

Nathaniel Scott of Ipswich, made his Will, 2 Feb. 1860, and it was proved in March, 1863. He gave to wife Sarah; to daughter, Sarah Hodgdon, wife of George Hodgdon; to daughter, Mary Ann Nourse, wife of Warren Nourse; to daughter Elizabeth Bradstreet, wife of Nathaniel Bradstreet, and he made Warren Nourse, executor. (Essex Co. Probate, 52888.)

26. DOLLY<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., 5 June 1787, died in Georgetown, Mass., 7 Feb. 1871, aged eighty-three years and eight months; married in Rowley, (Int.) 25 May 1809, DAVID PERLEY, son of John and Lydia (Perley) Perley, born in Rowley, 10 May 1776, died in Rowley, 14 Aug. 1851, aged seventy-five years.

## Child born in Rowley, Mass.:

- i. DAVID ERI PERLEY, b. 29 Dec. 1816; m. 15 Dec. 1842, ABIGAIL JEWETT CRESSEY, dau. of John and Susanna (Jewett) Cressey, born 21 June 1823. Children (Perley), *John; Monroe; Leverett Wyman; Martha Scott; Eva Augusta; David Ernest.*

“David Perley  
died  
Aug. 14, 1851,  
Aet 75.”

“Dolly  
Wife of  
David Perley  
died  
Feb. 7, 1871  
Aet. 83 yrs. 8 mos.”

27. MARTHA<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., 1 May 1790, died in Rowley, 1 Nov. 1873, aged eighty-three years; married in Rowley, 7 Nov. 1809, as third wife, CAPT. SOLOMON DODGE, son of Phineas and Lucy (Nelson) Dodge, born 3 May 1776, baptised with other children, 1 Nov. 1781, died 20 June 1860, aged eighty-four years. He married (1), 10 Oct. 1799, Mary Dresser, b. 15 July 1774, d. 25 Dec. 1804. He married (2), 26 Jan. 1806, Betsey Pickard, b. 20 May 1785, d. 3 Jan. 1808.

## Children born in Rowley:

By first wife, Mary Dresser:

- i. SYLVANUS DODGE, b. 25 Nov. 1801.  
ii. SOLOMON DODGE, b. 28 Aug. 1803, d. 11 July 1810.

By second wife, Betsey Pickard:

- iii. PHINEAS DODGE, b. 26 Feb. 1807; m. SOPHIA CHAPLIN.

By third wife, Martha Scott:

- iv. MARTHA PERLEY DODGE, b. 20 Nov. 1810, d. 17 Feb. 1851; m. WILLIAM BOYNTON.  
v. SOLOMON DODGE, b. 2 July 1813, d. 14 Aug. 1861; m. HANNAH M. TODD.  
vi. ELIZA MARY DODGE, b. 7 Oct. 1816, d. 20 Sept. 1863; m. 25 Feb. 1839, GEORGE MARCH NELSON, son of Thomas and Susannah (March) Nelson, b. 2 Aug. 1816. Children (Nelson), *Elizabeth Perley; Mary; Benjamin Scott.*  
vii. ALMIRA NEWELL DODGE, b. 11 July 1819, d. s. p.; m. HARRISON NELSON.  
viii. BENJAMIN SCOTT DODGE, b. 9 Jan. 1828; m. CAROLINE L. CHAPLIN and MRS. GEORGIANA (BICKFORD) HARRIS.

28. SALLY<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., 30 Apr. 1792, died in Topsfield, Mass., 17 Aug. 1878, aged eighty-six years and four months; married in Ipswich, Mass., 23 Apr. 1815, CAPT. WILLIAM CUMMINGS, son of



Elijah and Eunice (Conant) Cummings, born in Topsfield, 17 Jan. 1788, died in Topsfield, 10 Oct. 1868, aged eighty years and nine months.

Children born in Topsfield, Mass.:

- i. WILLIAM PERLEY CUMMINGS, b. 7 Apr. 1817; m. MARY C. DODGE.
- ii. ALFRED CUMMINGS, b. 28 May 1823; m. 18 Apr. 1847, SALOME M. WELSH, dau. of Samuel and Mary Ann (Stevens) Welsh, of Sanford, Me., d. 31 Mar. 1894. Children (Cummings), *William Scott; George Washington; Martha Stevens; Abbie Jane; Laura Anna; Sarah Burgess; Hannah Eva; Charles Arthur.*
- iii. ALMIRA CUMMINGS, b. 11 Dec. 1829; m. 10 June 1880, SAMUEL C. TODD. She d. s. p. 22 Apr. 1893, ae. 63 y. 4 m. He d. 5 June 1893, aged 80 y. 7 m. 19 d.

29. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., 17 Aug. 1796, died in Beverly, Mass., 3 Jan. 1877; married in Rowley, 30 Dec. 1824, ELIZABETH PHILLIPS, born in Ipswich, Mass.

Children:

- i. SYLVESTER<sup>7</sup>, b. 19 Sept. 1825.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. 3 Mar. 1835.

Lydia N. Scott of Beverly, petitions for administration on estate of Benjamin Scott of Beverly, farmer, deceased, who died, 3 Jan. 1877, leaving a widow, Elizabeth P. Scott, and Benjamin S. Scott, a grandson, a minor; she having been requested to serve by the heirs. She was appointed 3 Feb. 1877 with Francis Jenness and Alfred A. Mason on bond. She was the guardian of Benjamin S. Scott. (Essex Co. Probate, 52867.)

30. HANNAH<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., 1 May 1798, died in Georgetown, Mass., 21 Nov. 1850; married in Ipswich, Mass., 30 Oct. 1824, MAJOR PAUL DOLE, son of William and Elizabeth (Jackson) Dole, born in Rowley, 3 June 1795, died in Georgetown, 23 Feb. 1860.

Only child born in Georgetown, Mass.:

- i. HANNAH DOLE, b. 7 Aug. 1834.

31. PERLEY<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., 6 Jan. 1804, died in Rowley, 17 Jan. 1872; married in Ipswich, 7 Nov. 1839, ALMIRA STONE, daughter of William and Polly (Hovey) Stone, born Feb. 1809, died 3 Apr. 1895, aged eighty-five years and ten months.

32. JOHN<sup>6</sup> SCOTT, ESQ., (*John<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., 23 Aug. 1789, died in Newbury,

Mass., 18 Nov. 1825; married in Rowley, 9 Aug. 1815, HANNAH PICKARD, daughter of Joshua and Susanna (Northend) Pickard, and granddaughter of Susanna Scott (No. 14), born in 1789, died in Newburyport, Mass., 18 June 1861, aged seventy-two years.

Children:

- i. MARGARET OSGOOD <sup>7</sup>, b. 5 Oct. 1817, Newburyport; m. 29 June 1847, EBENEZER ROLFE, son of Samuel and Mary (Tucker) Rolfe, born 24 Feb. 1818. Children (Rolfe), *John Osgood*, b. 26 Feb. 1849.
- ii. SUSAN MEHITABEL, b. 20 Jan. 1819, Newburyport; m. 3 Sept. 1844, MOSES BRADSTREET, son of Nathaniel Bradstreet.
- iii. MARY PICKARD, b. 26 Aug. 1820, Newbury; unm. 1861.
- iv. ANN KEZIAH, b. 29 Jan. 1822, Newbury; m. MR. SMALL, and d. before 1861. Child (Small), *Annah P.*
- v. JOHN JAMES, b. 15 Aug. 1823, Newbury.
- vi. JOSHUA PICKARD, b. 19 Apr. 1825, Newbury.

Administration on the estate of John Scott, Esq., granted to Samuel Tenney, on petition of the widow, Hannah P. Scott, 27 Dec. 1825. There were six minor children.

Hannah P. Scott of Newburyport, widow, made her Will 28 May 1861. She gave to grandson, John Osgood Rolfe; to daughter Susan M. Bradstreet, wife of Moses Bradstreet; mentioned late daughter Anna K. P. Small; gave to daughter Mary P. Scott; and orders that the residue be divided among her two surviving daughters, Susan and Mary; her grandson, the child of Margaret; and granddaughter Annah P. Small, the child of Ann. Ashahel Huntington of Salem, was the executor. (Essex Co. Probate, 24964; 52784.)

33. SAMUEL <sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*John* <sup>5</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>4</sup>, *Samuel* <sup>3</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>2</sup>, *Benjamin* <sup>1</sup>), born in Rowley, Mass., 13 Apr. 1793, died in Rowley, 27 June 1845; married in Rowley, 30 July 1818, MARY SMITH, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Harris) Smith, born in Rowley, 31 May 1799, died in Rowley, 16 Apr. 1879, aged seventy-nine years, eleven months and sixteen days.

Children born in Rowley, Mass.:

- i. BENJAMIN SMITH <sup>7</sup>, b. 28 Feb. 1836, d. 2 Oct. 1883; m. 22 July 1866, MARY JEWETT PERLEY and had a daughter, *Ella F. Scott*, m. W. F. Addison.
- ii. SAMUEL JOHN, b. Oct. 1838, d. 5 Nov. 1838, ae. 3 w.
- iii. MARY ANNAH, b. 4 Jan. 1843.

Mary Scott, widow (there being no children of age), appointed administrator on the estate of Samuel Scott of Rowley, with bondsmen, Benjamin H. Smith and David Scott. Witnessed by James T. Scott and Lydia Scott. She had two children, one aged nine and the other nearly three. (Essex Co. Probate, 52889.)

34. MEHETABEL<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*John<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., 20 Sept. 1796, died in Rowley, 4 June 1845, aged forty-eight years, eight months and eight days; married in Rowley, 30 Sept. 1815, DANIEL NOYES PRIME.

35. JAMES TODD<sup>6</sup> SCOTT (*John<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rowley, Mass., 14 Feb. 1805, died in Rowley, 9 Feb. 1866; married in Rowley, 1 July 1828, LYDIA PICKARD, daughter of John and Mercy (Dodge) Pickard, born — 1807, died 10 Oct. 1863, aged fifty-six years.

Children born in Rowley, Mass.:

- i. MEHETABEL<sup>7</sup>, b. 13 Jan. 1829.
- ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 3 Apr. 1834; m. HEZEKIAH BRAY.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. 12 Jan. 1836, d. 30 Jan. 1836.
- iv. PHINEAS DODGE, b. 1 May 1837. Resided in Essex.
- v. JOHN SAMUEL, b. 8 Sept. 1839. Resided in Essex.
- vi. JAMES BIRNEY, b. 6 Feb. 1843. Resided in Rowley.
- vii. GEORGE A., b. 13 Feb. 1844, died 14 Apr. 1854, ae. 10 y.
- viii. HORACE M., twin, 13 Feb. 1844; m. EMILY A. PERLEY and HANNAH M. PEARSON. Resided Rowley, Mass.





## JOSEPH SCOTT OF ROWLEY, MASS.

JOSEPH SCOTT was an early inhabitant of Rowley, Mass., being resident there before 1678. He was a tailor. His wife was named ANNA and she is sometimes called "Hannah", in the records. In 1691, Joseph Scott was paid money on account of the services of Samuel Brown in the expedition in 1690 and a deed of land to him is witnessed by James Brown. James and Sarah (Cutting) Brown, had a daughter Anna under 18 in 1674, who is probably the Anna who married Joseph Scott. She had a brother James, born in 1653, and a brother Samuel, who died at sea, 15 Nov. 1690.

Joseph Scott died in Rowley, 19 Oct. 1692. His widow Anna married (2) at Newbury, 31 Aug. 1697, Mr. Richard Syle, who died 22 Feb. 1721-2, in Rowley, she having deceased previously, in the same town on 25 Jan. 1715.

### Children born in Rowley, Mass.:

- i. JOANNA <sup>2</sup>, b. 20 Aug. 1678; m. at Newbury, 21 Aug. 1703, CHARLES ALLEN of Ipswich.
- ii. SARAH, b. 6 Aug. 1681, died young.
- iii. JOSEPH, bapt. 15 Mar. 1685, probably died between 1695-1709.
- iv. EBENEZER, b. 29 Feb. 1687-8, d. in Boston, 4 May 1717, ae. 29 y. (Granary Yard); published 7 June 1710, in Boston, m. 20 July 1710, in Dorchester, to SARAH WOODWARD. She probably m. (2), 17 July 1718, Boston, John Tookey.

#### Children b. in Boston:

1. SARAH, b. 2 May 1711.
  2. ANNA, b. 4 Apr. 1713.
  3. MARY, b. 28 May 1715.
- v. SARAH, b. 9 Mar. 1691; m. in Rowley, 27 Apr. 1713, JOHN SADLER of Gloucester.

#### Children:

1. SARAH SADLER, b. 25 Oct. 1714, Gloucester.
2. JOHN SADLER, b. 24 Aug. 1716, Rowley.
3. JOSEPH SADLER, b. 23 Aug. 1718, Rowley.
4. ABIALL SADLER, b. 20 Dec. 1720, Rowley.

Ipswich Deeds, 5: 43. 20 Feb. 1681. John Todd, of Rowley, sells to Joseph Scott, of Rowley, upland in Rowley. Susanna Todd releases her dower. Wit: Ezekiel Mighell, James Brown.

Inventory of Joseph Scott, tailor, of Rowley, taken 9 Nov. 1692, amount, £120, 12s. filed by Anna Scott. Estate divided, 22 May 1695, as follows: one third real estate for life to the widow, Anna Scott, and one third of the personal property, to Joseph Scott, eldest son, a double portion and to Ebenezer Scott, Johanna Scott and Sarah Scott, each a single portion of the residue. (Essex Co. Probate, 24966.)

Essex Co. Deeds, 27: 10. Ebenezer Scot of Boston, Mr. Richard Syle and Anna his wife, Charles Allen, fisherman, and Joanna his wife, of Ipswich, and Sarah Scott of Rowley, spinster, send greeting; Whereas Joseph Scott of Rowley, Tailor, deceased, died intestate and left a dwelling house, barn, and land in Rowley, in which Anna, his relict, now the wife of the said Richard Syle, hath her thirds which the said Anna and her now husband benefit by and Ebenezer Scott, Charles Allen, and his wife Joanna, and Sarah Scott, ye children of ye said Joseph are heirs to said housing, they all sell the property to Robert Rogers of Rowley, Sadler, 28 June 1709.



# INDEX OF PERSONS



## INDEX OF PERSONS

- ABBEY**  
 Allen 87 124  
 Althea 124  
 Cora 124  
 Elizabeth 124  
 Esther Ann 124  
 Inez 124  
 Jeremiah 124  
 Leon 124
- ABBOT**  
 Edward 181
- ABEL**  
 Ellen 104  
 Margaret 148
- ACY**  
 Margaret 330
- ADAMS**  
 Agnes 265  
 Anna 121  
 Aurilla 43  
 Chester 43  
 Daniel 137  
 Eunice 43  
 Frances Elizabeth 43  
 Frank David 43  
 Henry 333  
 Isabel 136  
 Jane 140 173  
 Jessie 137  
 Jonathan 43  
 Lucy Jennie 137  
 Mary Eliza 72  
 Mortimer 72  
 Sally 173  
 Sarah 333  
 William 136  
 Willis 140
- ADDISON**  
 Ella F. 340  
 W. F. 340
- AGER**  
 Abigail 171 172 183
- Ebenezer 171 183
- AIKEN**  
 Dorcas 257  
 Mercy 257  
 Solomon 257
- AIKINS**  
 Frank 106  
 Harriette 106
- AINSWORTH**  
 Alice 28  
 John 57  
 Margaret Achsah 71
- AISCOUGH**  
 Jane 178
- AKINS**  
 Capt. John 239
- ALDRICH**  
 Azubah 32  
 Chauncy 32  
 Delphia 32  
 Edward L. 137  
 Grosvenor 32  
 Harriet Margaret 137  
 Judith 106  
 Levin 81  
 Mary 81  
 Ruth 32  
 Sarah 32  
 Susanna 104  
 Thomas 32  
 Vienna 49 81  
 Willard 32
- ALDEN**  
 Frances 147
- ALEXANDER**  
 Anna Eunice 115  
 Asa 27 51  
 Betsey 125  
 Charles Emery 114  
 Charlotte May 115  
 Chloe 51  
 David 253
- Ebenezer 16 175 180  
 114  
 Edward Francis 115  
 Elijah Scott 114  
 Elizabeth 253  
 Ellen A. 114  
 Emery 51  
 Eugenie 61  
 Eunice Augusta 115  
 Eunice L. 49 51  
 Eunice Lawrence 114  
 Eusebia 51  
 Francis 61  
 George Perry 115  
 Hannah 62  
 Henry F. 51  
 Henry Hilland 115  
 John 48  
 John Frederick 115  
 Josephine 114  
 Mary 51 115  
 Mary B. 51  
 Mary S. 115  
 Merab A. 51  
 Merab Ann 80 114  
 Mercy 51  
 Nancy 51  
 Octavia 49 51 80  
 Oliver B. 51  
 Rhoda 51 80 114  
 Serotia Ann 114  
 Willard H. 49 51 81  
 114 115
- ALLEN**  
 Amy 296  
 Charles 343 344  
 Elizabeth 44 204 205  
 Emeline W. 67  
 Emory A. 51  
 Emy 298  
 Hannah 301  
 Helen Frances 51  
 Joanna 343 344



- ALLEN** (*cont.*)  
 Job 67  
 John 198 276 292 296  
     300 301  
 Lydia 44  
 Phebe 300 301  
 Samuel 298 301  
 Susannah 100
- ALLERTON**  
 Bartholomew 190  
 Elizabeth 190  
 Fear 190 191  
 Isaac 186 190 191  
 Johanna 190  
 John 190  
 Mary 186 190  
 Remember 182 185  
     186 188 190 191  
 Sarah 190
- ALTON**  
 William 10
- ALVORD**
- ALVERD**  
 Abigail 253  
 John 253
- AMADON**  
 Otis 49
- AMBLER**  
 John 175
- AMES**  
 Angeline 46  
 Barton 46  
 Brackett 46  
 Emeline 46  
 Michael 46  
 Rosaline 46  
 Susanna 45  
 William B. 45
- AMMIDOWN**  
 Caleb 11  
 Calvin 20  
 John 20  
 Luther 20
- ANDREWS**  
 Bethia 212 234  
 Charity 212 234  
 Claricy 92  
 David 302  
 Elizabeth 244 245  
 Frederick Reuben 115  
 Hannah 302  
 John Atwood 34  
 Lydia Ann 34  
 Mabel 115  
 Robert 302
- Sarah 302  
 Stephen 212 233 234  
 Thomas 233 244 245
- ANNIBALL**  
 Anna 229
- APPLETON**  
 Anna 131
- APUKE**  
 John 248
- ARCHIBALD**  
 Alexander R. 53  
 Ann 94  
 Donald 53  
 Elizabeth 53  
 George 53  
 George Parker 53  
 Isaac N. 53  
 James Bayne 53  
 Janet 53  
 John 53  
 Mary 53  
 Mary Jane 53  
 Matthew 53  
 Olive 53  
 Peter McGregor 53  
 Ralph Erskine 53  
 Samuel 53  
 Samuel Fisher 21 53  
 Sarah 53  
 Thomas Ellis 53  
 William 53
- ARMS**  
 Hannah 251  
 John 251
- ARMSTRONG**  
 Roxana 88
- ARNOLD**  
 Benedict 238  
 P. G. 99  
 Ruth H. 65 99  
 Willard B. 99
- ARSCOTT**  
 Arthur, Esq. 185
- ASHEFYLD**  
 Xpofer Master 247
- ASHLEY**  
 James 18  
 Samuel 18
- ASHMORE**  
 Walter 305
- ATHERTON**  
 Jonathan B. 48  
 Mary 139 226  
 Patience 35  
 Samuel 35
- Solomon 17
- ATKINS**  
 Joseph 7
- AT MELLE**  
 William 215
- AUBREY**  
 Letitia 294 297  
 William 294
- AULGAR**  
 John 182
- AUSFAHL**  
 Beulah 116
- AUSTEN**  
 Deborah 293
- AYLESWORTH**  
 Mary 78 109
- AYRÉS**  
 Bethia 201 205  
 Edward 244  
 Jemima 244  
 Moses 201 205  
 William 244
- AYSCOUGH**  
 Elizabeth 177  
 Francis 177  
 John 177
- BABBITT**  
 Cordelia 69  
 Elizabeth 69  
 Harriet 69  
 Jacob 35 69  
 John 69  
 Joshua Cutler 69  
 Lucia 69  
 Mary Catherine 69  
 Rebecca 69  
 Sabra 69  
 Sabra Ann 69  
 Sally 69  
 Scott 69  
 William Scott 69
- BABSON**  
 Sarah 202
- BACON**  
 Effie 97  
 Elizabeth 333
- BADSTONE**  
 Gyllam 224  
 Thomas 224
- BAGLEY**  
 Charles J. 132  
 Egbert 91  
 Egbert N. 132  
 Emma S. 132

- BAGLEY** (*cont.*)  
 Fred N. 132  
 Jennie 132  
 Mary Sybil 132
- BAILEY** 43  
 Ada L. F. 144  
 Andrew 44  
 Arvilla 43  
 David 44  
 David Jackson 43 44  
 Elizabeth 326 329  
 Emeline 144  
 Emma Achsah 71  
 Eugene Earl 71  
 Francis Earl 71  
 Gertrude Arvilla 44  
 Grace Ada 43 44  
 Harry Hovey 71  
 Hollis H. 71  
 James 329  
 Julia Kate 71  
 Kate Mason 71  
 Laura Ellen 71  
 Levi 71  
 Levi Watson 71  
 Lydia 44  
 Margaret Achsah 71  
 Marvette Marcy 71  
 Mary Durie 71  
 Silas Allen 43 44  
 Susan 112 144  
 William Hollis 71
- BAKER**  
 Adelia M. 106 140  
 Charles 109  
 Hannah 140  
 Henry 140  
 Ida V. 109  
 Lydia 84  
 Maude 106  
 Sarah 212  
 Thomas 23 244  
 Wren 106
- BALDWIN**  
 Agnes 247  
 Alice 247  
 Christian 248 249  
 Cicily 247 248  
 Col. 25  
 Ellen 247 248  
 George 248  
 Hannah 248 249  
 Henry 247 248  
 Hugh 248  
 Isabell 248
- John 247 248 296  
 Joseph 248 249  
 Lettice 247  
 Lettys 248  
 Mary 249  
 Nathaniel 248 249  
 Richard 246 247 248  
 Sarah 243 246 248  
 249  
 Sylvester 248  
 Timothy 248
- BALL**  
 Eleazer 8  
 Eliza H. 61  
 Hannah 26
- BALLARD**  
 John 161
- BALLOU**  
 Amanda W. 41  
 Chloe 35  
 David 35  
 Eunice F. 61  
 John 35  
 Mercy 35  
 Moses 35  
 Moses D. 61
- BANCROFT**  
 Asa 35  
 Melinda 35
- BANKS**
- BANKES**  
 Alanson W. 61  
 Elizabeth 265 268  
 Eunice F. 61  
 General 103  
 Richard 265 269
- BANNISTER**  
 Sarah 21
- BARBER**  
 Elijah Wilklow 121  
 Emma Alice 121  
 Etta Gertrude 121  
 Jennie Evans 121  
 Lewis Nelson 121  
 Lydia Maria 121  
 Mary 253  
 Thomas 253
- BARBOUR**  
 Dorcas 41  
 Frederick Solomon  
 41  
 James 41  
 Laura Ann 41  
 Nelson 41  
 Ruth 41
- BARDWELL**  
 Robert 157
- BARING**  
 Elizabeth 132
- BARKER**  
 Charles N. 111  
 James 326  
 Mary 326 328  
 Nathaniel 328
- BARKLEY**  
 Charles W. 116  
 Jessie 116  
 Joseph G. 116  
 Orlando F. 116
- BARLOW**  
 Barbara 116  
 Charles W. 116  
 Clara 116  
 Experience 293  
 Harry D. 116  
 Helen 116  
 John 116  
 John W. 116  
 Mary 116  
 Pauline 116  
 Shubael 293
- BARNARD**  
 Capt. 21  
 Edward 41  
 Elizabeth 194  
 Sarah 41  
 Thomas 248
- BARNES**  
 Anne 280 281  
 Matthew 181
- BARNEY**  
 Anna 276  
 Mary 171  
 Osman H. 103  
 Winnona J. 103
- BARR**  
 Ann 276  
 Deborah 277  
 James 277  
 Joseph 276
- BARRETT**  
 Alvin T. 85 121  
 Anna 85 121  
 Caroline P. 121  
 Henry 121  
 Julia R. 121  
 Mary 85  
 Ora 121
- BARROW**  
 George 280 281

- BARROW** (*cont.*)  
 Moses 281  
 Robert 279  
 Ruth 279
- BARRIE**  
 Jean 79 114  
 Mary 114  
 Peter 114
- BARRY**  
 Bernice Foster 113  
 Frank 113
- BARTLETT**  
 Benjamin 250 287  
 Ebenezer 22  
 Elizabeth (French)  
   184 215  
 Jonathan 67  
 Mary 250  
 Mercy 67  
 Sarah A. 34 67  
 Susanna 287
- BARTHOLOMEW**  
 Abigail Elizabeth 99  
 Edwin 65 99  
 Frank 99  
 Frank Scott 99  
 William 99 181
- BARTOO**  
 Arabella 71  
 Fayette 72
- BASS**  
 John 324
- BASSETT**  
 Ruth 241
- BATCHELDER**
- BACHELER**
- BACHELOUR**  
 Abigail 207  
 Ann 207  
 Anthony 207  
 Catharine 207  
 Christofer 207  
 David 209  
 Ebenezer 209  
 Elizabeth 194 202  
   208 209  
 Hannah 208 209  
 Harriet 112  
 Henry 207 208  
 John 202 207 208  
   209 210  
 Joseph 207 208 209  
 Joshua 208  
 Mark 207 209  
 Martha 207 209
- Mary 207 208 209  
 Samuel 207  
 Sarah 202 209 210  
 William 207
- BATE**
- BATES**  
 Benjamin 226  
 Lydia 42
- BATT**  
 Thomas 159
- BATTEN**  
 Hugh 205  
 Ursula 205
- BAULSTONE**  
 William 238
- BEACH**  
 Ellen 142  
 Emma F. 142  
 J. Newton 108 142
- BEACHAM**  
 Eduard 210  
 Elizabeth 210
- BEADLE**  
 Anne 219  
 Thomas 219
- BEARD**  
 Thirza 32
- BEAVER**  
 Amos 76  
 Elizabeth 76  
 James 76  
 Lewis 76  
 Mary 76  
 Theodore 76
- BECK**  
 Manasses 157
- BEDSAUL**  
 Roseann 310
- BELDING**  
 Christian 48  
 Rhoda 74
- BELLINGHAM**  
 Richard 181
- BEMIS**  
 Benjamin 28
- BENEDICT**  
 Anna 115  
 Bessie 115  
 Beulah 116  
 Charles Holbrook  
   116  
 Ella 115  
 Harriet 116  
 Laura 116  
 Mabel 115
- Ruth 116  
 William Seward 115
- BENJAMIN**  
 Delia J. 70
- BENNETT**  
 Elizabeth 210 326  
   327  
 Fred 134  
 Jane 134  
 John 326  
 Sarah 327  
 Susanna 326  
 William 210 328
- BENSON**  
 Aquilla 233 292 293  
 Caleb 280  
 Charity 233 292 293  
 Deborah 292  
 Elizabeth 292  
 Experience 293  
 Henrie 168  
 Isaac 291 292  
 Jacob 292  
 John 290 291 292  
 Joseph 233 276 290  
   291 292 293  
 Joshua 280  
 Lydia 257 276 292  
   293  
 Marah 290 291  
 Martha 291  
 Mary 290 291 293  
 Mercy 292  
 Priscilla 292 293  
 Prudence 293  
 Susanna 38
- BENT**  
 Lovina 61
- BENTON**  
 Mary 63
- BESBEY**  
 Elisha 268
- BETHUNE**  
 A. M. 61
- BICKFORD**  
 Georgiana 338
- BICKNELL**  
 Mrs. 88
- BISBEE**  
 Don A. 125  
 Lizzie Emogene 125  
 Noah 125  
 Paul Franklin 125  
 Paul Vernon 125  
 Sallie 125



**BISHOP**

Alice M. 137

**BIXBY**

Altheah Brown 40

Desire 40

Ezekiel 40

Martin H. 40

Mary Ellen 40

Solomon 12

Stephen 40

Thompson A. 40

Willard A. 40

**BLACKMER****BLACKMERE****BLACKMAR**Anna 257 265 266  
272

Branch 266

Elizabeth 265 266  
268

Experience 266

Joan 265

John 257 265 266  
272

Peter 265 266

Phebe 256 257 265  
266

Sarah 265 266

Stephen 266

William 264 265 266  
268 269**BLACKWELL**

Bethia 276

Deborah 275

Desire 288

Sarah 276

**BLAINE**

Elvira 114

**BLAIR**

John 23

**BLAISDELL**

Rachel 24

**BLAKELY**

Margaret 116

**BLAKSLEE**

John 102

Lucy Ann 102

Nellie B. 102

**BLANCHARD**

Asa 79

Betsey 80

Elizabeth 46 79 160

Hannah 79

Joshua 159 160

Mehetabel 160

**BLATCHLEY**

Hannah 140

**BLISS**

Luke 9

Samuel 213

**BLOSSOM**

Hannah 258

**BLOOD**

Achshah Maria 149

Almira 72

Amanda 72

Angela 71

Anson J. 72

Arabella 71

Carrie 72

Cassandra 71

Cecilia 72

Charles F. 72

Don P. 72

Dorr J. 72

Electa 71

Ellen Martha 71

Frances 72

Frances Emma 72

Horace 71 72

James 71

James Leonard 71

Jane 72

Jonathan 36 71 72

Laura 71

Libbie 71

Luke 72

Mahala Valerie 72

Mary 72

Mary Freelove 72

Nancy A. 72

Polly 71

Polly Scott 73

Robert 71

Stella 72

Winfield 71

Zachary 71

**BOARDMAN**

Jacob 332

Offin 331

Sarah 331 332

**BODFISH**

John 275

Mary 275

Sarah 275

**BOISE**

Charlotte 87 123

Chester 123

Roxy Ann 123

**BOLLES**

Mary 81

Nathaniel 73

Sally 36 73

Thankful 73

**BOLTON**

Malcolm V. 88

Rosina C. 88

Thomas H. 88

**BOND**

Mary 51

**BONHAM****BONUM**

Ebenezer 280 281

Elizabeth 275 279

280 281 288

George 275 276 279

280 281 283 288

Hannah 279

Lydia 280 281

Mary 279

Nicholas 279

Patience 279

Ruth 275 279 281

Samuel 281

Sarah 279 283

Susanna 281

**BONNER**

Mary 170

**BOOTH**

Elizabeth 170 171

Thomas 170

**BOSWORTH**

Martha 65

**BOTHWICK**

Isabelle 95 133

**BOUTINEAU**

Stephen 321

**BOUTWELL**

Elizabeth 65

**BOWDOIN**

James 171

**BOWMAN**

Francis Emma 72

Samuel 72

**BOYD**

Louisa 78

**BOYDEN**

Freelove 13 36

Jonathan 36

**BOYKIN**

Sarah 246

**BOYLSTON**

Sarah 193

**BOYNTON**

Bethia 333  
 Bridget 330 334  
 Hannah 334  
 Hilkiiah 326  
 John 333  
 Martha Perley 338  
 Mary 333  
 Nathaniel 334  
 William 338

**BRACKETT**

Hannah 197  
 John 197

**BRADFORD**

Agnes 112  
 Agnes Nancy 110  
 Alice 284 285  
 Ambrose 112  
 Charles 79 110 112  
 Cordelia 110  
 Cordelia C. 112  
 Hannah 29  
 Harriet 112  
 Samuel 29  
 Thomas, Jr. 316  
 William 190 241  
 282 284 285 286

**BRADSTREET**

Elizabeth 337  
 James Dudley 8  
 Moses 340  
 Nathaniel 337 340  
 Priscilla 332  
 Susan Mehitabel 310

**BRALEY**

Carnot 136  
 Lovisa L. 96 136

**BRANCH**

Abigail 272  
 Alice 270  
 Amy 124  
 Anna 257 265 266  
 271 272  
 Arthur 124  
 Deborah 272  
 Eddie Theodore 124  
 Edward 270  
 Elizabeth 270 271  
 272  
 Esther Ann 124  
 Experience 272  
 Hannah 272  
 Harley 124  
 Herman Ozias 124  
 John 266 270 271 272

Joseph 272  
 Levi 124  
 Lloyd 124  
 Louis 124  
 Lydia 272  
 Mary 266 271 272  
 Maud 124  
 Mercy 272  
 Mildred 270 271  
 Peter 270 271 272  
 Remember 266 271  
 272  
 Sarah 124 272  
 Simon 270  
 Susanna 270  
 Theodore 87 124  
 Thomas 271 272

**BRAY**

Bessie 114  
 Eli 306  
 Hezekiah 341  
 Mary Elizabeth 341

**BRECKENRIDGE****BRAKRIDGE**

James 173  
 Percy 173  
 Priscilla 173  
 Rosilla 257  
 Sergeant 553  
 William 54 214 257

**BRETT**

Celia 10 25  
 Patience 25  
 Samuel 260  
 Seth 25

**BREWER**

Elizabeth 184  
 Thomas 184

**BREWSTER**

Bertha E. 98  
 Dr. 35  
 Fear 190 191  
 Mary 264  
 Nathan A. 98  
 William 190

**BRIDGES**

Ruby 333

**BRIGGS**

Ann C. 106  
 Elizabeth 275 292  
 Fannie 117  
 Fanny 49 81  
 Mary 233 293  
 Maude 106  
 John 231 233 292 293

Samuel 276  
 Susanna 276  
 Wesley 106

**BRIGHAM**

Levi 62  
 Lovina 61  
 Lydia 64  
 Mindwell 28 62  
 Sarah E. 69  
 Sophia 64  
 Tabitha 62  
 William 64

**BRINTNALL**

John 161

**BRISSENDEN**

Joane 218  
 Richard 218

**BRISTOL**

Angeline 77 108  
 George O. 108  
 Hestina 108

**BRITTON**

Polly Scott 101  
 William 101

**BROCKE**

James 208

**BROCKLEBANK**

Samuel 326

**BRONSON**

Henry 301  
 Levi 301  
 Mary 301

**BROOK**

Margaret 316  
 Samuel 316

**BROOKES****BROOKS**

Abner 21  
 Bertha Electa 69  
 Cordelia 69  
 Eleazer S. 69  
 Elmer Dow 69  
 George 69  
 Joseph 213  
 Kate 69  
 Margaret 316  
 Mary Catherine 69  
 Mary P. 69  
 Mattie Olive 69  
 Samuel 316  
 Sarah 42  
 Sarah Ellen 69  
 Thomas 195  
 William 69



- BROWN**  
**BROWNE**  
 Agnes 134  
 Alatheia 40  
 Alexander 134  
 Anna 8 12 40 48 343  
 Annie 134  
 Benjamin 8  
 Benjamin Franklin 97  
 Byron 141  
 Calista 125  
 Clara 141  
 Cornelia Bernice 151  
 Cornelius 151  
 David 54  
 Delia 82  
 Edward Magruder  
     151  
 Elijah Scott 97  
 Eliza Ann 105  
 Elizabeth 95  
 Ella A. 107  
 Ephraim 4 8  
 Fannie 79  
 Frances Laura 97  
 George F. 107  
 Hannah 8  
 Huldah 141  
 James 343  
 James C. 135  
 James Cobb 151  
 Jane 134 259  
 Janet 134  
 Joanna 6 12 13  
 John 79 134 175  
     218 259  
 Joseph 63 97  
 Joseph Clement 97  
 Joseph Robert 97  
 Joseph Thomas 151  
 Julia Almyra 107  
 Katherine 97  
 Leah 151  
 Lurinah 302  
 Mabel 151  
 Margaret 302  
 Maria 141  
 Mary 48 115  
 Mary Alice 151  
 Mary Ann 136  
 Moses 90  
 Oliver 16 48 49 115  
 Pauline 97  
 Peter 95 134  
 Phineas 12 48  
 Robert 97 168  
 Samuel 90 343  
 Sarah 97 343  
 Sarah Eliza 97  
 Sarah Maria 79  
 Sarah Matilda 151  
 Sutcliffe 134  
 Thomas 218 302  
 Walter F. 107  
 Warren 57  
 William 40 134  
 Zepherine Ursula 97  
**BROWNING**  
 Elizabeth 46  
 Rebecca 111  
 Thomas 239  
**BRUCE**  
 Ann 94  
 Bathsheba 95  
 Christiana 94  
 Dimock 94  
 Esther 94  
 George 60 94  
 Isabel 94  
 James 94  
 Janet 94  
 John 60 94 95  
 Mary 94  
 Mary Ann 95  
 Matthew 94  
 Samuel 94  
 Theodore 94  
 Wallace 94  
**BRUNDAGE**  
 Bessie 143  
 Ernest 126 148  
 Harry 143  
 Hazel 143  
 Israel 148  
 Kittie 143  
 Lola Florence 148  
 Lorin 108 143  
 Mahlon 143  
 Margaret 148  
 Nellie 143  
**BRUSTER**  
 Sir John 174  
**BRYANT**  
 Eliza Ann 74 104  
 Elizabeth 292  
 Calvin 104  
 John 280  
 Susanna 104  
**BUCK**  
 Caroline 112  
 Elizabeth 255  
 John 231  
**BUCKMINSTER**  
 Susanna 32 68  
**BUELL**  
 Jennie 125  
**BUFFUM**  
 Alzina E. 106  
 Ananias 106  
 Annias A. 75 106  
 Daniel 103  
 David C. 74 103  
 Helen Etta 103  
 Jedediah 82  
 Joseph 106  
 Judith 106  
 Lurana Z. 74 103  
 Lydia 24  
 Nellie 103  
**BUGBEE**  
 Eugene M. 88  
 Helen Maria 88  
 Jonathan 88  
 Mehetabel 264  
**BULKELEY**  
 Dorothy 334  
**BULL,**  
 alias MAVERICK  
 Peter 184  
**BULLARD**  
 Emma 62  
 Hannah 194  
 Harriet 62  
 John 194  
 Sybil 194  
**BULLOCK**  
 Harriet 96  
 James 96  
**BULMORE**  
 James 60  
**BUMP**  
 Sylvia 110  
**BUMPAS**  
 Edward 269  
 Elizabeth 268  
 Hannah 269  
 Jacob 265 268 269  
 Mercy 292  
**BUNCKER**  
 James 180  
**BURBANK**  
 Antoinette 82  
 Blanche 117  
 Daniel Nathan 117  
 Deborah 117



**BURBANK (cont.)**

Josiah 117  
 Marie Antoinette 117  
 Marion 117  
 Nathan Packard 82  
 117  
 Scott Walter 117  
 Willis Scott 117

**BURGESS**

Jacob 274  
 Mary 274  
 Patience 274

**BURGIS**

Francis 270

**BURNHAM**

Sally A. Tracy 63 95

**BURPEE**

Jonathan 328

**BURRAGE**

Hannah 197

**BURRILL**

John 161

**BURRIS**

Mary 53  
 Matthew, Esq. 53

**BURSLEY**

Elizabeth 232 235  
 292  
 Joanna 232 237  
 John 232 235 237  
 Mary 235  
 Temperance 235

**BURT**

Abigail 194  
 Bartholomew 194  
 Clarissa 40

**BURTON**

Rosette R. 145  
 William 91

**BUSH**

Content 257  
 Solomon 257

**BUSHELL**

Edward 260

**BUSHROD**

Abigail 251

**BUSSELL**

Sarah 97

**BUTLER**

Betsey 78  
 Emma Eliza 312  
 Lula 141  
 Mary 133  
 Sidney 312  
 Susannah 24

**BYAM**

Alice Lilian 120  
 Carrie Scott 120  
 Charles 84 120  
 Charlotte Maryanna  
 120  
 Ida Imogene 120  
 John 120  
 John Newton 84 120  
 Laura Elizabeth 120  
 Lizzie Ella 120  
 Milton 120  
 Polly 120

**BYRCHE**

Henry 248

**CADDEY**

Robert 184

**CAHOON**

Charles D. 35 70  
 Mary 70

**CALKINS**

Hugh 206  
 Mary 106

**CAMP**

Diana 47 80  
 Major 80

**CANFIELD**

Allie Eleanor 316  
 David 316  
 Julianna 316

**CANNON**

Cornelius 276  
 Mehetabel 276

**CAPEN**

Barnard 229  
 Joan 229  
 Joanna 230  
 John 229 230  
 Radigone 229

**CAPRON**

Oliver 17

**CAREY**

Sarah 286 287

**CARLETON**

Amos M. 118  
 Daniel 118  
 Mary 118  
 Sarah Cerotia 119

**CARLTON**

Amos A. 82  
 Betsey 123  
 Joseph 63

**CARNES**

Anna 313

**CARPENTER**

Agnes 284  
 Alexander 282 284  
 Alice 282 284 285  
 Anna 284  
 Caroline 65  
 Charles 38  
 John 225  
 Juliana 279 282 284  
 285  
 Lucy 38  
 Mary 284 285  
 Priscilla 285  
 Reuben 47

**CARR**

Elijah 141  
 Julia Maria 107 141  
 Juliatha 301  
 Marilla 141  
 Mary 172

**CARTER**

Anna 63  
 Caroline 52 87  
 Joseph 63  
 Sally 106  
 Sophia 28 63  
 William 5

**CARVER**

Abigail 272  
 John 280  
 William 272

**CASE**

Henry 61  
 Mary J. 146  
 Sarah R. 61

**CASS**

Isabel 37  
 Luke 37

**CATER**

William 22

**CAVELL**

Robert 217

**CHAFFEE**

Abigail 31 64  
 Caroline 64  
 Chester 64

**CHAMBERLAIN**

Adelaide Ida Macauley  
 66  
 Adelma 125  
 Anne 20  
 Arminda Finette 66  
 Asa 11  
 Aura 66  
 Azubah 257

**CHAMBERLAIN**

(cont.)  
 Betsey 72 257  
 Catherine 66  
 Charles 66  
 Charles Jewett 66  
 Eliakim 20  
 Elizabeth 66  
 Elizabeth Davison 66  
 Elizabeth Upham 65  
 Eliza Clara 66  
 Flora G. 66  
 Fred Hastings 66  
 George Woodward 66  
 Helen Sapira Douglass  
 66  
 Jacob 6 7  
 Jessie Pearson 66  
 John 66  
 Joseph Scott 66  
 Julia Martha 66  
 Lydia 64  
 Margaret Eleanor 66  
 Martha 65 66  
 Mary 12 66  
 Mary Amanda 66  
 Prudence 11  
 Robert Douglass 66  
 Roswell 65  
 Ruth 59  
 Sarah 4 6 242  
 Schuyler 32 65 66  
 Stephen 59  
 Thomas Jefferson 59  
 William 66

**CHAMBERS**

Richarden 267 268  
 Thomas 267

**CHAMPNEY****CHAMPNEYS**

Mary 197  
 William 184

**CHANDLER**

Bishop 260  
 Hannah B. 115  
 Thomas 5

**CHANNON**

Jone 225  
 Robert 225

**CHAPIN**

Joel 16  
 Rhoda 16

**CHAPLIN**

Caroline L. 338  
 Joseph 335

Sophia 338

**CHAPMAN**

Joanna 256  
 Mary 256  
 Mercy 256 257

**CHASE**

Catherine 65  
 George 65  
 Henry Adams 148  
 Jeanne Scott 148  
 Richard Wade 148  
 Sarah Jane 148  
 Susanna 47

**CHATTERTON**

Anna 112  
 Edward G. 112  
 Laurette 112

**CHAUNCEY**

Charles 286

**CHECKLEY**

Anthony 187

**CHEEVER**

Samuel 187

**CHENERY**

Lambert 192

**CHENEY**

Azubah 4 11 12  
 Joseph 11  
 Lavina 28  
 Margery 11  
 Nathan 28

**CHILD**

Annie A. 83  
 Hannah 196 197  
 John 197  
 Nathaniel 83  
 Richard 5

**CHITTENDON**

Eleanor 219

**CHRISTY**

Clara 317  
 Frank 317

**CHURCH**

Martha Cleora 70

**CHURCHFIELD**

Elizabeth 134  
 Peter 95 134

**CLAFLIN**

Augustus 79 111  
 Ida Cordelia 111  
 Jonathan G. 111  
 Julia Ann 111  
 Lucy A. 111  
 Rosina 111

**CLAP****CLAPP**

Abigail 229 231 232  
 Alice 224  
 Ambrose 228 230  
 Amiel 226  
 Amy 229  
 Anna 229  
 Barbara 228 229  
 Beaton 224  
 Benjamin 233 276  
 Charity 212 233 234  
 292 293  
 Christian 225  
 Deborah 229 230  
 Dorcas 212 232 233  
 239 240 293  
 Dorothy 226  
 Earl 233  
 Ebenezer 229 230  
 233  
 Edith 229  
 Edward 225 226  
 229 230  
 Eleazer 232  
 Elezeus 226  
 Elizabeth 225 227  
 229 230 231 232  
 233 235 292  
 Eyde 227  
 Ezra 229  
 Hannah 226 229  
 230 232  
 Hester 226  
 Increase 231 232  
 233 235 292  
 James 226  
 Jane 225 226 228  
 229  
 Joan 192 224 230  
 Joanna 227  
 John 192 212 224  
 225 226 228 230  
 232 233 239 240  
 293  
 Jone 225 226  
 Katharine 233  
 Katherine 276  
 Margery 227  
 Mary 225 229 231  
 233 293  
 Nathaniel 229 230  
 Nehemiah 229 230  
 Nicholas 224 225  
 226 227 229 230  
 231

- CLAPP** (*cont.*)  
 Noah 229  
 Peter 225 227  
 Preserved 243  
 Prudence 225 226  
     229 230 231 232  
 Radagon 228  
 Radigone 229  
 Rebecca 227  
 Richard 224 225  
     227 228 229 230 231  
 Robert 225 226 227  
 Roger 224 225 226  
     227 230  
 Samuel 230 231 232  
 Sarah 225 226 227  
     229 230  
 Susanna 226 229 230  
 Thomas 228 229  
     230 231 232 233  
 William 224 225  
     226 227 229
- CLARK**  
**CLARKE**  
 Abbie 60  
 Anne 10  
 Elizabeth 246 336  
 Ezra 29  
 Hannah 172  
 Jeremie 181  
 John 107  
 Malinda 107  
 Margaret 31  
 Mary 115 170 263  
 Moses 334 336  
 Ralph 181  
 Samuel 246  
 Sarah 29 40  
 Seth 256  
 Thomas 287
- CLARKSON**  
 Lydia 332
- CLEARKE**  
 Peter 227
- CLEMONS**  
 Ethel 116
- CLESSON**  
 Abigail 251  
 Elizabeth 250  
 Hannah 251  
 John 251  
 Joseph 250 251  
 Mary 243 250 253  
 Matthew 243 250  
 253
- Samuel 250 251  
 Sarah 250  
 Susannah 250  
 Thankful 243 250  
     251  
 William 250
- CLIFFORD**  
 Mina 138
- CLINE**  
 Carl Gordon 72  
 Esther Valerie 72  
 James Crawford 72  
 Robert Fairbank 72
- COBURN**  
 John 10 11  
 Sarah 10 11
- COBLEIGH**  
 Martha 117
- COCKERILL**  
 Susanna 226 229
- COGGAN**  
 Frances 254
- COGGESHALL**  
 Joshua 213
- COGGIN**  
 Abigail 197
- COIT**  
 Abigail 201
- COLBY**  
 Abigail 102  
 Alfred M. 102  
 Bagley 102  
 Carrie 71  
 Charles 102  
 Daniel 73 102  
 Eliza A. 102  
 George F. 102  
 Jacqueline Bella 102  
 James Daniel 102  
 Julia A. 102  
 Laurence Wendell 102  
 Lois S. 102  
 Margaret Ruth 102  
 Maude Alice 102  
 Nellie B. 102  
 Pearl Velma 102  
 Sally 102  
 Waldo M. 102  
 Willis S. 102
- COLCORD**  
 Edward 180
- COLE**  
 Amias 185  
 Anna 146  
 Bertha 147
- Caroline 310  
 Elizabeth 95 133  
     239  
 Ervin P. 123 146  
 Ezra 82  
 Henry 309  
 Hugh 289  
 Jesse 309  
 Jessie 146  
 John 133  
 Lewis Porter 146  
 Mary 133 309  
 Nancy 309  
 Ruth 309  
 William Rodney 309
- COLLAMORE**  
 Agnes 265  
 Anthony 265  
 Edith 265  
 Joan 265  
 John 265  
 Mark 265  
 Mary 265  
 Peter 265  
 Philip 265  
 Thomas 265
- COLLINS**  
 Deborah 309  
 Mary 148  
 Salvin 19  
 Sarah 64
- COLTON**  
 Margaret 77  
 Maria 111  
 Mina C. 79 111  
 Solomon 111
- COLWELL**  
 Lucretia 314
- COMINS**  
 Richard 181
- COMSTOCK**  
 Emma E. 113
- CONANT**  
 Asa 15  
 Asa H. 104  
 Deborah 117  
 Eunice 339  
 Ezra 19
- CONEY**  
**CONEYE**  
**CONIE**  
**CONNEY**  
**CONNYS**  
**CONNYE**  
**CONY**



- CONYE**  
 Abigail 171 172 173  
 183  
 Agnes 168  
 Alice 167  
 Alison 167 168  
 Ann 166  
 Anna 172  
 Anne 169  
 Anthony 166 169  
 Benjamin 170 171  
 Betsey 173  
 Daniel 172 173  
 Deborah 169  
 Elizabeth 166 169 170  
 171 172 174 175 177  
 178 181  
 Ellis 173  
 Geoffrey 166  
 Hannah 173  
 Jane 173  
 John 165 166 167  
 169 170 171 172  
 173 177 178 181  
 Johnne 168  
 Joseph 170 172  
 Lovina 173  
 Lydia 169  
 Margaret 168  
 Mary 23 54 169 170  
 171 172 173 175  
 177  
 Mehetabel 54 172  
 173 194  
 Milla 173  
 Molly 58 59 173  
 Nathan 173  
 Nathaniel 169 170  
 171 172 183  
 Oliver 173  
 Priscilla 172 173  
 Raphell 169  
 Rebecca 169 170  
 172  
 Richard 166 167 168  
 169  
 Robert 165 166 167  
 169  
 Roger 165 167 168  
 Sally 173  
 Samuel 169 172 177  
 Sarah 170 172  
 Thomas 165 166 167  
 168 169 170 172  
 174 175 177
- William 54 165 167  
 168 169 170 172  
 173 175 194
- CONLEY**  
 Harry 83 118  
 Sarah Lydia 118
- CONNABLE**  
 Abby Bonticue 39  
 Celestia 39  
 Dwight Norris 39  
 Edwards 39  
 Harriet Augusta 39  
 Mary Ann Asbury  
 39  
 Samuel 39  
 Sarah Dewey 39  
 Susan Jane 39  
 Susanna 39
- COOK**
- COOKE**  
 Abigail 13 36  
 Content 110  
 Elizabeth 289  
 Jacob 289  
 James 37  
 John 289  
 Jonathan 36  
 Laura 108  
 Martha S. 104  
 Patience 210  
 Tabitha 36  
 Waitstill 37
- COOLY**  
 Capt. A. 56 57
- COMBS**  
 Mary 290 291
- COOMBS**  
 Anthony 256 257  
 Rosanna 256  
 Rosilla 256 257
- COOPER**  
 Ann 283  
 John 285  
 Lydia 283  
 Mary 151  
 Priscilla 284 285
- COPLEDIKE**  
 Elizabeth 166  
 William 166
- COPLEY**  
 Elizabeth 250 253  
 Ruth 253  
 Thomas 253
- CORBIN**  
 Margaret 242
- CORLISS**  
 Betsey 66  
 Elihu 66  
 Emeline W. 32 66  
 67
- CORNELL**
- CORNWELL**  
 John 239  
 Sarah 238  
 Thomas 238 239
- CORY**  
 Mary 238  
 William 238
- COTTERMAN**  
 Hannah 315
- COTTON**  
 John 177  
 Sarah 177  
 William 185
- COURTNEY**  
 David 120  
 Jane 120  
 Sabrina 84 120
- COX**
- COCKES**
- COCKS**  
 Abigail 311  
 Abner 302  
 Absalom 303  
 Alice M. 311  
 Amy 294 295 296  
 297 301 303 307  
 Ann 303 314  
 Anna 296  
 Anna Celestia 311  
 Anne 310 311 315  
 Ann Eliza 312  
 Arthur E. 311  
 Arvilla 311  
 Aurelia 311  
 Benjamin 296 301  
 302 307  
 Benjamin Enoch 312  
 Bertha H. 311  
 Calla Neel 310  
 Capt. 304  
 Caroline 310  
 Catharine 306 307  
 Catherine 296 297  
 301 302 306 307  
 311  
 Celia 310  
 Charles 311  
 Charles Henry 311  
 Christopher 303

## COX (cont.)

Clara A. 311  
 Cora B. 311  
 Cynthia Aurelia 311  
 Daniel 302 310  
 Deborah 309  
 Dennis 309  
 Drucie Cleo 311  
 Edith 309 310  
 Edwin Eugene 311  
 Eli 302  
 Eliza Ann 312  
 Elizabeth 296 309  
 310  
 Emeline 310  
 Emery E. 311  
 Emey 303  
 Emma Eliza 312  
 Emma Jane 312  
 Enoch 126 127 304  
 305 306 307 308  
 309 310 311 312  
 314 315  
 Ethel J. 311  
 Eugene Jackson 310  
 Fannie 311  
 Florence C. 311  
 Frank B. 310  
 George S. 310  
 Hannah 295 296 301  
 302 304  
 Harmon 299 300  
 301 303 304  
 Harriet L. 311  
 Harry Wilbert 311  
 Hellen M. 312  
 Henry Austin 312  
 Isaac 296 298 300  
 301  
 Jackson 310  
 Jacob 301  
 James 309  
 James R. 310  
 Jane 295 301 303 310  
 Jenny 307  
 Jeremiah 308 309  
 Jeremiah Joseph 312  
 Jeremiah William 311  
 Jesse 306 307 308  
 309 311  
 Joel 302  
 John 295 296 299  
 300 302 304 309  
 310  
 Jonathan 296

Joseph 296 304 306  
 307 308 310 311  
 Joseph A. 311  
 Joshua 302 309 310  
 Juliatha 301 302  
 Justass 294  
 Kate Gertrude 311  
 Lavina 309  
 Lena Kate 310  
 Lloyd Joseph 311  
 Louis 309  
 Lydia 302 303 311  
 Malinda 310  
 Margaret 296 302  
 Margery 301  
 Marie Louise 311  
 Martha 296 301 302  
 303 307  
 Martha Jane 312  
 Martha Madeline  
 311  
 Mary 301 302 303  
 306 307 308 309  
 311 314  
 Mary C. 89  
 Mary Catherine 126  
 127 312  
 Mary Fero 311  
 Mary Maud 311  
 Matilda 310  
 Millyann 310  
 Nancy 307 309 310  
 311  
 Nancy Ann 311  
 Naomi 302 303 304  
 305 307  
 Nathan 301 306 309  
 310 311 314 315  
 Nathaniel 296 302  
 Nathan Monroe 311  
 Olive 296  
 Pattie 309  
 Phebe 301  
 Phillip 227  
 Ralph 311  
 Rebecca 296 300  
 301 302  
 Richard 296  
 Robert 309  
 Roseann 310  
 Rufus Edgar 304  
 310  
 Ruth 301 302 303  
 306 307 309 311  
 314 315

Sally 307 308 309  
 310  
 Samuel 298 301 306  
 307  
 Sarah 126 127 296  
 302 303 311 312  
 315  
 Sarah Ann 311 312  
 Simon Ratclif 311  
 Solomon 298 299  
 300 302 303 304  
 305 306 307 308  
 309  
 Stella G. 311  
 Stephen 303  
 Thomas 296 299  
 300 301 302 303  
 304 305  
 Thomas Jefferson 310  
 Thomas Walter 311  
 Virginia Alice 310  
 William 294 295 296  
 297 298 299 300  
 301 302 306 307  
 308 309 310  
 William Kerns 312  
 Winnie S. 315

COXETER  
 Grace 139  
 James A. 104

CRABBE  
 Alice 184

CRAFTS  
 Capt. Ebenezer 28

CRAIN  
 Alexander D. 113  
 145  
 George H. 145  
 Helen Gertrude 145  
 Jane 145  
 John G. 145  
 Marion A. 145

CRAM  
 Alden L. 101  
 Gertrude 101  
 Ruth A. H. 101

CRAMER  
 Fred 141  
 Glendora Erminie 141

CRANDALL  
 Julia Maria 141

CRESSEY  
 Abigail Jewett 338  
 John 338  
 Michael 329



- CRESSEY** (*cont.*)  
 Sarah 326 329  
 Susanna 338
- CROCKER**  
 Francis 211  
 John 235  
 Joseph 235  
 Mary 235  
 Temperance 235
- CRONKHITE**  
 Cora Estella 118  
 Dan 83 118
- CROSBY**  
 Alonzo Knox 133  
 Cornelia L. 133  
 Elizabeth 42 326  
 327 328  
 Hepsabah 328  
 Jonathan 328  
 Joseph 197  
 Nathaniel 327 328  
 Olive Louise 91 133  
 Sarah 196 197
- CROSS**  
 Carrie Scott 120  
 John A. 120  
 Sarah 142
- CROSSFIELD**  
 Alice 28  
 Hannah 28  
 James 28  
 Onias 28
- CROSTEN**  
 Joan 179  
 John 179
- CROUCH**  
 Abigail 102
- CROW**  
 James Nicholas 60
- CRUTCHET**
- CRUTCHETT**  
 Anne 225  
 Eyde 225 227
- CUDWORTH**  
 Benjamin 260  
 Damaris 260  
 Israel 262  
 James 254 255 259  
 260 261 262  
 Joanna 262  
 John 260  
 Jonathan 262  
 Mary 254 255 262  
 Ralph 259 260 261  
 Rebecca 260
- Samuel 260  
 Sarah 262  
 Thomas 260
- CULLEY**  
 Mary 114
- CULVER**  
 Ann 192  
 Edward 192  
 John 192  
 Joseph 192  
 Joshua 192  
 Samuel 192
- CUMMINGS**  
 Abbie Jane 339  
 Alfred 339  
 Almira 339  
 Charles Arthur 339  
 Elijah 339  
 Emeline 144  
 Eunice 339  
 George Washington  
 339  
 Hannah Eva 339  
 Jacob 9 21  
 Joseph 277  
 Kate 100  
 Laura Anna 339  
 Martha Stevens 339  
 Mary C. 339  
 Salome M. 339  
 Sarah Burgess 339  
 Temperance 277  
 William 335 338  
 William Perley 339  
 William Scott 339
- CUNNINGHAM**  
 Ellen 96
- CURTIS**  
 Abigail 267 268  
 Anne 268  
 Benjamin 268  
 Deborah 268  
 Deliverance 157  
 Dodovah 268  
 Elizabeth 265 267  
 268  
 Hannah 268  
 Job 268  
 John 157 265 267  
 268  
 Joseph 268  
 Lydia 268  
 Patience 25  
 Richard 265 267 268  
 Samuel 268
- Sarah 268  
 Thomas 265 267  
 268  
 William 265 267 268  
 270
- CUSHING**  
 Ellen A. 122 146
- CUSHMAN**  
 Mary 190  
 Thomas 190 287
- CUTLER**  
 Abigail 30  
 Betsey 30  
 Hannah 30  
 John 30 31  
 Joseph Scott 30  
 Joshua 30  
 Lydia 31  
 Mehetabel 30  
 Nathan 11 30 31  
 Obed 31  
 Prudence 30 31  
 Sewall 30
- CUTTING**  
 David 21 161 162  
 Sarah 8 21 162 343
- DABYN**  
 Robert 236
- DALAND**
- DALLAND**  
 Alice 179  
 William 176 179
- DALES**  
 Anna F. 116  
 Charles Scott 116  
 Clara 116  
 Dora Leona 116  
 Edward Verner 116  
 Flora Isabelle 116  
 Hugh 116  
 Kate 116  
 James Rainey 81  
 116  
 Jessie 116  
 John Bertram 116  
 John Blakely 116  
 Margaret 116  
 Marian 116  
 Sarah Lansing 116  
 Susan Adaline 116
- DALLIBAR**  
 Mary 187
- DALY**  
 Ann E. 60



- DAMON**  
Lucinda 101
- DANA**  
Charity Scott 64  
Charles 64  
Edward 64  
Harold 64  
John 64  
Joseph 64  
Minnie 64  
Thankful 6
- DANE**  
Dorcas 41
- DANFORTH**  
Rev. Samuel 279
- DANIEL**  
Katharine 204 205  
Mary 324  
William 205
- DANIELS**  
Chloe 6 12  
Reuben 12
- DARES**  
Norman A. 134  
Sara Maud 134
- DARLING**  
Chloe 13 37 38  
Elizabeth 38  
Jacob 38  
John 84  
Joseph 38  
Lucy 38  
Luke 38 39  
Lydia 38 84  
Mary 38  
Miranda 84  
Prudence 37 38 77  
Sarah 121  
Silas 38  
Stephen 13 37 38
- DAVENPORT**  
Elizabeth Louise 146  
James Scott 146  
Joel H. 146  
John P. 122 146  
Lizzie L. 146  
Mary J. 146
- DAVIS**  
Abigail 244  
Alice 242  
Anna 242  
Benjamin 242 244  
Bethia 242  
Carlos C. 139  
Charles 302  
Daniel 310  
Deborah 242  
Dolar 235 237  
Dorcas 202 244 245  
Ebenezer 242  
Edith 310  
Elinor 244  
Elizabeth 5 209 212  
242 243 244 245  
General 52  
Grace 139  
Hannah 242 243  
245 246  
Ichabod 242  
Isaac 242 244  
James 209  
Jane 242  
Jemima 244  
Jerusha 212 244 245  
Jesse 151  
Joanna 235 237  
John 242 243 244  
246  
Jonathan 242  
Joseph 5 242 243  
244  
Margaret 242  
Mary 242 243 244  
256  
Matthew 242  
Mehetabel 244  
Nahum 244 245  
Polly 48  
Rachel 242  
Rebecca 244  
Reuben 244 245  
Robert 256  
Ruth Coxeter 139  
Samuel 212 242 243  
244 246 250 251  
Sarah 3 4 242 302  
Sarah Louise 151  
Simon 48  
Thankful 243 244  
250 251  
Thomas 302  
William 242
- DAVISON**  
Abigail L. 34  
Charlotte C. 34 63 96  
Daniel 34 96  
Daniel S. 34  
Elizabeth N. 34  
Lydia Ann 34  
Lydia Scott 34 96
- Margaret 34  
Maria D. 34  
Nicholas 181  
Susan Elizabeth 66
- DAVY**  
Angie 142  
Edward 142  
Edwin 142  
Ida 142  
Norman C. 108 142  
Ruth 142  
Sarah 142
- DAY**  
Bethia 202  
Elizabeth 194  
Lydia 12 34  
Rachel 327  
Ralph 194
- DEALL**  
Ann 207
- DEAN**  
Joanna 257  
John 333  
Martha 134  
Mary 257 333  
Paul 257  
Silas 257  
Thankful 276
- DEARING**  
Henry 321
- DECKER**  
Benjamin 327  
Elizabeth 327  
John 325 327  
Joseph 327  
Mary 327  
Sarah 327
- DELONG**  
Catharine 316
- DEMAS**  
Anna 137  
Erastus 137  
Jewett 98 137  
Nellie R. 137
- DENNEY**  
James 298
- DENNIS**  
Allie Eleanor 316  
James 169 170  
Marie 170  
Mary 169 209
- DENSLOW**  
Ruth 253
- DENTON**  
Anthony Y. 116

- DENTON** (*cont.*)  
 Bessie Scott 116  
 Cornelia 116  
 Ethel 116  
 Hattie 116  
 John 116  
 Lewis A. 116  
 William H. 116
- DERELY**  
 William 248
- DERSCHELL**  
 Anna Laura 71  
 Ellen Martha 71  
 Margaret 71  
 Michael 71  
 Stephen 71
- DEVONPORT**  
 James 171
- DEVOTION**  
 Mary 242
- DEWOLF**  
 Clara A. 311
- DEXTER**  
 James 212  
 Lois 212  
 Thomas 180
- DEYARMOND**  
 Elizabeth 53
- DEYO**  
 Clarence W. 138  
 Harriet 138  
 Lillian Eleanor 138
- DICKENS**  
 Caroline 37 78  
 Carrie 109  
 Chloe 109  
 Eldora 109  
 Fannie 109  
 Hannah 78  
 Ida V. 109  
 Joel 109  
 Robert 78  
 Stephen 78 109
- DICKESON**
- DICKSON**  
 Carlos 22  
 Henry 294  
 John, Sr. 60  
 Ruth 294  
 William 23
- DICKINSON**  
 Elizabeth 208  
 Matthew 208  
 Peter 208  
 Robert 208
- Sally 37  
 Susan 208
- DIGBY**  
 John 166
- DILLINGHAM**  
 Dorcas 239
- DIMMOCK**  
 Joanna 235  
 Shubael 235
- DIXON**  
 Ann 314  
 Anne 310 311 315  
 Catherine 300  
 Elizabeth 300  
 Hannah 300  
 Henry 297 300  
 John 297 300 306  
 Joshua 300  
 Martha 300  
 Mary 300  
 Nathan 303  
 Rebecca 300  
 Ruth 300  
 Samuel 300  
 Simon 299  
 William 306 311
- DOBES**  
 Dorytie 174  
 Dorothy 175
- DOBSON**  
 Capt. Charles 181
- DODD**  
 Roxy Ann 123
- DODGE**  
 Almira Newell 338  
 Andrew 335  
 Benjamin Scott 338  
 Betsey 338  
 Caroline L. 338  
 Eliza J. 85  
 Eliza Mary 338  
 Georgiana 338  
 Hannah M. 338  
 Jane 85  
 Lucy 338  
 Lyman 85  
 Martha 338  
 Martha Perley 338  
 Mary 338  
 Mary C. 339  
 Mercy 341  
 Phineas 338  
 Solomon 335 338  
 Sophia 338  
 Sylvanus 338
- DOGGETT**
- DOGED**  
 John 211  
 Sarah 211
- DOLE**  
 Elizabeth 339  
 Hannah 339  
 Judith 332  
 Paul 335 339  
 William 339
- DOLIBER**
- DAULLOUER**  
 Samuel 206
- DONAGHY**  
 Anna 105  
 Myrtie Belle 105  
 William 105  
 Williard Rodney 105  
 Williard Whitfield 105
- DONYNGTON**  
 John 174
- DOOLITTLE**  
 Adrastus 83  
 Alvin B. 62  
 Amzi 15  
 Clarissa 40  
 Fanny 50 83  
 Martha 83  
 Mary 91  
 Roswell 40  
 Sarah 40  
 Sophia 54 91  
 Titus 91 93
- DOPP**  
 Susan 77 108
- DORRINGTON**  
 Esther 102  
 Margaret Ruth 102  
 Mitchell 102
- DOTY**  
 Desire 211  
 James 264  
 Lydia 264  
 Mary 264
- DOUGLAS**  
 Amanda Jane 43  
 Stephen A. 130
- DOVER**  
 Mary 252 253
- DOWNING**  
 Lovisa 214
- DOWNS**  
 John 170
- DOWSE**  
 Cassander 177

- DOWSE** (*cont.*)  
 Isabel 176 177  
 John 177  
**DRAKE**  
 Jane 222  
 Phillip 227  
**DRAPER**  
 Ira 102  
 John 194  
**DREHER**  
 Andrew 315 316  
 George 316  
 Hannah 316  
 John 316  
 Margaret 316  
 Mary 316  
 Mary Ann 316  
 Peggy 316  
 Polly 316  
**DRESSER**  
 Aaron 11 328 330  
     331  
 Abigail 10 11  
 Anne 10  
 Asa 10 11  
 Benjamin 6 11 20  
 David 11  
 Elijah 330  
 Elizabeth 330  
 Hannah 10 11 330  
 Irena 11  
 Isaac 11  
 James 11  
 Jedediah 330  
 Jemima 11 20  
 John 4 10 11 20 330  
 Joseph 11  
 Margaret 330  
 Mary 11 338  
 Mehetable 330 331  
 Mercy 10  
 Miranda 51  
 Olive 330  
 Oliver 330  
 Patience 10 11  
 Prudence 11  
 Richard 10  
 Sarah 10 11 20  
 Serviah 11  
**DREW**  
 Thomas 276  
**DRUMMOND**  
 Abner K. 314  
 Alonzo 316  
 Amelia M. 315  
 Ann 314  
 Anna 313  
 Benjamin 311 312  
     313 314 315 317  
 Benjamin Franklin  
     314  
 Benjamin K. 315  
 Carson W. 314  
 Catherine 314 316  
 Charles 316  
 Clara 317  
 David Charles 316  
 David J. 315  
 David L. 314  
 Eleanor Jane 316  
 Elizabeth 316  
 Elizabeth Cook 317  
 Ellen 314  
 Emma 315  
 Frances 317  
 Frances Elizabeth  
     316  
 Hannah 315 316  
 Hannah B. 317  
 Jane 316  
 Jerry W. 314  
 John 316  
 John Kay 313 317  
 Josephine Kay 317  
 Josiah 313 314 315  
     316  
 Julianna 316  
 Lena Catharine 316  
 Lorenzo 316  
 Louisa 316  
 Lucretia 314  
 Lydia 316  
 Margaret 316  
 Martha 314  
 Martha E. 315  
 Mary 311 313 314  
     315 316  
 Mary A. 314 315  
 Mary Ann 312 313  
     314  
 Milly E. 315  
 Perley V. 314  
 Rodman Marion 316  
 Ruth 314 315  
 Sarah 126 127 311  
     312 314 315 316  
 Silas Foster 317  
 Socrates K. 314  
 Wesley 316  
 Wesley N. 315  
 William J. 314  
 William Kerns 311  
     314 315  
 William W. 315  
 Winnie S. 315  
**DRURY**  
 Herbert 182  
**DRUSCOMB**  
 Katharine 226  
 Susanna 226  
**DUDLEY**  
 Elizabeth 7  
 Eliza J. 85  
 Herbert 51 85  
 Joseph 85  
 Mary 85  
 Mary B. 85  
 Mary C. 85  
 Thomas 7  
 William 161  
**DUMMER**  
 Dorothy 333  
 Hannah 333  
 Richard 333  
 William 333  
**DUNBAR**  
 Camilla 148  
 Hannah 173  
**DUNCAN**  
**DUNKIN**  
 Deliverance 157  
 Hannah 3 157 325  
 Jabez 157  
 John 157  
 Margaret 157  
 Mary 3 157  
 Samuel 3 157  
 Sarah 157  
 Thomas 157  
**DUNHAM**  
 Mary 244  
 Micajah 244  
**DUNKE**  
 Katharine 219  
**DUNKLEE**  
**DUNKLEN**  
 Abigail 41 44  
 Addison R. 40  
 Adelbert A. 40  
 Admatha 42  
 Alatheia Brown 40  
 Albert Ellis 41  
 Albert Goodell 44  
 Alice Emogene 41  
 Allen Bicknell 40



**DUNKLEE** (*cont.*)

Amanda W. 41  
 Amarett Elvira 41  
 Amy Mabel 44  
 Anna 40 41  
 Ann B. 40  
 Aurora B. 40  
 Azuba 42  
 Belinda C. 40  
 Betsey 41  
 Caroline 40  
 Charles 41  
 Charles R. 42  
 Chester 41  
 Christine Cadett 41  
 Clarissa 40  
 Dana B. 40  
 David Edward 43  
 Delano D. 40  
 Edward Clark 43  
 Edward Tracy 41 43  
 Edwin 41  
 Ella Arabelle 41  
 Ellen 41  
 Ellis 41  
 Emma 40 41  
 Emory 40  
 Esther 41  
 Esther Jane 41  
 Eulalia 40  
 Eunice 41  
 Fanny 41  
 Frank 41  
 Frank Truman 40  
 Freddie 41  
 Fred W. 41  
 George Allen 40  
 George E. 41  
 Grace Ada 43 44  
 Harriet 40 41  
 Harriet E. 41  
 Harrison E. 40  
 Harvey W. F. 42  
 Helen 42  
 Helen J. 41  
 Henry 41  
 Henry E. 41  
 Herbert 40  
 Hugh Henry 43  
 Jacob 41  
 Jane 41  
 Jane Melinda 42  
 Jesse 42  
 Jesse Scott 41  
 John 42

John A. 41  
 Jonathan 14 39 40 44  
 Jonathan O. 40  
 Julia Emma 41  
 Laura 42  
 Laurana 42 45  
 Lucy Janett 42  
 Maria 41  
 Martha 4 39 41  
 Martha H. 40  
 Mary 41 42 196 197  
 Matilda 42  
 Maud Winifred 43  
 Minnie 41  
 Nancy 42  
 Nathan 40  
 Nathaniel 197  
 Nelson 40  
 Noah Webster 41  
 Osaline K. 40  
 Patty Maria 40  
 Priscilla 42  
 Richmond 40  
 Robert 39  
 Robert Edward 43  
 44  
 Rosalie 40  
 Roxana 41 42  
 Ruth 40 41  
 Sarah 15 39 40 41 44  
 Sarah Scott 40  
 Scott 41  
 Sila Emeline 43  
 Solomon 40  
 Solomon Nathan 44  
 Stella 40  
 Susan Maria 40  
 Wealthy Ann 40  
 Wesley 40  
 Willard S. 41  
 William 40

**DUNLAP**  
 John 332  
 Mary 332

**DUNN**  
 Ellen 146

**DUNSMOOR**  
 Samuel 54

**DURKEE**  
 Eunice 87  
 Thomas 58

**DUSTAN**

**DUSTIN**

**DUSTON**  
 Deborah 66

Grace Nichols 100  
 Jonathan 66  
 Nancy 67  
 Nancy B. 32 66

**DUTTON**  
 Bertha Jane 125  
 Calista 125  
 George 125  
 Ira 63 97  
 Laura 97  
 Samuel 97

**DWINEL**  
 Julia Louise 67  
 Levi G. 67  
 Louise M. 67  
 Mary Avis 67  
 Maurice Kennan 67

**DWIGHT**  
 J. S. E. 89  
 Joseph 47  
 Josiah 6

**DYLNOTT**  
 Thomas 217

**EARL**

**EARLE**  
 Dorcas 212 232 233  
 238 239 240 241  
 293  
 Elizabeth 240  
 Joan 238  
 John 239  
 Joseph 239  
 Martha 238  
 Mary 238 240  
 Prudence 238  
 Ralph 233 238 239  
 241  
 Sarah 238  
 William 238 239

**EAMES**  
 Anthony 290  
 Eliza Ann 105  
 Etta A. 105  
 Frank H. 105  
 Henry 105  
 Percy F. 105  
 Will H. 105

**EATON**  
 Diadama 33  
 Emily Alice 122  
 Erasmus 33  
 John 12 33 34 96  
 123  
 Lemuel 33

- EATON** (*cont.*)  
 Lucy 33  
 Lydia 33 96  
 Lydia S. 96  
 Lydia Scott 34  
 Molly 33  
 Molly Warren 33  
 Perley 33  
 Wealtha R. 123
- EBDEN**
- EBDON**  
 Thomas 225  
 William 225 227
- EDDY**  
 Elvira 139  
 Flora Isabelle 116  
 Morton S. 116  
 Rose J. 116
- EDMANDS**
- EDMUNDS**  
 Ann 159  
 Bathsheba 161  
 Benjamin 160 161  
 162  
 Capt. 5  
 Ebenezer 160  
 Elizabeth 159 160  
 Hannah 8 160 161  
 162  
 John 159 160 161  
 Jonathan 160  
 Joseph 8 9 159 160  
 161 162  
 Josiah 160  
 Mary 4 8 159 160  
 161 162  
 Mehetabel 162  
 Nathaniel 160  
 Rebecca 160  
 Samuel 159 160  
 Sarah 21 159 162  
 Susanna 159  
 William 4 8 159 160  
 161 162
- EDWARD VI**  
 King of England 273
- EDWARDS**  
 Alexander 243 246  
 249  
 Artemus 141  
 Benjamin 246  
 Catherine 311  
 Elizabeth 246  
 Fred Eugene 141  
 Hannah 242 243 246
- Hepzibah 246  
 John 180  
 Joseph 246  
 Lena M. 141  
 Margaret Pauline 141  
 Maria 141  
 Mary 246  
 Nathaniel 246  
 Robert 259  
 Samuel 246  
 Sarah 243 246 249  
 265  
 Thankful 246
- EFNER**  
 Emma E. 118  
 Lemuel 83 118
- EINSEL**  
 Charles E. 144  
 Elizabeth 113  
 Elizabeth Cathryn  
 144  
 Jane Ann 144  
 Laura Scott 144
- ELDERKIN**  
 John 206
- ELIOT**  
 John 4
- ELKINS**  
 Elizabeth 35  
 Jonathan 31 34  
 Sabra 12 31 34
- ELLIS**
- ELLICE**  
 Abiel 192  
 Abigail 172 193 194  
 199 202 203  
 Ann 192  
 Annah 193  
 Benjamin 305  
 Carrie B. 113  
 Carrie Burton 145  
 Deliverance 194  
 Ebenezer 193 194  
 Eliezer 193  
 Elizabeth 53 193  
 194 196 197 199  
 Hannah 79 192 194  
 Jabez 79  
 Jabez Wadsworth  
 145  
 Joan 192 230  
 Joanna 192 276  
 Joel 275  
 John 192 193 194  
 199 230
- Joseph 192 193  
 Juda 192  
 Laura 46 79  
 Mary 53 94 192 193  
 292  
 Matthias 274  
 Mehetabel 54 172  
 193 194  
 Mercy 274  
 Olive 194  
 Patience 192  
 Rebecca 193  
 Reuben 94  
 Richard 192 193 194  
 196 197 260  
 Rosette R. 145  
 Ruth 192 193  
 Samuel 192 194  
 Sarah 193 194  
 Susan 192  
 Sybil 194  
 Thomas 53 192  
 William 172 194  
 202 203
- ELMER**  
 Elijah 48  
 Grace 48
- ELMES**  
 Catherine 254  
 Rodolphus 254 255
- ELMORE**  
 Alexander 85 121 122  
 Amelia D. 121  
 Annie L. 121  
 Charles Henry 121  
 Elizabeth L. 85 121  
 Emily Alice 122  
 Frank 121  
 Fred 122  
 George Addison 122  
 Hezekiah 121  
 Linnie M. 122  
 Morey 121  
 Nellie Mary 121  
 Tabitha 121
- ELSEGOOD**  
 Matthew 316
- ELWELL**  
 Diana 108  
 Isaac 201  
 Mehetabel 201
- ELWOOD**  
 Marilla 141
- EMBLY**  
 John 295

- EMBLY** (*cont.*)  
 Thomas 295  
**EMERSON**  
 Anne Howe 63  
 Ezra 106  
 Harriet 41  
 Irena 75 106  
 John 28 30 63  
 Lydia 63  
 Mary 41  
 Sally 106  
 Thomas 63  
 Violet Forward 30 63  
**EMERY**  
 Sarah 333  
**ENDICOTT**  
 John 198  
**ENOS**  
 Hannah 84  
 Joseph 84  
 Mary Ann 50 84  
**ERSKINE**  
 Achsah 50  
 Azubah C. 49 81  
 John 48 50 81  
 Phebe 81  
**ESTABROOK**  
 Harriet 138  
 Lydia Eliza 105  
**ESTY**  
 Charlie Nelson 122  
 Emma Jane 122  
 Freddie Salisbury 221  
 Isaac 122  
 Nelson 85 122  
 Patty 122  
 Sarah Ann 85 122  
**EVANS**  
 Charles 103  
 Earl 103  
 Emma 134  
 Helen E. 74  
 Helen Etta 103  
 Henry M. 121  
 Jeannette Lydia 153  
 John 84 95 121 134  
 Lydia 85  
 Lydia Maria 121  
 Mary E. 121  
 Mary S. 121  
 Moses 16  
 Nelson 85  
 Nelson R. 121  
 Philena 103  
 Rufus E. 121  
 Sarah 121  
 Wealthy Ann 40  
**EVELETH**  
 Abigail 201  
 Mary 201  
**EVERETT**  
 Abigail 63  
 Lorenzo C. 63  
 Peletiah M. 63  
**FADDES**  
 Matilda 310  
**FAIRBANK**  
**FAIRBANKS**  
 Betsey 72  
 Catherine 72  
 Eunity 71 72  
 Eunity Moore 73  
 Fanny 72  
 Frances E. 72  
 Horace Scott 72  
 James 71 72  
 James Freelove 72  
 Laura 71  
 Mahala Aurilla 72  
 Mahala Valerie 72  
 Mary 72  
 Mary Eliza 72  
 Nancy 71  
 Olive 194  
 Willard 72  
 Willard Harrison 72  
**FANNING**  
 David 304  
**FANTINGE**  
 Mary 207  
**FARMER**  
 Edmund 260  
**FARNHAM**  
 Eugenie 61  
 Luther 61  
**FARR**  
 Mrs. Martha H. 40  
**FARRELL**  
 Isaac 23  
**FARRINGTON**  
 Abigail 199  
 Daniel 199  
**FARWELL**  
 Charles 129  
 Clarissa 49 80  
 Jonathan 80  
 Priscilla 80  
**FASSETT**  
 Adelma 125  
 Carrie Ella 125  
 Dennison R. 125  
 Samuel 14  
**FAUNCE**  
 John 279 283  
 Patience 283  
**FAY**  
 Eliza H. 61  
 Eugenie 61  
 Francis E. 61  
 George H. 61  
 John 61  
 Levi 25 26 27 61  
 Lovina 61  
 Lucretia 26 61  
 Lucretia Carter 61  
 Sarah Ann 61  
 Sarah E. 61  
 Sarah Jane 61  
 Windsor L. 61  
**FELD**  
 Alice 179  
 George 179  
 Joan 179  
 John 179  
 Margaret 179  
 Mary 176 179  
 Nicholas 176 179  
 Robert 179  
 Thomas 179  
**FELTON**  
 A. M. 61  
 Calvin 47  
 Clarissa 61  
 Jerusha 47  
 Lovina 61  
 Lyman 25 61  
 Lyman Scott 61  
 Mary Elizabeth 61  
 Matthias 61  
 Matthias Brett 61  
 Rachel 61  
 Relief 61  
 Sally 26 61  
 Sarah R. 61  
**FELTS**  
 Anna F. 116  
 Martha Jane 116  
 William Wesley 116  
**FERGUSON**  
**FURGESON**  
 Archebald 187 188  
 Archibald 189  
 Mary 186 187 188  
 189



**FERNISIDE**

Hannah 237

**FERRILL**

Martha 301

William 301

**FERRY**

John 213

**FESSENDEN**

"Bro." 195

**FIELD**

Anna 112

Anna T. 112

Elihu 73 102 103

Elvira 74 102 103

Marshall 129

Martha 83

Mary 246

John 246

Jonathan Stearns

112

Joseph 56 90

Lurana 102

William 175

**FIELDS**

Ephraim 90

**FINCH**

Mary Elizabeth 135

**FINCHER**

Elizabeth 296

Francis 296

John 296

**FIRMAN**

Thomas 260

**FISH**

Eunice 52

Mary 38

**FISHER**

Abigail 199

Amos 193

Caroline 40

Constance 198

Daniel 40

Ebenezer 199

Elizabeth 193 198

199

Hannah 199

Janet 53

John 193

Lizzie 147

Mary 193 231

Meletiah 193 198

199 200

Rebecca 193 198

Samuel 193 198 199 200

Thomas 198

**FISKE**

Lydia 32

Matilda 42

**FLANDERS**

Jane 85

**FLINDER**

Richard 182

**FLINT**

Almira 81

Austin 49 81

Eunice 81

Josias 81

Julia Root 81

**FOLGER**

Dorcas 160

**FOLLETT**

Abigail W. 62

Benjamin 62

Christian 48

Damaris 24 62

Elizabeth 27 62

Hannah 62

John 48 62

Levi 15 16 48

Luthida 25 26 62

Maria C. 62

Maryett C. 62

Mercy 16 48

Seth A. 62

Walton 62

William 25 62 180

**FOORD**

Edmund 259

**FOOTMAN**

Thomas 180

**FORBES**

Patty 122

**FORD**

Bernice Foster 113

Bethia 221

Clark Ellis 113

Cornelius 79 113

Elbridge 113

George E. 113

Harriet Emeline 113

Joanna 227

Lydia 272

Mary E. 113

Michael 221 272

Thomas 227

Tilla 113

Will G. 113

**FOSTER**

Alvin Rice 104

Elisha 26

Eliza Ann 104

George 316

Hannah 313

Hannah B. 317

Henry 26

Lettice 247

Mary 221 316

Silas 317

**FOWLE**

John 174

Thomas 174

**FOWLER**

Abel 35 69

Abigail 69

Anson 69

Harriet 69

John 69

Lydia 69

Martha 335

Mary 69

Nelson 69

Ruth 69

Sarah E. 69

William 69

**FOX**

Harriet 82

**FRANCK**

Inez 124

Walter 124

**FRASER**

Emma Jane 312

James 296

Rebecca 296

**FREDD**

Benjamin 297

Deborah 297

**FREEBORN**

Hiram 38

**FREEMAN**

Benjamin 275

Lucinda 65

Lydia 275

Patience 275

Sarah 275

Southworth 19

**FRENCH**

Abigail 197

Charles 316

Elizabeth 193 195

196 197

Francis 195

Hannah 196 197

Jacob 196 197

Joanna 195

John 195 196 197

**FRENCH** (*cont.*)

Joseph 195  
 Judith 236  
 Mary 195 196 197  
 Nathaniel 195  
 Rebecca 316  
 Samuel 197  
 Sarah 195 196 197  
 Susan Angelia 125  
 William 195 196

**FREYR**

William 167

**FRISKENY**

John 166

**FRYE**

Elizabeth 31

**FULLBROOKE**

John 224

**FULLER**

Agnes 284  
 Alice 284  
 Clara 108 141  
 Hannah 279  
 John 275  
 Mary 275  
 Philena 103  
 Samuel 279 284

**FULLERTON**

Hellen M. 311 312

**FURR**

Lollie B. 126 148  
 Margaret 148  
 S. B. 148

**GAGE**

Jonathan 333  
 Susannah 333

**GALE**

Abigail 35  
 Alice C. 80  
 Ambrose 187  
 Betsey 80  
 Francis 46 79  
 Hannah 66  
 Henry 19  
 Lucy A. 111  
 Patience 47 79  
 Richard 37  
 Sarah E. 80  
 Sawin 80  
 Wesley 80

**GALLOWAY**

Damascus Wills 116  
 Dora Leona 116  
 Jane 116

**GALLUP**

Adaline 46  
 Eunice 46  
 George 46  
 George Otis 46  
 Henry W. 46  
 Hiram 46  
 Louisa 46  
 Louisa Lyman 46  
 Luther 46  
 Martha A. 46  
 Mary Sarah 46  
 Miriam 46  
 Olive 46  
 Reuben Lyman 46  
 Samantha Eunice 46  
 Sarah A. 46

**GALLYEN**

Elizabeth 310

**GAMER**

Lydia 263 264

**GANDRIE**

John 176

**GARDINER**

Harrison 99  
 Joseph Wanton 99  
 Llewellyn E. 99  
 Mary Ida 99  
 Massena Tanner 99

**GARDNER**

Sarah 107

**GARFIELD**

Salome 73 74 75

**GARLAND**

Katharine 332

**GARLANTE**

Agnes 229  
 Edith 229

**GARN**

Ira 146  
 Jessie 146

**GARNSEY**

Nellie 103

**GARRETT**

John 297  
 Margaret 297

**GARRETSON**

Martha 296 301 302  
 307

**GASKILL**

Asa 13  
 Lona 13

**GATCOMB**

Francis 5

**GATES**

Estelle 44  
 Fanny 72  
 Gertrude Arvilla 44  
 Horace 44  
 Perley Ball 44

**GAYLORD**

Hestina 108

**GEE**

Delight 82

**GENERY**

Isaac 192 193  
 John 192 193  
 Lambert 192 193  
 Mary 192  
 Sarah 193  
 Thamzin 192

**GEORGE**

Elizabeth 160  
 Hannah 199  
 Mary 159  
 Thomas 199

**GERO**

Genevieve C. 137  
 George E. 137

**GEROULD**

Asahel 30  
 Joshua 11 30  
 Mary 30 31  
 Prudence 30 31  
 Stephen 30

**GERRY**

C. H. 67  
 E. C. 67  
 Sarah A. 34 67

**GHORMLEY**

Clarence 116  
 Helen 116  
 James Dales 116  
 Margaret 116  
 Sarah Lansing 116  
 Wilbert D. 116  
 William Kerr 116

**GIBBANE**

Anne 174

**GIBBON**

Anne 175

**GIBBS**

Sarah 274  
 Susanna 84

**GIBSON**

Hattie 101

**GILBERT**

George 72

- GILBERT** (*cont.*)  
 Mehetabel 37  
 Sally Deborah 119  
 Stella 72  
**GILCHRIST**  
 Bernice 136  
 C. Scott 136  
 Dean DeWitte 136  
 George D. 136  
**GILL**  
 Hannah 232  
**GILLAME**  
 Elizabeth 270 271  
**GILLIN**  
 Sarah 147  
**GILMAN**  
 Harriet 69  
 Jane 69  
 John 35 69  
 Joseph Floyd 69  
 Lucinda Scott 69  
**GILMORE**  
 Louise Gallup 100  
**GILSON**  
 Anna 175  
 Anne 174  
 Joanna 175  
 John 175  
 Thomas 175  
**GIVENS**  
 Calla Neel 310  
 E. P. 310  
 Martha 310  
**GLADDEN**  
 Martha 41  
**GLASCOCK**  
 Alice 284  
**GLEASON**  
 Azubah Wright 96  
 Catherine 96  
**GODDARD**  
 Josiah 242  
 Rachel 242  
**GODFREY**  
 James 63  
**GOLDSMITH**  
 Elizabeth 218  
**GOODALE**  
 Abraham 210  
 Anna 49  
 Isaake 210  
 Katharine 209 210  
 Margaret 210  
 Mary 210  
 Patience 210  
 Robert 209 210  
 Sarah 202 209 210  
 Zachariah 210  
**GOODELL**  
 Cassandra 71  
 Emeline 43  
 Ira 43  
 John 16  
 Lila Emeline 43  
**GOODHUE**  
 Aaron Smith 112  
 Caroline 112  
 Cynthia 79  
 Cynthia H. 112  
**GOODSPEED**  
 Alice 235  
 Amanda C. 77  
 Charles 77  
 Charles F. 77  
 Charles William 77  
 Charlotte 77  
 Cornelius 77  
 Elizabeth 232 235  
 Ella I. 77  
 Emily 77  
 Esther C. 77  
 Frances 77  
 Frederick Knox 77  
 Haven 77  
 Helen 77  
 James 77  
 James Charlton 77  
 John 37 77  
 John C. 77  
 John Francis 77  
 Lucretia 77  
 Lucretia I. 77  
 Mary 235  
 Mary Virginia 77  
 Melissa 77  
 Minnie May 77  
 Nathaniel 232 235  
 Oriel 77  
 Phebe 77  
 Roger 235  
 Samuel 77  
 Samuel Fremont 77  
**GOODWARD**  
 John 180  
**GOOKIN**  
 Richard 30  
 Samuel 329  
**GOOLD**  
 Jeremiah 180  
**GORE**  
 Desire 40  
**GORHAM**  
 Abby 68  
 John 279  
 William 23  
**GOSS**  
 Abigail 18  
 Asa 26  
 Betsey 26  
 Charles 26  
 Cyrus 26  
 Ebenezer 26  
 Fannie 26  
 Hannah 26  
 James 316  
 John 10 26  
 Martin 26  
 Nathaniel 48  
 Oliver 26  
 Philip 7  
 Phillip 26  
 Rachel 48  
 Sally 26  
 Sarah 316  
 Ziba 26  
**GOULD**  
 Abigail 41 43  
 Abraham Scott 15  
 16 43  
 Abram Scott 44 45  
 Admatha 42  
 Agnes Maurice 45  
 Ann 42  
 Anna 15 40  
 Anne 43 44 45  
 Ann Eliza 42  
 Ann Scott 44  
 Azubah 45  
 Benjamin 44  
 Calvin 43  
 Curtis 48  
 Daniel 37  
 David 214  
 Ebenezer 15 42 43 44  
 45 173  
 Elizabeth Allen 44  
 Grace 48  
 Hannah 48  
 Hephzibah 44 45  
 Hephzibah Parker 45  
 Hiram 45  
 Isaac 45  
 Isaac Law 45  
 Jane Nixon 45  
 Jerusha 15 16 47



- GOULD** (*cont.*)  
 John 15 47 48  
 Jonathan 42  
 Jotham 45  
 Laurana 42 45  
 Lovisa 214  
 Lydia 48  
 Margaret Irving 45  
 Marinda 45  
 Mary 20 43 44 45  
 48 182 183  
 Matilda 15 47 48  
 Milla 173  
 Nathan 40  
 Rachel 47 48  
 Ruth 40  
 Sally 45  
 Samuel 45  
 Sarah Dunklee 43 45  
 Solomon 45  
 Susan 45  
 Susan Mary 45  
 Susanna 47  
 Thomas 48  
 Willard 90  
 William 48  
 William Henry 45
- GRABLE**  
 Samantha 144
- GRAFTON**  
 Elizabeth 171 182  
 183 188 189  
 Nathaniel 182 189  
 Priscilla 182 188 189  
 Remember 182 189
- GRAHAM**  
 Ellen A. 143  
 Florrie C. 143  
 Hiram N. 108 143  
 Lillian E. 143
- GRANGE**  
 Agnes 247  
 William 247
- GRANGER**  
 David 51  
 Helen Frances 51  
 Mary B. 51
- GRANT**  
 Janet 53
- GRANTIER**  
 Eunice 76  
 Jacob 76
- GRANVILLE**  
 John, Earl of 298  
 300 302 305 307
- GRAVES**  
 Caroline D. 123  
 David 124  
 Emma 87 124  
 John 123  
 Martha E. 315  
 Martha Madeline  
 311  
 Mary 193  
 Nancy Ann 311  
 Pearl Harriet 123  
 Sarah Ann 311  
 Simon S. 315  
 Thomas 311
- GRAY**  
 Dorotheie 226  
 Dorothy 289  
 Edward 289  
 Elezeus 226
- GREEAR**  
 Shadrack 305
- GREEN**
- GREENE**
- GRENE**  
 Cordelia 99  
 Emily C. 99  
 Henry 159  
 John 167  
 Mary 159  
 Rufus 65 99  
 Sarah Elbertine 119
- GREENAWAY**
- GREENEAWAY**
- GRENOWAY**  
 Ann 204 205  
 Elizabeth 205  
 John 201 204 205  
 Mary 201 204 205  
 Susanna 205  
 Ursula 201 204 205
- GREENFIELD**  
 Claude R. 124  
 Cora 124  
 Eliza 124  
 Ernest A. 124  
 Fred 124  
 Glenn L. 124  
 Grace E. 124  
 Harold E. 124  
 Lial D. 124  
 Lorenzo 124  
 Ralph H. 124
- GREENLAND**  
 Elizabeth 170 171  
 172
- GREENLEAF**  
 Anne 331  
 Mary 331  
 Sarah 331
- GREENWOOD**  
 Hannah 32  
 Rhoda 32
- GREGG**  
 Joshua 300
- GRENILL**  
 Daniel 238
- GREY**  
 Jacob 298
- GRIFFETH**  
 William 232
- GRIFFIN**  
 Almira 72  
 Frances 124 147  
 George 72  
 John 35  
 Maretta Adora 140  
 152  
 Mary 35  
 Mary Ann 147  
 Mary Freelove 72  
 Merton 147  
 Samuel 5  
 Sarah Esther 152  
 Silas Alvin 152
- GRIGGS**  
 John 157  
 Mary 157
- GRISWOLD**  
 Edward 252  
 Elam 101  
 Harriett A. 101  
 Lucinda 101  
 Mary 252 253  
 Sarah 253  
 William 252
- GROSS**  
 Isaac 180
- GROUT**  
 Admatha 42  
 Annie 42  
 Azuba 42  
 Hannah 42  
 John 42  
 John M. 42  
 Linus 42  
 Louis 42  
 Lydia 42  
 Martin 42  
 Sara C. 42  
 Sylvester 42

**GROVER**

Abigail 202

**GUERNSEY**

Abigail 75

Charles Fremont 75

Cyril 73 74 75

Darius 36 75

Edward 75

Everett 75

Frank Norris 75

Grace 75

John 75

Lydia 75

Lydia S. 75

Mary 36 74

Miranda A. 75

Norris 75

Norris Greenleaf 75

Rachel 36 73

Salome 73 74 75

Sanford 75

**GUILD**

Aaron 172

Anna 172

Rebecca 172

**GUILE**

Ava 107

Gertrude 107

Horace 107

Lee 107

**GUNNISON**

Hugh 181

**GUSTIN**

Clara 82

**GUY**

Amanda 72

**GYE**

Mary 185

**HADLEY**

Abel 136

Harriet 136

Jeremiah 303

Lois D. 97 136

Lydia 303

Mary 303

**HAINES**

Pirindia 113

**HAKES**

Albert F. 107

Albert Franklin 141

Earl 141

Lena Mary 141

Louise M. 141

Mary 141

Suel 141

**HALE**

Cerocia A. 120

John P. 79

Joseph 333

Mary 333

Nathan F. 84 120

**HALIBURTON**

W. H. O. 22

**HALL (See Hull)**

Adolphus 88

Agnis 236

Alice Ruby 152

Barney D. 135 151  
152

Bernice Eugenia 152

Eliza Ann 312

Elizabeth 236

Elvira 88

Frederick E. 111

Horace Norman 151

Jennie M. 111

Jeremiah 20

Joane 236

Joseph 236

L. F. 111

Margaret 151

Martha 290 291 331

Mary Elizabeth 151

Max J. 111

Roy Scott 151

Sally 88

Sarah Louise 151

Tristram 236

William 151

**HALLET**

Lydia 268

**HALY**

Ezra 10

**HAMILTON**

Cornelia L. 133

Mary 70

**HAMMOND**

Amelia 78

Ebenezer 7

Jonathan 37

Lydia 280 281

Moses 302

Rowland 280 281

**HAMOND**

Esq. 90

**HANNUM**

Elizabeth 250 251

John 250 251

**HANSENBURG**

Bayard Fairbank 72

Esther Valerie 72

Grace Scott 72 73

Mahala Aurilla 72

Mary Blood 72

Matthew 72

**HARBOUR**

Hannah 323

John 323

**HARDER**

Edna Mildred 146

Fred 146

Ruth Scott 146

Sylvia L. Scott 146

**HARDY**

Tabitha 62

**HARMON**

Charles 146

Lizzie 146

**HARRIMAN**

James L. 138

Margaret 73 101

Moses 101

**HARRINGTON**

Elvira 79 111

Polly 110

Rebecca 111

Samuel 111

Susan 78 109

**HARRIS**

Anna 185

Anne 175

Augusta 152

Ellen A. 114

Georgiana 338

Hardy C. 100

John 7 175

Martha 175

Mary 340

Mary Eliza 100

Thomas 175

Timothy 5

**HARRISON**

Esther C. 77

**HARTE**

William 217

**HARTSHORNE**

Mehetabel 30

**HARTWELL**

Thomas 70

**HARVEY**

Abigail 14

Mrs. Osaline K. (Stoddard) 40

- HARVEY** (*cont.*)  
Richard 260
- HASKELL**  
Charles 83  
Helen 83  
Julia Celeste 83  
Lydia 27
- HASLEMAN**  
Alice 270  
Edward 270
- HASTINGS**  
Dorcas 334  
Eliza Clara 66  
Eliza Hamilton 66  
Harriet 334  
Hepzibah 334  
James 334  
Jonathan 334  
Lydia 334  
Mary Ann 75  
Oliver 334  
Polly 334  
Samuel 334  
Thomas 334  
William J. 66
- HATCH**  
**AT HECHE**  
**HACHE**  
**HATCHE**  
Abigail 221  
Agnes 215 216 217  
218  
Alice 216 217 218  
Andrew 221  
Anne 219 221  
Antipas 221  
Bethia 221  
Eleanor 216 219  
Elinor 218  
Elisha 212 213  
Elizabeth 211 218  
219 220 221 222  
Hannah 221  
Israel 221  
Jane 211 219 220  
221 234  
Joan, Johane 217  
Joane 218  
John 215 216 217  
218 219 220 221  
Joseph 221  
Judith 219  
Katherine 218 219  
Margaret 216 217 219  
Mary 219 220 221
- Samuel 221  
Stephen 217 218  
Thomas 215 216  
217 218 219 221  
Walter 211 219 220  
221 223  
William 215 216  
217 219 220 221  
Winifred 218 219
- HATCHER**  
Elizabeth 177  
William 177
- HATHAWAY**  
Abigail 275  
Jonathan 275
- HATHERLY**  
Timothy 261 282
- HAVEN**  
Amanda C. 77  
Dwight 77
- HAVENS**  
Elizabeth 239 240  
Robert 240
- HAWKES**  
**HAWKS**  
John 188  
Moses 187 188 189  
Rebecca 187 188
- HAWKREDD**  
**HAWKERIG**  
Ann 178  
Anne 177  
Anthony 169 170  
176 177 178 179  
Cassandra 176  
Elizabeth 169 176  
178  
Isabel 169 176 177  
Jane 178  
Joanna 176  
John 177 178  
Mary 169 176 177  
178 179  
Richard 176  
Robert 176  
Samuel 177 178  
Sarah 177  
Thomas 176  
William 176 177 179
- HAY**  
Ann 94
- HAYMAN**  
Maister 218
- HAZARD**  
Robert 239
- HAZLITT**  
Mahala 37
- HEARD**  
Elizabeth 237  
John 237
- HEATH**  
Abigail 199
- HEDGE**  
Sarah 250
- HEMPSTEAD**  
**HEMPSTED**  
Joanna 206  
Richard 217  
Robert 206
- HENDERSON**  
Frances 77
- HENDRIX**  
Amelia D. 121  
Benjamin 121  
Betsey 121
- HERBERT**  
Richard 336
- HERRICK**  
C. 67  
Elizabeth 42 208  
James 42  
Mary 42  
Ora Ann 67  
Sara C. 42
- HERRIN**  
Irena 11
- HERRON**  
Jeannette S. 132  
S. R. 132
- HEWES**  
**HUGHES**  
Abigail 221  
Elizabeth 182 188  
189  
Eliza J. 85  
Thamzin 192  
William 182 188  
189
- HEWITT**  
Anna Ludlam 145  
Charles T. 113 145  
Ethel Sarah 145  
Gertrude Scott 145  
Helen 145  
Margaret Anna 145  
Solomon 145
- HEYLAND**  
Alan 174  
Humphrey 174  
Margaret 174



- HICKOX**  
Clarissa D. 119
- HIDDEN**  
Sarah 329
- HIETT**  
Benjamin 308
- HIGGINS**  
Agnes Pitsey 94  
Bessie 134  
George 94  
Jane 310  
John 60 310  
Robert 94  
Ruth 95  
Sally 69  
Stuart 134  
Thomas 60 95
- HILAND**  
Sarah 264
- HILL**  
Ann H. 70  
H. H. 136  
Isabel 136  
John 157  
Prudence 211  
Ralph 195 211
- HILLMAN**  
Emily 34 68
- HILLSBORO**  
Earl 299
- HIMES**  
Annie M. 118 145  
Sylvester 145  
Zepharenia 145
- HINCKLEY**  
Hannah 64  
Lydia 64  
Oramel 64
- HINDS**  
Abigail 187
- HINES**  
Mary 72
- HITCHCOCK**  
Amelia M. 315  
Emeline 43
- HITCHCOX**  
Albert 72  
Cecilia 72
- HIX**  
Henrietta 151
- HIXON**  
William 306
- HOAR**  
Betsey 32  
John 57 89
- Leonard 244  
Ruth 59
- HOBBS**  
Tabitha 333
- HOBSON**  
Henry 255
- HODGDON**  
George 337  
Sarah 337
- HODGES**  
Abigail 64  
John 64  
Lucinda 28 64
- HODGMAN**  
Cynthia 82  
Gardiner 82  
Harriet 82
- HOISINGTON**  
Bessie Scott 116  
Ray 116
- HOLBROOK**  
Abigail 223  
Amina 115  
Anna 223  
Anne 222  
Caroline M. 115  
Clara 116  
Ebenezer 139  
Elizabeth 211 220  
221 222 223  
Ella 115  
Elvira 139  
Eunice E. 104  
Eunice Emma 139  
Fannie 115  
George W. 117  
Harriet N. 115  
Hattie 116  
Henry S. 115  
Jane 221 222 223  
Joanna 223  
Job 115  
John 222 223  
Lucia Philana 115  
Mary 223  
Mary Augusta 117  
Moses 9  
Nelson E. 115  
Patience 10  
Peter 222 223  
Ruth E. 115  
Salem Town 81 115  
Sarah 223  
Susannah 115  
Thomas 221 222
- William 81 222 223  
William Harrison 115
- HOLLAND**  
Henry 176
- HOLLINGSWORTH**  
Mary 135
- HOLMAN**  
Col. 29
- HOLMES**  
Alice 108 142  
Bathsheba 161  
David 161  
Ebenezer 172 265  
John 142  
Phebe 265  
Sarah 172  
Stetson 17 50  
William 287
- HOLT**  
Blanche 117  
Thomas 54
- HOOK**
- HOOKE**  
Ann 225  
Elizabeth 225  
Elize 225  
James 225  
John 190 225  
Richard 225  
Thomas 225  
Tristram 225  
William 225
- HOOKER**  
Bertha Jane 125  
Blanche Grace 125  
Carrie Ella 125  
Daniel 124  
Earl Clarence 125  
Ella Jane 125  
Ernest Clarence 125  
George Thomas 125  
Hattie Joy 125  
Hattie Sallie Joy 125  
Heman Ernest 125  
Heman Sidney 125  
Ida May 125  
Joseph Clemmond 87  
124 125  
Joseph Ozias 125  
Joseph Scott 125  
Keith Grant 125  
Kenneth Gerald 125  
Laura Lucinda 125  
Lizzie Emogene 125  
Lucy Emogene 124

**HOOKER** (*cont.*)

Lucy Violet 125  
 Mabel 125  
 Mildred Grace 125  
 Philip Karl 125  
 Reginald Evan 125  
 Sallie 125  
 Sallie Joy 125  
 Sally 124  
 Thomas Vernon 125  
 Willie 125

**HOPE**

Amanda 46  
 Asaph 46  
 Francis 46  
 Freeman 46  
 Lucius 46  
 Sarah 46

**HOPKINS**

Mehetabel 98

**HORNUNG**

Minzel M. 105

**HORTON**

D. W. 109  
 Jessie 109

**HOSLEY**

Adolphus 39  
 Angeline 39  
 Hester 39  
 Lucina 39  
 Luke 39  
 Mary 39  
 Nancy 39  
 Orilla 39  
 Theron 39

**HOUGHTON**

Betsey 87  
 Dr. 88  
 John 25  
 Nehemiah 27 36

**HOULBRIDGE**

Jane 166  
 Sir John 166

**HOULTBECK**

Sir John 166

**HOVEY**

Catherine 96  
 Isaac 96  
 Polly 339

**HOWARD**

Abram 45  
 Ann 45  
 Henry 45  
 Jonathan 27  
 Mary 27 45

Silas 45

**HOWE**

Andrew J. 68  
 Ann 11 28 29  
 Benjamin 29  
 Charles 101  
 David 68  
 Edith 100  
 Elizabeth 29  
 Ellen Jeannette 68  
 Estes 29  
 Hannah 28 29  
 John 100 101  
 Jonas 73 100  
 Lucy 68  
 Moses 29  
 Nathaniel 101  
 Olive 98  
 Ruth A. H. 101  
 Sally 101  
 Samuel 28 29  
 Sarah 29 100  
 Sylvanus 29  
 Thankful 100

**HOWETT**

John 167

**HOWLAND**

Elizabeth 235  
 Hannah 76  
 John 76 280  
 Susanna 76

**HOYT**

Albert 101  
 Alma 65  
 Almira R. 101  
 Benjamin Ray 65  
 Caroline 65  
 Catherine 65  
 Charles C. 65  
 Clara 65  
 Edgar 65  
 Elizabeth 65  
 Horace 65  
 Job 32 65  
 Joseph 65  
 Joseph W. S. 65  
 Katherine 65  
 Lucinda 65  
 Martha 65  
 Nelson 65  
 Sarah 65  
 Susanna Buckminster  
 65  
 Timothy S. 65

**HUBBARD**

Carrie Lillian 100  
 Edgar E. 112  
 Electa 100  
 George F. 100  
 Julia Adelle 112  
 Timothy 52

**HUBBELL**

Ruth 80

**HUCKSTEP**

Lydia 220  
 Stephen 219  
 Winifred 219

**HUDSON**

Amelia 98  
 Sarah 159

**HULL** (see Hall)

Agnes 236 237  
 Benjamin 237  
 Blanche 237  
 Dorothy 236  
 Elizabeth 237  
 George 236  
 Griselda 237  
 Grissel 236  
 Hannah 237  
 Hopewell 237  
 Joane 236  
 Joanna 232 235 237  
 John 236  
 Joseph 235 236 237  
 Margaret 237  
 Mary 237  
 Naomi 237  
 Rachel 237  
 Reuben 237  
 Samuel 237  
 Sarah 237  
 Temperance 237  
 Thomas 236  
 Thomasine 236  
 Tristram 237  
 William 236

**HUMPHREY**

Albert 70  
 Albert Orlando 70  
 Elizabeth 50  
 Henry Clay 70  
 Jane 226  
 Jonas 226  
 Martha Cleora 70  
 Mary Everett 70  
 William 50  
 William Jerome 70

**HUNT**

Catherine 300 302  
 Dorothy 334  
 Eleazer 302  
 Eliezer 300  
 Ella 74 105  
 Ellen L. 105  
 Hattie H. 105  
 Howard B. 75  
 Jane 329 334  
 Janey 329  
 Janney 334  
 Jenney 329  
 John 30  
 Jonas F. 105  
 Martha Jane 116  
 Samuel 329 334  
 Sarah P. 105  
 William R. 74 105

**HUNTER**

Lucy R. 98

**HUNTINGTON**

Amos 258  
 Asahel 340  
 Lydia 258

**HUNTLEY**

Alden 49 82 117  
 Clara 82  
 Delight 82 117  
 Elisha 82  
 Elisha Alanson 82  
 Hannah 50 117  
 Hannah W. 82  
 Lucius Lorenzo 82

**HURBURGH**

Anna 150  
 Charles 132  
 Charles F. 150  
 Charles Richard 150

**HURD**

Sarah Esther 153

**HURLEY**

Elizabeth 150  
 Ethel 133 150  
 Hugh 150

**HUSBANDS**

Emy 298  
 Herman 298

**HUSON**

Benges T. 80  
 Sarah E. 80

**HUSSEY**

Christopher 303  
 Stephen 305

**HUTCHINS**

Joseph 159  
 Mary 159  
 William 33

**HUTCHINSON**

Amos 217  
 Betsey 214  
 Thomas 171

**HUTLOW**

John 248

**HUXLEY**

Albert 119  
 Clarissa D. 119  
 Harriet L. 84 119

**IDE**

Patience 35

**IGLECLEN**

Stephen 271

**INGHAM**

Alfred 52  
 Eunice 52 88  
 Micaiah 52

**INGRAM**

Henry 180

**IRBY**

Kenelm 167

**IRISH**

Harriet 69

**ISAACS**

Col. 304

**ISABELLA**

Queen of England 165

**ISHAM**

Sarah 65

**JACKSON**

Amanda Jane 43  
 Arvilla 43 44  
 Aurilla 43  
 Charles 43  
 David 42  
 Edward Tracy 43  
 Eliza 43  
 Elizabeth 339  
 Eri David 43  
 Hollis 43  
 Ida Maria 43  
 Jonathan 42  
 Mary 43  
 Nathaniel 288  
 Priscilla 182 188 189  
 Roxana 42  
 Roxana Sarah 43  
 Ruth 288

Sarah 42 262

Sarah Ann 43

Sarah Dunklee 43

Thomas 182 183  
 188 189

William 43

**JACOBS**

Clarissa 40

Clark 40

Martha 40

Nathan 40

Sarah 40

**JAMES I**

King of England 259

**JAMES**

Anne 264

**JANES**

Hepzibah 246

**JARRATT**

Susanna 326

**JAYNES**

Lydia 316

**JEFFREY**

William 235

**JENKINS**

Caddie 69

Charles 69

Elmer 69

Hannah 268

Mary 69

Orilla 69

Sabra Ann 69

Samuel 69

William 69

**JENNESS**

Francis 339

**JENNEY**

Abigail 286 287

Ann 280

Anne 287 288 289

Desire 288

Elizabeth 275 279

280 285 288

Hannah 288

Job 288

John 286 287 288

Lettice 288

Mark 288

Ruth 288

Samuel 280 286 287

288 289

Sarah 286 287 288

Susanna 286 287 288

**JENNINGS**

Lucy L. 73



**JENNINGS** (*cont.*)

Lucy Lovenia 103  
 Samuel 103  
 Sarah Atwood 103

**JERVIS**

John 168

**JESTER**

Elias 316  
 Margaret 316

**JETTKINS**

Hannah 295

**JEWELL**

Abraham 50  
 Alvin 24  
 Asahel 14 17 20 26  
     49 50  
 Asahel L. 139  
 Elizabeth 20  
 Ellen Eliza 139  
 Hannah 16 49 50  
 Harvey 104 139  
 Mary 139  
 Rufus 50  
 Sarah 100

**JEWETT**

Anna 333  
 Aquilla 328  
 Caleb 333  
 Daniel 332  
 Elizabeth 333  
 George 332  
 Hannah 328 332  
     333  
 Jacob 333  
 James 328 332 333  
 Jane 332  
 Jemima 328 332  
 John 326 328 332  
 Jonathan 332 333  
 Joseph 333  
 Joshua 326  
 Judith 332  
 Katharine 332  
 Martha 328 332 333  
 Mary 332 333  
 Nehemiah 332  
 Polly 333  
 Priscilla 332  
 Ruby 333  
 Sarah 332  
 Susanna 338  
 Susannah 332 333

**JOANS**

Abraham 291

**JOHNSON**

Deborah 242  
 Elizabeth 329  
 James 11  
 Jemima 96  
 Lydia 4 11  
 Rose J. 116  
 Susanna 11

**JOHNSTON**

Hester 141  
 Lewis 141  
 Lula 141  
 Vernetta W. 108 141

**JONES**

Anna B. 108 142  
 Asa 144  
 Edna M. 147  
 Flora L. 112  
 Flora Louise 144  
 Frank Hall 100  
 George Gilbert 120  
 Gilbert Champion 84  
     119  
 Hannah 262  
 Hannah Julia 84 119  
 Harvey 119  
 Jane 295  
 Jerry 316  
 Lucien Wells 120  
 Martha 96 135  
 Mary 301 316  
 Mary Elizabeth 135  
 Nancy 144  
 Nellie 100  
 Sally Deborah 119  
 Samuel 316  
 Sarah 172 316  
 Stanley 147  
 Sumner 100  
 Uri Franklin 135  
 William Harvey 119

**JORDAN**

Olive 99

**JOY**

Sally 124  
 Thomas 181

**KANE**

Mary Ann 310

**KEATING**

Anna 105

**KEEN**

Leah 256

**KEITH**

Elizabeth 213

**KELLUM**

Mary 295  
 William 295

**KEMP**

Catharine 207  
 Edward 207  
 John 207

**KEMPTON**

Jane 279  
 Juliana 284 285  
 Manasseh 279 282  
     284 285

**KENDALL**

Relief 61

**KENE**

Susan 208

**KENFIELD**

Katherine 97  
 William Henry Harrison 97

**KENNAN**

Adaline 67  
 Celinda 67  
 Cornelia 67  
 Emily 67  
 Lomira 67  
 Louise M. 67  
 Ora Ann 67  
 Ruel B. 34 67  
 Susan 67

**KERNS**

James 314  
 Mary Ann 312 313  
 William 313 314

**KEYES**

Danforth 33  
 Mary 24  
 Nathaniel 24  
 Polly 24

**KIDDER**

Alma 65

**KIGER**

Lydia 311  
 William 311

**KILBOURNE**

Betsey 78  
 C. P. 109  
 Chauncey P. 78  
 Delphine Isabella 78  
 John 78  
 John Moranville 76  
 Josephine Floretta 78  
 Leon C. 78  
 Lovisa 78  
 Lucy Ann 78

- KILBOURNE** (*cont.*)  
 Oriel 76  
 Sarah J. 78  
 Sarah Jane 109  
 Truman 109
- KILLAM**  
 Nathaniel 19 52
- KILLUM**  
 Hannah 210  
 Lot 210
- KIMBALL**  
 Aaron 337  
 Hannah 337  
 Lorena H. 101  
 Sarah 335 337
- KING**
- KINGE**  
 Abbie 107  
 Adreal 76 107  
 Almond 76 77 107  
 Arthur 107  
 Candace 107  
 Charlotte 107  
 Elena 107  
 Elizabeth 231 232  
 Gertrude 107  
 Jane 219  
 Julia 107  
 Keziah 107  
 Lillian 107  
 Margaret 219  
 Marion 117  
 Osmer 107  
 Thomas 219 232  
 268
- KINGMAN**  
 Eliphalet 50  
 Henry 48  
 Joanna 223
- KINGSBURY**  
 Eleazer 194  
 Jeremiah 173
- KINSMAN**  
 Adaline 46  
 Amanda 46  
 Henry Harrison 46  
 Philona 46  
 Rosina Alma 46  
 Sarah Adaline 46  
 Waldo Scott 46
- KITCHEN**  
 Edward 9 161  
 Freek 9
- KITTREDGE**  
 Mary 197
- KNAP**  
 Hannah 48
- KNIGHT**
- KNYGH**  
 Francis 181  
 John 217  
 Walter 180  
 William 215
- KNOWLTON**  
 Daniel 8 9 21 22 162  
 Mary 8 22 162
- KNOX**  
 Archibald 37 38 77  
 Archibald Darling 38  
 77  
 Caroline 77  
 Dolly 77  
 Emily 77  
 George 77  
 James 38 77  
 Lucretia 77  
 Margaret 77  
 William 77 78
- LABELLE**  
 Cordelia 99
- LADD**  
 Lucretia I. 77
- LAFONTAINE**  
 Blanche J. 136
- LAMB**  
 Emeline Amanda 136  
 Lucy Janett 42  
 Russell Fletcher 42
- LAMBERT**  
 Ann Maria 131  
 Charles 89 131  
 Charles Burgett 132  
 Elizabeth Iola 131
- LAMBERTON**  
 Emma 257
- LAMPSON**  
 Clara 65
- LANCE**  
 Susanna Day 34  
 William 34
- LANE**  
 Ebenezer F. 61  
 Elijah 25 60  
 Elliot W. 61  
 Eunice 60  
 Eunice F. 61  
 Fanny 26  
 Fanny W. 61  
 Hannah P. 61
- Luther Scott 61  
 Maria P. 60  
 Samuel 60  
 Sarah 61
- LANG**  
 Alexander E. 101  
 Almira R. 101  
 Andrew 73 101  
 Eliza 101  
 Flora E. 101  
 George H. 101  
 Gertrude 101  
 Harriett A. 101  
 Hattie 101  
 Hattie M. 101  
 Jonathan M. 101  
 Lorena H. 101  
 Margaret 101  
 Olin A. 101  
 Polly Scott 101  
 Sally 101  
 Stella L. 101
- LANGDON**  
 Abby 68  
 Edmunder 68  
 Jeanette Hooker 34 68
- LANGFORD**  
 Abraham, Jr. 260
- LANGLEY**  
 Mary 185
- LANGTON**  
 Elizabeth 253  
 John 253
- LANGWORTHY**  
 Ida M. 113
- LANKTON**  
 Samuel 253
- LANKTREE**  
 Nancy 88
- LAPHAM**  
 Abigail 212  
 Joseph 211 212
- LARK**  
 Ann 146  
 Carlos 146  
 Charlotte 146  
 Christopher 146  
 Ervin 146  
 Fred 146  
 Harry 146  
 Ida 146  
 Jessie 146  
 Keith 146  
 Lizzie 146  
 Samuel 123 146

- LARNED**  
 Col. 28  
**LARRISON**  
 Flora Adella 78  
 Henry 78  
 Isa A. 78  
 Susan 106  
 Susan E. 78  
 William H. 78  
**LAST**  
 John B. 119  
 Mary H. 83  
 Mary Howard 119  
 Sarah Elbertine 119  
**LATHAM**  
 Abigail 6 14  
 James 14  
**LAW**  
 Robert T. 45  
 Susan 45  
**LAWRENCE**  
 Ann 241  
 Elizabeth 243  
 Eunice 16 49 50  
 Joanna 256  
 Micah 49 50  
 Myron 58  
 William 241  
**LAWSON**  
 Billy 310  
 Nancy 310  
**LAWTON**  
 Esther 43  
 Hannah 78 109  
**LAVALLEY**  
 Harry 125  
 Hope Hooker 125  
 Ida May 125  
**LAZELL**  
 Eunice 214  
 Jacob 214  
 Jane 214  
 John 214  
 Joshua 57 214  
 Louise 214  
 Otis 214  
 Reuben 214  
 Sally 214  
 William Porter 214  
**LEACH**  
 Almon 96  
 Caroline 96  
 Ellen 96  
 Ervin 63 96  
 Harriet 96  
 Jemima 96  
 Mary Ann 96  
 Mindwell 96  
 Moses 96  
 Sarah 201  
 Sylvanus 96  
**LEAKE**  
 Andrew 176  
 Joanne 176  
**LEAVITT**  
 Mary 100  
 Sally 88  
**LE BALLESTRE**  
 O. M. 134  
 Theresa Adella 134  
**LECHFORD**  
 Thomas 180  
**LEE**  
 Bridget 284  
 Ellen 225  
 Henry 304 305  
 Josephine 284  
 Moses 37  
 Phila 76  
 Samuel 284  
 Thomas D. 76  
**LEITZINGER**  
 Burt 43  
 Maud Winifred 43  
**LEMON**  
 David 57  
**LEONARD**  
 Clarence J. 116  
 Edward E. 116  
 Elizabeth 116  
 Kate 116  
**LETTICE**  
 Ann 280  
 Anne 280 287 289  
 Elizabeth 289  
 Thomas 287 289  
**LEWIS**  
 Thomas 250  
**LIDE**  
 Robert 225  
**LINCOLN**  
 Daniel 255  
 Elizabeth 255  
 Sir George 174  
 Hannah 272  
 Sarah 256  
**LINDSAY**  
 Alexander 95 134  
 Elizabeth 134  
**LINDLY**  
 James 300  
 Mary 300  
**LISHER**  
 Elizabeth 112  
 Emeline 144  
 Hattie Elizabeth 144  
 Lewis J. 144  
**LISTER**  
 Andrew 202 206  
 Anna 206  
 Anne 201 202 206  
 Barberie 202 206  
 Benjamin 206  
 Daniel 206  
 Joanna 206  
 Joseph 206  
 Mary 206  
 Timothy 206  
**LITTLE**  
 Mary 46  
 Samuel 270  
 Steeuen 270  
 Susan 78 109  
**LIVERMORE**  
 Capt. Daniel 49  
**LODGE**  
 Christopher 179  
 Margaret 179  
**LOGAN**  
 Samuel 294 297  
**LONGLEY**  
 Harriman 97  
 Sarah Eliza 97  
 Wade Garrick 97  
**LOOCKERMANS**  
 Govert 190  
**LOOMIS**  
 Ann Eliza 64  
 Beriah 63  
 Carroll S. 64  
 Charity 64  
 Charity Scott 64  
 Charles J. 64  
 Chauncey 64  
 Ellen J. 64  
 Gustavus H. 64  
 Hannah 64  
 Harriet 64  
 Jeduthan 28 63 64  
 Mary 63  
 Oramel Strong 64  
 Rebecca D. 64  
 Robert 64  
 Sophia 64



- LORD**  
 Addie 108
- LORING**  
 Mary 223
- LOTHROP**  
 John 261  
 Mary 195 197  
 Thomas 195
- LOUCKS**  
 Carrie 109  
 Eldora 109  
 James 109  
 John 109
- LOVELADY**  
 Elizabeth 309  
 Henry 309  
 John Weir 309  
 Malinda 309  
 Mary 309  
 Polly 309  
 Rebecca 309  
 Sally Young 309
- LOVELL**  
 Jane 220 221  
 John 220 221
- LOVERING**  
 Amasa F. 98  
 Amelia 98  
 Bertha E. 98  
 Clarissa Augusta 98  
 Electa 98  
 Ellen E. 98  
 Frederick William  
   Eugene 98  
 Freeman 64 65 98  
 Henry 65 98  
 Isaac 65 98  
 Mary 98  
 Nancy Scott 98  
 Nellie E. 98  
 Rebecca 65 98
- LOWELL**  
 Abigail 172  
 Michael 172
- LUCE**  
 John 12
- LUCEMAN**  
 Richard 167
- LUFELLO**  
 Joan 179
- LUMBER**  
 Susan 192
- LYMAN**  
 Hannah P. 61  
 Sally 25
- Samuel 25
- LYON**
- LYONS**  
 Eugene B. 312  
 Hannah 10 11  
 Joanna 286  
 Lemuel 10  
 Martha Jane 312
- LYTHERLAND**  
 Wm. 238
- LYTLE**  
 John 313  
 Mary 313
- MACINTIRE**  
 Obadiah 7
- MACK**  
 Eunice 52 88  
 Hannah 79  
 John 52  
 Melicent 18 52
- MACKENTIRE**  
 Sarah 85
- MACKEY**  
 Mary 307 309
- MADISON**  
 Emogene Louise 125  
 George H. 125  
 Ida May 125  
 Madge May 125
- MAKEPEACE**
- MAKEPIECE**  
 Elizabeth 169 178  
 Thomas 169 178
- MALLARD**  
 Phebe 73 102  
 Sarah 102  
 Thomas 102  
 Warren 102 103
- MANNING**  
 Abigail 186  
 John 186  
 Mary 237
- MARBLE**  
 Maria 105
- MARCH**  
 Hattie J. 88  
 John 88  
 Nancy 88  
 Susanna 338
- MARCHALL**  
 John 217  
 Thomas 217
- MARCY**  
 Abigail 71
- Moses 5 6
- MARS**  
 Mary 239
- MARSH**  
 Hannah 337  
 Lomira 67
- MARSHALL**  
 Charles 126 148  
 Sylvia Claire 148  
 Virginia 148
- MARTIN**  
 Albert 39  
 Angelina 39  
 Ann 159  
 Charley 39  
 Elisha 39  
 Estelle 44  
 Ezra 39  
 Grace 253  
 Hannah 39  
 Hartwell 39  
 Lucina 39  
 Luke 39  
 Lydia 48  
 Margaret 151  
 Mary 39 237  
 Mayland 39  
 Melicent 39  
 Peter 39  
 Susanna 39  
 Timothy 13 39  
 Tyler 39
- MASON**  
 Abigail 71  
 Alfred A. 339  
 Carrie 71  
 Catharine 71  
 Edith 100  
 Ellen Diantha 71  
 Fanny W. 61  
 Francis M. 61  
 Francis Stevens 71  
 Fred 100  
 Hamsted 315 316  
 Jacob 35 71  
 Jesse 100  
 John Stearns 71  
 John Watson 35 71  
 Julia Kate 71  
 Laura Crafts 71  
 Margaret 316  
 Margery 11  
 Martha 65  
 Marvette Marcy 71  
 Marvin Marcy 71

- MASON** (*cont.*)  
 Mary 100  
 Nathaniel Jesse 68  
     100  
 Nellie 100  
 Sarah Ann 312  
 Sarah E. 100  
 Thankful 251  
 Wallace M. 312  
**MASTERSON**  
 Nathaniel 279  
**MATCHAM**  
 Sir Francis 260  
**MATHER**  
 Harriet E. 41  
 Richard 177  
 Sarah 177  
**MATTISON**  
 David 107  
 Hannah 78  
 Laurette 76 107  
 Polly 107  
**MATTOON**  
 Sarah 250 251  
**MAVERICK**  
**MAVERICKE**  
**MAVERICK, alias**  
     **BULL**  
 Aaron 186 189  
 Abigail 186 187 188  
 Alexander 184  
 Alice 184  
 Amias 185  
 Anna 185  
 Antipas 186  
 Awdrye 184  
 Daniel 185  
 Dorothy 184  
 Edward 184  
 Elias 184 185  
 Elizabeth 171 182  
     183 184 185 187  
     188 189  
 Eunice 185 186 187  
     188  
 John 184 185 186  
 Judith 185  
 Mary 185 187 188  
     189  
 Moses 182 184 185  
     186 187 188 189  
     190 191  
 Nathaniel 184 185  
 Peter 184  
 Radford 184 185 186  
 Rebecca 185 187 188  
 Remember 182 185  
     186 189 190 191  
 Robert 184  
 Samuel 184 185 186  
     189  
 Sarah 187 188 189  
 William 184  
**MAUBEY**  
 Alice M. 311  
**MAXHAM**  
 Emily Prudence 140  
**MAY**  
 Amanda A. 99  
 Anna 11 31  
 Edwin 65 99  
 Emily E. 99  
 Esther 99  
 Mary Ida 99  
**MAYO**  
 Joseph 7  
 Sarah Jane 148  
**MAYRE**  
 Joane 226  
**McCALL**  
 Rebecca 69  
**McCALLA**  
 Hannah 313 315  
**McCLINTOCK**  
 Martha 314  
 William 314  
**McCOY**  
 John 316  
**McCREERY**  
 E. A. 147  
 Francesca Emma 147  
**McFARSON**  
 William 300  
**McFEE**  
 Kate 133  
**McGEE**  
 John 298  
**McKEEN**  
 Ann 94  
 Elizabeth 94  
 James 59 94  
 William 94  
**McKINLEY**  
 James 126 147  
 John 147  
 Lillian Pauline 147  
 Sarah 147  
**McLELLAN**  
 Polly 333  
**McLEOD**  
 Henrietta 151  
 Mabel 151  
 Robert 151  
**McMANN**  
 Clara 116  
 William A. 116  
**McMINDES**  
 Gertrude 108 143  
**McMULLEN**  
 Alexander 94  
 Charles 77 108  
 Hester 108  
 Kate 133  
 Rachel 94 133  
 Sarah 94  
 William 133  
**McNEIL**  
 William 21  
**McNINCH**  
 Clarica 141  
 John 141  
 Lizzie 108 141  
**MEAD**  
**MEADE**  
 Arabelle E. 123  
 Betsey 123  
 Caroline D. 123  
 Daniel 87 123  
 Elwin D. 123  
 George 76  
 Harriet 123  
 Isaac 123  
 Jehiel 124  
 Joanna 76  
 Laurette 112  
 Sarah 124  
 Susanna 124  
 Wealtha R. 123  
**MELLOWES**  
**MELLOWS**  
 Elizabeth 169 178  
 Martha 169 177  
 Mary 169  
 Oliver 169 178  
 Samuel 169  
**MEMHAM**  
 Robert 180  
**MERES**  
 Lawrence 174  
**MERRIAM**  
 Elizabeth 159  
**MERRILL**  
 Abner Scott 149  
 Achsah Maria 149

- MERRILL** (*cont.*)  
 Benjamin Long 149  
 Carrie May 149  
 Charles Schuyler 66  
 Francis Abner 149  
 Frank Abner 126 149  
 George 66  
 Hannah 66  
 Jennie Eliza 66  
 Jesse E. 66  
 Martha 66  
 William Howard 66
- METCALF**
- METCALFE**  
 Chloe 12  
 Eliezer 199  
 Meletiah 199
- MERYNGE**  
 Margaret 273
- MIDDLECOT**  
 Thomas 175
- MIDDLETON**  
 Jennie 152
- MIGHELL**
- MIGHILL**  
 Elizabeth 337  
 Ezekiel 343  
 Jeremiah 337  
 Judith 332  
 Mary 337  
 Nathaniel 332 337  
 Sarah 337  
 Thomas 334 337
- MILLER**  
 Alberta Alice 144  
 Ann Eliza 312  
 Charles H. 113 144  
 Clara 144  
 Clara (Scott) 145  
 Elizabeth 124  
 Frank D. 141  
 Fred A. 132 150  
 F. Wendell 150  
 Katherine Emily 144  
 Laura Scott 144  
 Margaret Pauline 141  
 Nathan 49  
 Noah 144  
 Olive 150  
 Rebecca 244  
 Samantha 144  
 Thomas 31
- MILLETT**  
 Abigail 172 194 201  
 202 203
- Andrew 202  
 Anne 201 202 206  
 Bethia 201 202 205  
 Daniel 202  
 Deliverance 202  
 Dorcas 202  
 Ebenezer 202  
 Elizabeth 194 202 209  
 Hannah 202  
 John 201 202  
 Jonathan 201  
 Maria 201  
 Mary 201 202 204  
 205  
 Mehetabel 201  
 Nathan 202  
 Nathaniel 201 202  
 206  
 Sarah 201 202  
 Thomas 194 201  
 202 204 205 209
- MILLS**  
 Betsey 66  
 Elizabeth Davison 66  
 Minard George 66  
 Susan Elizabeth 66
- MILOM**  
 John 170 181
- MITCHELL**
- MICHELL**  
 Anne 169  
 Experience 241 282  
 James S. 310  
 Michael 177  
 Thomasine 236  
 Virginia Alice 310
- MIXER**  
 Betsey 41  
 Isaac 195  
 John 41  
 Margaret 41  
 Mary 195
- MOFFET**
- MOFFETT**
- MOFFIT**
- MOFFITT**  
 Catherine 301  
 Hannah 301  
 Mary 301  
 William 299 300 301
- MONCRIEF**  
 Hephzibah Parker 45  
 William H. 45
- MOODIE**  
 Libbie 71
- MOODY**  
 Martha C. 118
- MOORE**  
 Emma S. 132  
 Eunity 71 72  
 James 308  
 Margaret 148  
 Martin 132  
 Mary 118  
 William 130
- MORLATT**  
 Marilda 76  
 Oriel 76  
 Theodore 76
- MORRICE**  
 Sir William 185
- MORRIS**  
 Henry Gloud 135  
 Isaac 3  
 Margaret Elizabeth  
 95 135  
 Mary 3 135  
 Sadie M. 111
- MORSE**  
 Abigail 173  
 Annis 193  
 Arabella Jane 87  
 Betsey 87  
 Blanche Hall 88  
 Calvin 55  
 Caroline Frances 87  
 Caroline Scott 88  
 Deliverance 194  
 Elihu 87  
 Elmer Scott 110  
 111  
 Elvira 88 110  
 Etta 137  
 Eunice 43  
 Francis 105  
 Gilead 194  
 Harriet Maria 87  
 Helen Maria 88  
 James 88  
 Jesse Houghton 87  
 John 192 193  
 John James 52 87  
 Joseph 194  
 Julia 110  
 Lydia Eliza 105  
 Mary E. 74 105  
 Nathan 79 110  
 Philemon 173  
 Phille 55 173  
 Pirindia 113



- MORSE** (*cont.*)  
 Polly 110  
 Priscilla 42  
 Robert 110  
 Ruth 192 193  
 Sarah 172 194  
 Sarah Atwood 103  
 Sarah K. 79  
 Sarah Kay 113  
 Timothy 113  
 Willard 165  
 William S. 42  
 Zella Maria 88
- MORTON**  
 Ann 283  
 Ephraim 280 283  
 George 279 282 284  
 285  
 John 283  
 Juliana 279 284 285  
 Lydia 283  
 Nathaniel 280 282  
 283  
 Patience 283  
 Percival 168  
 Sarah 279 283  
 Thomas 280 282
- MOSS**  
 Reuben 54
- MOSES**  
 George 140  
 Jane 140
- MOULTON**  
 Daniel 138  
 Elizabeth Ann 138  
 Harriet Elizabeth  
 101 138
- MOWER**  
 Richard 161  
 Thomas 19 52
- MT. MACKEN**  
 Jennet 297  
 William 297
- MUDGE**  
 John G. 62
- MULOCK**  
 E. Halbert 145  
 Ethel Sarah 145
- MUMFORD**  
 John 213  
 Nellie Emily 134  
 William 134
- MURDOCK**  
 Anna 131  
 Constant 29
- Elizabeth Iola 131  
 Mabel Marie 132  
 Matthew 131  
 William 131
- MUSGROVE**  
 Hannah 296  
 James 296
- MYLES**  
 Richard 208
- NARRAMORE**  
 Jemima 10 27  
 Joseph 27  
 Sarah 27
- NASH**  
 Adaline 140  
 Elizabeth 170 181  
 Glendora Erminie 141  
 Gregory 180  
 Henry L. 107 140  
 John 181  
 Joseph 181  
 Joshua 180 181  
 Leah 141  
 Rebecca 181  
 Robert 170 180  
 181  
 Sarah 170 180 181  
 Satie 141  
 Thomas 181
- NEALE**  
 Abigail 324
- NEFF**  
 Mildred 144
- NELSON**  
 Almira Newell 338  
 Arba 69 70  
 Benjamin Scott 338  
 Elizabeth 330  
 Elizabeth Perley 338  
 Eliza Mary 338  
 George March 338  
 Harrison 338  
 Helena 35 69  
 Horace 70  
 Horatio 34  
 Jonathan 329 334  
 Lucy 338  
 Lydia 329 333 334  
 Maria D. 34  
 Mary 338  
 Susannah 338  
 Tabitha 333  
 Thomas 329 333  
 334 338
- NEWCOMB**  
 Charles 98  
 Edward Charles 98  
 Ellen E. 98  
 Fred F. 98  
 George Foster 98  
 Lucy R. 98
- NEWELL**  
 Ann Eliza 42  
 Benjamin 5  
 Hannah 161  
 Jonathan 5 161  
 Mary 161  
 Philip 161
- NEWLIN**  
 Mary 296
- NEWMAN**  
 Hester 78 109  
 Joseph 109
- NEWTON**  
 Abigail 41 43  
 Angelina 39  
 Anna Celestia 39  
 Ellis 43  
 Esther 43  
 Hannah 253  
 Kate 39  
 Martha 39  
 Mary 39  
 Polly 120  
 Sawtell 39
- NICHOLAS**  
 Isaac 300  
 Marjory 300
- NICHOLS**  
 Alice Lovisa 152  
 Hannah 79  
 Isaac 301  
 Malinda 152  
 Margery 301  
 Moses 18 27 33 36  
 Moses N. 135 152  
 Sarah Martha 152  
 Thomas 152
- NIXON**  
 Elizabeth 44  
 George 44  
 Mary 43 44 45  
 Thomas 214
- NONETTER**  
 Magdalena 315  
 Peter 315
- NORCUTT**  
 Sarah 265 266

## NORMAN

John 188 189  
Sarah 186 187 188  
189

## NORMANDY

Zephirine Ursula 97

## NORRIS

Mary 186 190

## NORTH

James 246  
Sarah 246

## NORTIEND

Dorothy 333  
Elizabeth 333  
Ezekiel 333  
Hannah 333  
John 333  
Mary 333  
Mehetabel 333  
Moses 333  
Samuel 328 333  
Sarah 333  
Susanna 328 333  
340

## NORTHRUP

Arabelle E. 123  
Guilford 123  
Hubert M. 123  
Karl D. 123  
Mabel 123

## NORWOOD

Francis 201

## NOURSE

Mary Ann 337

## NOVAK

Carolyn 123  
Charles 123  
Pearl Harriet 123

## NOYES

Sarah 332

## NUTTALL

Abbey 94  
George 94  
Janet 60 95  
Timothy 95

## NYE

Abigail 275  
Agnes 273  
Ann 276  
Anne 273  
Benjamin 274 275  
278  
Bethia 276  
Bonum 280 281  
Caleb 274

David 275

Deborah 275 277  
Ebenezer 274 276  
Edmund 273  
Elizabeth 274 275  
276 280 281  
Esther 274  
George 276  
Hannah 274  
Henry 273  
Ichabod 274 275  
276 277 280 281

Isaac 275

Jabez 275 277 281

Joan 273

Joanna 275 276

John 273 274

Jonathan 274 275  
281

Joseph 275 277

Katharine 233 273  
276 278

Lydia 214 257 275  
276 277 281 293

Margaret 273

Mary 273 274 275  
281

Mehetabel 276

Mercy 274

Nathan 274

Patience 274 275

Philip 273

Rachel 275

Ralph 273

Randolf 273

Ruth 275 281

Samuel 257 276 293

Sarah 274 275 276  
281

Susanna 276

Temperance 277

Thankful 276

Thomas 273 274  
275

William 273

Zerviah 275

## O'BRIEN

Ann 60 94  
Ellen E. 98 137  
Hannah 332  
Isabel 137  
John 332  
Michael 23  
Thomas 137

## OGLE

Adlard 175  
Beatrice 175  
Cassander 175  
Jane 175  
Sir John 175  
Sir Richard 175  
Robert 175  
Thomas 175

## OHEAR

Elizabeth 136

## OLDS

Jesse 35

## OLIVER

George 60  
Maria P. 60

## OLMSTEAD

Blanche 120  
Caroline 48 80 118  
Charles Byam 120  
Dorothy 8 21  
George N. 120  
Ida Imogene 120  
Israel 21  
Loring P. 120  
Ruth 80  
Sarah 21  
Sarah May 120  
Seth 80

## OSBORN

Enoch 305  
Joseph 219

## OSGOOD

Mary 122  
Olive 330  
Sabrina 105

## OTIS

Job 255

## OVERBEEK

Barend 125  
Ella Jane 125  
Susan Angelia 125

## OWLETT

Benjamin 76  
Edward H. 76  
Gilbert 76  
Gilbert Burton 76  
Henry J. 76  
Jane 76  
John 76  
Joseph 76  
Lily 76  
Martha 76  
Mary Ann 76  
Phila 76

- OWLETT** (*cont.*)  
 Rebecca 76  
 Susan 76  
 Thomas 76
- PADDOCK**  
 Abigail L. 34  
 Ellen J. 64  
 James 19  
 Robert 19  
 William E. 34
- PADDY**  
 William 279
- PADY**  
 Samuel 218
- PAGE**  
 Benjamin 89  
 Mary 85  
 Squire 31
- PAIGE**  
 George 257  
 Lieut. 57  
 Rosilla 257
- PAINE**
- PAYNE**  
 Althea 124  
 William 180
- PALMER**  
 Barton 86
- PARAMOUR**  
 Henry 208
- PARKER**  
 Ellen 96  
 George 53  
 Hephzibah 44  
 James 185  
 Janet 53  
 Joseph 255 263  
 Judith 263  
 Lucy 68  
 Lydia 263  
 Martha 263  
 Mary 185 255 256  
 263 264  
 Miles 263  
 Nathaniel 263  
 Patience 263  
 Timothy 12  
 William 256 263 264
- PARSONS**  
 Benjamin 81  
 Hannah 49 81  
 Lucia 331
- PARTRIDGE**  
 John M. 30
- PARYS**  
 John 215
- PATCH**  
 Mary Elizabeth 122
- PATERSON**  
 Lovina 173
- PATTERSON**  
 Ada E. 110  
 Agnes 112  
 Agnes Nancy 110  
 Content 110  
 Ella J. 71  
 Eunice 214  
 Hannah 84  
 J. Furney 71  
 John D. 71  
 Julia 110 112  
 Laura Crafts 71  
 Marinda 45  
 Nancy 112  
 Sybil 214  
 Timothy 79 110 112  
 William 295
- PAULL**  
 Samuel 226
- PAYSON**  
 Deborah 337  
 Hannah 337  
 Moses Paul 337  
 Thomas 334 337
- PAYTON**  
 Mary 291
- PEABODY**  
 Elizabeth Jane 138  
 Maurice A. 138  
 Mercy 10
- PEARCE**  
 Captain 271
- PEARL**  
 Anna 214
- PEARSE**  
 Ann 204 205  
 Mary 204  
 Robert 204 205  
 Sarah 205  
 Thomas 204
- PEARSON**  
 Hannah M. 341  
 Mary Amanda 66
- PEASE**  
 Addie Florence 87  
 Arabella Jane 87  
 Eunice 87  
 Eunice May 87  
 George Walter 87
- Helen Morse 87  
 Henry Walter 87  
 Marcia Belle 87  
 Mary Adelaide 87  
 Walter 87  
 William Herbert 87
- PECKHAM**  
 Deborah 275
- PEEK**  
 Robert 227
- PEIRCE**  
 Albert G. 70  
 Anna H. 70  
 Byfield 70  
 Delia J. 70  
 Harriet E. 70  
 John S. 35 70  
 Louisa 70  
 Mary 70  
 Mary Everett 70  
 William Jackson 70
- PEMBERTON**  
 Addie 78  
 Charles 78  
 Cheeney O. 78  
 Colon C. 78  
 Cyrus 78  
 Frank 78  
 Grant 78  
 Harriet 78  
 Harriet B. 78  
 Joseph 78  
 Louisa 78  
 Lovisa 78  
 Nellie 78  
 Orson 37 78  
 Susan 78  
 Susan E. 78  
 William 78
- PENN**  
 Letitia 294  
 William 294 297
- PENNOYER**  
 Phebe Eliza Peabody  
 46
- PEPPER**  
 Bethia 242  
 Isaac 54  
 — Esq. 90
- PERHAM**  
 Hannah 334
- PERKINS**  
 Elizabeth 327  
 Luke 280  
 Nathaniel 327



- PERKINS** (*cont.*)  
 Remember 188  
 S. Ashbelin 67  
 Thomas 188  
 William 201  
**PERLEY**  
 Abigail Jewett 338  
 Allen 335  
 David 335 337  
 David Eri 338  
 David Ernest 338  
 Dolly 337  
 Emily A. 341  
 Eva Augusta 338  
 John 337 338  
 Leverett Wyman 338  
 Lydia 337  
 Martha 334 335  
 Martha Scott 338  
 Mary Jewett 340  
 Monroe 338  
**PERRIN**  
 Emily C. 99  
 Mehetabel 99  
 Orrin 65 99  
**PERRY**  
 Abilene 12  
 Catherine 72  
 George 115  
 Hannah B. 115  
 Mary S. 115  
 Susan Maria 40  
**PERY** (see Pury)  
**PESON**  
 Joane 236  
**PETTEYS**  
 Eliza 102  
 John Teple 102  
 Lurana 102  
 Mina S. 102  
 Valentine 102  
 Willard Alonzo 102  
**PHELPS**  
 Abigail 253  
 Dorothy 252  
 Elizabeth 250 253  
 Grace 253  
 Hannah 253  
 Isabel 252  
 Joseph 252 253  
 Josephine 114  
 Martin 29 30  
 Mary 243 250 252  
 253  
 Mercy 253  
 Nathaniel 250 252  
 253  
 Ruth 30  
 Samuel 252 253  
 Sarah 252 253  
 Thomas 253  
 Timothy 252 253  
 William 252 253  
**PHILBROOK**  
 Arminda Finette 66  
**PHILLIPS**  
 Clarissa 61  
 Elizabeth 335 339  
 Jane 295  
 Melissa 77  
 Sarah May 120  
**PHILPOTT**  
 Dorothy 219  
**PHIPPS**  
 Margaret 16  
**PHIPS**  
 Spencer 331  
**PICKARD**  
 Betsey 338  
 Hannah 333 336 340  
 John 341  
 Joshua 333 340  
 Lydia 336 341  
 Mercy 341  
 Susanna 333 340  
**PICKETT**  
 Hosea 75  
 Miranda A. 75  
**PICKINS**  
 Louisa 316  
**PICKRELL**  
 John 302  
**PIERCE**  
 Alice 85  
 Ann 205  
 Ella 105  
 Eri 48  
 John 15 17  
 Robert 205  
 William 105 282  
**PIGGOTT**  
 William 298  
**PIKE**  
 John 331  
 Martha 331  
 Submit 45  
**PILE**  
 Francis 228 229  
**PILGRIM**  
 Capt. Elias 181  
**PINNEY**  
 Sarah 252  
**PITTEE**  
 Elizabeth 172  
 Joseph 172  
 Mary 172  
 Samuel 172  
**PITTS**  
 Elizabeth 223  
**PLACE**  
 Sarah 45  
**PLATTS**  
 Bethia 333  
**PLYMPTON**  
 Hannah 30  
**POLLY**  
 Serviah 11  
**POMEROY**  
 Medad 243 253  
**POOLE**  
 Alice 166  
 Alison 166  
 Ann 166  
 Anna 175  
 Anne 174  
 Joanna 175  
 John 166 167  
 Roger 175  
**POPE**  
 Martha 76  
 Sarah 287  
 Thomas 287  
**PORTER**  
 Charles Alvin 144  
 Edward 181  
 Elizabeth 181  
 Frederick A. 144  
 Katharine Irene 144  
 Katherine Emily 144  
**PORTERFIELD**  
 Avis Ray 114  
 Elijah Newlon 114  
 Elvira 114  
 James 114  
**POTTER**  
 Adolphus 38  
 Almira 38  
 Arthur L. 147  
 Carl H. 147  
 Chloe 75  
 Darling 38  
 Dewitt 147  
 Ezra 75  
 Frank B. 143  
 Florrie C. 143

- POTTER** (*cont.*)  
 Guy R. 147  
 Harry E. 147  
 Henry 124 147  
 Howard R. 143  
 Mary 38  
 Ray L. 147  
 Stella May 147  
 Susan 147  
**POTTS**  
 Margaret 296  
**POULSDEN**  
 Katherine 273 274  
 William 273  
**PRATT**  
 Dorcas 160 161  
 Henry 26 27 50  
 Joh 249  
 Joseph 160 161  
 Mary 8 160 248 249  
 Rebecca 50  
**PRENCE**  
 Thomas 286  
**PRENTISS**  
 Charlotte 64  
 Francis 64  
 George 64  
 Joseph Addison 64  
 Lucretia 64  
 Rebecca D. 64  
 Samuel 64  
**PRICE**  
 Joylieffe 170  
 Rebecca 170  
**PRIEST**  
 Degory 190  
 Sarah 190  
**PRIME**  
 Daniel Noyes 336  
 341  
 Mehetabel 336 341  
**PRINCE**  
 Joseph 291  
**PRING**  
 Fr. 227  
**PRIOR**  
 Ann 158  
 Hannah 3 4 158  
 James 4 158  
 Susanna 4 158  
**PRITCHARD**  
 Amzi 76 106  
 Ann 283  
 Florence 153  
 Hannah 243  
 Jeannette Lydia  
 153  
 Kernel 106  
 Lucretia 106  
 Mahlon Royal 153  
 Mehetabel 106  
 Nathaniel 243  
 Uriah 106  
**PROCTOR**  
 Arthur W. 111  
 Carrie 111  
 Florence 89 132  
 Johnne 168  
**PROUTY**  
 Lorenzo W. 118  
 Walter B. 118  
 Winnie E. 118  
**PUGH**  
 David 305  
**PURCELL**  
 Eliza 124  
**PURCHASE**  
 Joan 229  
**PURY**  
**PURIE**  
**PERY**  
 Adlard 175  
 Agnes 174  
 Alice 167  
 Alison 167  
 Anna 175  
 Anne 174 175  
 Beatrice 175  
 Dorithy 175  
 Elizabeth 167 174  
 175  
 Humphrey 174 175  
 Jane 175  
 Janet 174  
 Jenyt 174  
 Joanna 175  
 Johan 175  
 John 174  
 Leonard 174 175  
 Margaret 174  
 Mary 168 174 175  
 Richard 174  
 Robert 174 175  
 Thomas 167 168  
 174 175  
 William 167 174  
 175  
**PUTNAM**  
 Elizabeth N. 34  
 Royal 34  
 Sally 32  
 Willm 248  
**PUTNEY**  
 Joseph 5  
 Mehetabel 5  
**PUTT**  
 Nic. 228  
**PYELL**  
 Francis 229  
**QUACKENBUSH**  
 Frances 72  
**QUINTEN**  
 John 54  
**RANDALL**  
 Hannah 264  
 James 91  
 Joseph 141  
 Joseph D. 315  
 Leah 141  
 Mary A. 315  
 Patience 263  
**RANNEY**  
 Hannah 42  
 Lyman C. 42  
**RATHBONE**  
 David 38  
 Mary 38  
 Nancy 38  
**RAWLET**  
**ROWLOTT**  
 John 167  
 Robert 167  
**RAWLINS**  
 Mary 263  
 Thomas 263  
**RAWSON**  
 Albert Cummings  
 100  
 Augustus 67  
 Augustus Young 100  
 Carrie Lillian 100  
 Charles Augustus  
 100  
 Charles Field 100  
 Charles Gilmore 100  
 David Field 100  
 Elijah 100  
 Eliza 100  
 Eliza Hamilton 66  
 Grace Nichols 100  
 Harry Dustan 100  
 Hollis Allen 100

- RAWSON** (*cont.*)  
 Joseph Scott 100  
 Kate 100  
 Louise Gallup 100  
 Mary Eliza 100  
 Mary Louisa 100  
 Mary Scott 100  
 Nancy Dunstan 100  
 Richard Dustan 100  
 Susannah 100  
 Thomas Scott 100  
**RAYMOND**  
 Benjamin 256 257  
 Catherine 65  
 Joanna 257  
 Mercy 256 257  
**READÉ**  
 Robert 177  
**REDINGTON**  
 John 133  
 Lida 133  
**REDNER**  
 Henry 110  
 Mary 78 110  
 Sylvia 110  
**REED**  
 Blanche Grace 125  
 Jennie 125  
 John 125  
 William 298  
**REID**  
 Janet 134  
 John 134  
 Martha 95 134  
**REMINGTON**  
 John 326  
**REVERE**  
 Paul 170  
**REXFORD**  
 Betsey 27  
 William 27  
**REYNER**  
 John 287  
**REYNOLDS**  
 Anna 223  
 Anne 222 307  
 John 223  
 Lewis 307  
 Martha 310  
 Robert 294 295  
 Sarah 307  
**RHINE**  
 Christiana 94  
**RICE**  
 Deborah 11  
 Dorcas 244 245  
 Elizabeth 29  
 Emma Jane 122  
 Enoch 122  
 Freelove 36  
 James 11  
 John 50  
 John Green 122  
 Mary Elizabeth 122  
 Timothy 29  
**RICHARDS**  
 Diana 136  
**RICHARDSON**  
 Adaline Louisa 45  
 Araminta Emeline 45  
 Camilla 148  
 Caroline Amelia 45  
 Charles Frederick 45  
 Dr. 175  
 Frank M. 126 148  
 Hattie 121  
 Jeanne Scott 148  
 Jeannette Lydia 148  
 John Powers 148  
 Margaret 41  
 Mary Maria 45  
 Mehetabel 45  
 Philip 8  
 Roswell Minard 45  
 Samuel 45  
 Susan Amanda 45  
**RICKARD**  
 John 279  
**RIDLER**  
 Mary 256  
 Samuel 256  
**RIGGS**  
 Esther 86  
 John Gill 86  
 Lucinda 52 86  
 Mary 201  
 Sally 88  
 Thomas 201  
**RILEY**  
 Jane 116  
**RING**  
 Abigail 202  
 Elvira 112  
 John 202  
 M. 112  
**RIPLEY**  
 Alden 27 62  
 Clarissa 27  
 Harriet 62  
 Henry 62  
 Lockhart 27  
 Lucy 62  
 Mary 62  
 Miranda 62  
 Olive 27  
 William N. 62  
**ROBBINS**  
 Aquilla 172 173  
 Augusta 83  
 Caroline 96  
 Cyrus 50 82  
 Daniel 173  
 George 83  
 Hannah 172  
 Julia 83  
 Lydia 82  
 Major 96  
 Mary 172 173  
 Nathaniel 82  
 Rhoda 50 82  
**ROBERTS**  
 Eunice 185 186  
 189  
 Nancy 310  
 Thomas 186  
**ROBERTSON**  
 Alexander Conkie 53  
 John Blair 53  
 Joseph Scott 53  
 Lucy 53  
 Margery 53  
 Mary 53  
 Olivia 53  
 Sarah 53  
 Sarah P. 105  
 Thomas 21 53  
 William 53  
**ROBINSON**  
 Addie 111  
 Alice 111  
 Anna 282  
 Carrie 111  
 Charles 98  
 Clara 111  
 George S. 111  
 Justus S. 79 111  
 Lizzie 98  
 Lovica 51 84  
 Lutheria 111  
 Nancy Scott 98  
 Susanna 84  
 Titus 84  
**ROCKWELL**  
 James 139  
 Marion Frances 139



**ROCKWOOD**

Abigail 17  
 Asa 17  
 Margaret 16 17  
 Mary 17  
 Nathaniel 16 17 50  
 Reuben 17  
 Rhoda 6 16

**ROGERS**

Adelia L. 119  
 Berton Scott 119  
 Clara Mary 119  
 Commodore 119  
 Delight 82 117  
 Elizabeth 257  
 Ellen H. 117  
 Ellen Sophina 117  
 Emily Jane 119  
 Francis J. 82 117  
 Humphrey C. 119  
 Mary 197  
 Robert 344  
 Submit 213

**ROLFE**

Ebenezer 340  
 John Osgood 340  
 Margaret Osgood  
 340  
 Mary 340  
 Samuel 340

**ROLLINS**

Hannah 202  
 William 202

**RONEY**

Ann Maria 131  
 Peter 89 131

**ROOT**

Eliza 100  
 Emma Eugenia 147  
 Frances 147  
 Francesca Emma 147  
 Frank O. 126 147  
 Hezekiah 30  
 J. P. 147  
 Salmon 70

**ROPES**

Thomas 174

**ROSEBROOK**

Clara Gertrude 101  
 Dana 101  
 John 101  
 John Warren 101  
 Lillian Estelle 101  
 Louisa Tuttle 101  
 Mark P. 101

Phineas 101

Sally 101  
 Sophronia 101

**ROSS**

Anna 285  
 Paul 19

**ROSSITER**

John 226  
 William 226

**ROWELL**

Catherine 314  
 David 314  
 Elizabeth 35

**ROYAL**

Mary 170 171

**ROYCE**

Andrew 47

**RUGG**

David 244  
 Matthew 244  
 Thankful 444

**RUGGLES**

Timothy 212 256

**RULISON**

Charles 95 134  
 Janet 134

**RUSHMORE**

Joshua H. 108 141  
 Pearl 141  
 Theresa 141

**RUSSELL**

Gov. William E. 97

**RYE**

Agnes 273  
 Henry 273

**SABIN**

Alfred 75  
 Betsey 36 75  
 Obadiah 7  
 Zerviah 75

**SADLER**

Abiall 343  
 John 343  
 Joseph 343  
 Sarah 343

**SAFFORD**

Daniel 327  
 Elinor 327  
 James 327  
 John 327  
 Joseph 327  
 Mary 327  
 Sarah 327  
 Stephen 327

Thomas 326 327

**SALISBURY**

Esther 41

**SALMON**

Malinda 152  
 Mary 253

**SANBORN**

Bernice 136  
 Bradley B. 136  
 Emeline Amanda 136  
 Isabel 136  
 Moody Evander 96  
 136  
 Sabin Bradley 136  
 Sarah M. 136

**SANDERS**

Lydia 86

**SANDERSON**

John 122  
 Lydia 122  
 Mary 122  
 Sarah Ann 61

**SANDYS**

Henry 180

**SANFORD**

Bathsheba 161  
 Christian 161  
 Thomas 161

**SARGENT**

Lois D. 97 136

**SATCHWELL**

Elinor 327

**SAULSBURY**

Susanna 76

**SAUNDERS**

Electa 71  
 Isaac 125  
 Sarah K. 89  
 Sarah Keziah 125  
 Susan 126

**SAVAGE**

George 148  
 Joan 238  
 Mary 148  
 Robert 126 148  
 Robert Scott 148  
 Sylvia Claire 148

**SAVELL**

Sarah 172

**SAVORY**

Ann 289  
 Thomas 289

**SAWYER**

Almeda 88  
 Anna 336

## SCALES

John 326 327  
Susanna 325 326

## SCARLETT

Elizabeth 296  
Hannah 302  
Mary 302  
Nathaniel 302

## SCHAUB

Joseph 115  
Ruth E. 115

## SCHELLENGER

Almeda 88  
Caroline 88  
D. Emerson 52 88  
Dwight E. 88  
Edwin A. 88  
Emily M. 88  
Fayette C. 88  
Hattie J. 88  
Hazel A. 88  
Henry 86  
Henry M. Esq. 88  
Laura C. 88  
Malcolm V. 88  
Melvina M. 88  
Rosina C. 88  
Sally 88  
Vernon M. 88  
William 88  
Winnie R. 88

## SCHOONMAKER

— 116

## SCOTT

Abbey 94  
Abbie 60 76 107  
108 142  
Abel 10 25 27 62  
Abigail 14 18 19  
20 36 60 64 75  
324 329  
Abigail Elizabeth  
65 99  
Abijah 8 9 21  
Abilene 12  
Abraham 6 7 13 14  
15 16 17 19 47 48  
Adaline 107 140  
Addie 108  
Addison 79 114  
Addison Talcott 137  
Adelbert Collins 108  
Adelia M. 140  
Agnes 95 134 142  
Agnes Pitsey 60 94

Albert Gallatin 79  
113  
Albert William 119  
Alexander 23 24 60  
95 133 134  
Alexander Magoon 54  
59 93  
Alexander Murray  
135  
Alfred 52 87 95 135  
Alice 28 142  
Alice Charlotte 137  
Alice Lovisa 135 152  
Allie May 151  
Almira 49 70 81  
339  
Almon G. 147  
Alonzo 73 74 103  
Alton Guy 150  
Alvin 36 74 75  
Alzina E. 75 106  
Amanda A. 65 98  
Amasa 11 28 29 30  
31 63 64 65 96 98  
Amasa B. 65 99  
Amelia 78  
Andrew Jackson 89  
132  
Andrew Talcott 98  
137  
Angeline 108  
Ann 28 29 30 42 45  
94  
Anna 15 19 31 35  
68 112 132 150  
343 344  
Anna B. 142  
Anna Ludlam 113  
145  
Anna T. 112  
Anne 15 43 44 52  
Anne C. 106  
Annie A. 83  
Annie M. 145  
Ann Keziah 340  
Ann Maria 89 131  
Arthur Dwight 139  
Arthur J. 133 150  
Arthur Lorenzo 104  
139  
Arvilla A. 75  
Asa 8 22 23  
Aura 34  
Austin 46  
Avis Ray 114

Azubah 11 12  
Azubah C. 81  
Barachiah 11 12 28  
Bathsheba 60 95  
Beatrice 144  
Benjamin 3 4 5 6  
11 12 31 63 65 97  
98 321 323 324  
325 326 327 328  
329 334 335 339  
Benjamin Franklin  
34 67  
Benjamin Gay 28 64  
Benjamin Parsons 82  
Benjamin Smith 339  
340  
Bennie L. 108  
Benson Sherman 89  
125  
Bertha 133  
Bertha L. 147  
Bertie 109  
Bessie 114 134  
Betsey 32 51 75  
Blanche J. 136  
Bridget 334  
Byron Jay 108  
Carlos Ozias 87 123  
Caroline 37 52 63  
77 78 80 87 88 98  
109 118  
Caroline P. 85 121  
Carrie Burton 145  
Carrie Dorothy 145  
Carrie May 126  
149  
Cassious 107 141  
Catharine 32 33 35  
71  
Cecilia Bradner 126  
Celia 25 26  
Celinda 34 67  
Cerocia A. 84 120  
Charity 28 63 64  
Charles 37 77 107  
108 110  
Charles A. 79 112  
Charles Adley 111  
Charles Albert 119  
Charles Cotesworth  
81  
Charles E. 119  
Charles Everett 83  
Charles Rufus 123  
Charles W. 104



SCOTT (*cont.*)

- Charles Walter 144  
 Charles Walter Earl 105  
 Charles Webster 86 122  
 Charles Wright 74 105  
 Charlotte 76 107 123  
 Charlotte C. 34 96  
 Charlotte Maryanna 84 120  
 Chastina Emily 79  
 Chauncey 64  
 Chloe 12 16 20 37 38 49 50 78 83 109  
 Christina 87  
 Clara 113 141 144  
 Clara Mary 119  
 Clarissa 80  
 Clifford 151  
 Cora Estella 83 118  
 Cordelia 95 110  
 Cordelia C. 79 112  
 Cordelia O. 126  
 Cynthia H. 112  
 Cyrus C. 68  
 Cyrus W. 34  
 Daniel 51 332  
 Daniel Sumner 97 136  
 David 21 60 108 340  
 Dean Raymond 139  
 Deborah 11  
 Delight 123  
 Della C. 111  
 Diana 80  
 Dolly 334 335 337  
 Donald C. 146  
 Dora 134  
 Dorothy 21  
 Earna 151  
 Ebenezer 4 9 10 16 18 24 25 26 51 84 343 344  
 Effie 97  
 Edgar 101  
 Edgar Charles 104 139  
 Edith May 138  
 Edna 108  
 Edna M. 147  
 Edna Mildred 146  
 Edward 110  
 Edward Jarvis 83  
 Elbridge 79  
 Eli D. 78  
 Elijah 16 26 28 49 50 51 60 62 63 80 84 85  
 Eliza 73 101  
 Eliza Ann 104  
 Elizabeth 6 13 14 23 24 35 38 59 60 62 69 79 94 95 96 113 133 134 136 163 164 325 327 328 329 334 336 337 339  
 Elizabeth L. 121  
 Elizabeth P. 339  
 Elizabeth R. 85  
 Elizabeth Upham 32 65  
 Ella 133  
 Ella F. 340  
 Ella Orinda 83 118  
 Ellen 96  
 Ellen A. 108 143 146  
 Ellen Alida 91  
 Ellen E. 137  
 Ellen Eliza 104 139  
 Ellen Jeannette 68  
 Ellen L. 74 105  
 Ellen Sophina 82 117  
 Ellis Coney 54 58 59 90 91 92 93 214  
 Ellsworth 123  
 Elmer 79  
 Elmer George 112 144  
 Elvira 73 79 102 110 111 112  
 Elwood 142  
 Emeline W. 67  
 Emery Alexander 114  
 Emily 51 68  
 Emily A. 341  
 Emily Adelia 113  
 Emily C. 65 99  
 Emily F. 99  
 Emma 95 124 134  
 Emma E. 83 118  
 Emma Eugenia 126 147  
 Emma F. 108 142  
 Emma Julia 86  
 Emma L. 133  
 Ephraim 22 23 24 54 55 56 59 60 87 89 90 91 95 127 133 163 164 173 214  
 Ephraim Jr. 57 58 93  
 Esther 59 60 94  
 Esther Ann 87 124  
 Ethel 150  
 Ethel Lue 138  
 Etta 134  
 Eugene Franklin 124 147  
 Eugenia 25  
 Eunice 15 16 45 49 50 60  
 Eunice A. 109  
 Eunice Emma 139  
 Eunice L. 51  
 Eunice Lawrence 81 114  
 Fannie 79  
 Fanny 25 60 81 83 117  
 Fayette E. 109  
 Fidelia 65 99  
 Floese Pauline 144  
 Flora Louise 144  
 Flora M. 108  
 Florence 132 152  
 Florence Willard 139  
 Floyd 109  
 Frances 142 147  
 Frances Augusta 83 118  
 Francis Ulysses 96 135  
 Frank 151  
 Frank Edith 119  
 Frank Seymour 86  
 Frank W. 67  
 Franklin A. 86  
 Franklin Alphonzo 87 124  
 Freddie 123  
 Frederick M. 111  
 Frelove 36  
 George 95 96 134  
 George A. 341  
 George Calvin 104  
 George Clifford 146



SCOTT (*cont.*)

George Emerson 50  
83

George Enoch 79  
113 114

George Enos 84 119

George Folsom 86

George L. 82

George Lucius 118  
145

George Oscar 83

George R. 85

George W. 79 104  
112

George Washington  
34 54 55 59 67 68  
89 91 93 126 127  
129 130 132 133  
312

Georgiana 122

Gerry Walworth 112

Gertrude 143

Gertrude E. 145

Gertrude G. 133

Glen Loring 152

Glenroy Willard 139  
152

Gordon Allen 144

Grace 151

Hannah 3 4 5 8 10  
21 26 49 50 51 81  
82 109 117 157

158 162 323 325  
327 328 330 332

334 335 337 339  
340 343

Hannah Julia 84  
119

Hannah M. 341

Hannah P. 340

Hannah W. 49 82

Harriet 35 37 69 78  
82 87 88 123

Harriet Elizabeth  
138

Harriet Emeline 79  
113

Harriet L. 119

Harriet Louisa 106  
139

Harriet Maria 52  
87

Harriet Newell 81  
115

Harriette 106

Harriett Grace 126  
149

Harry Elbridge 112  
143 144

Harvey 35 69 70  
110

Harvey Elkins 35 70

Hattie 107

Hattie Elizabeth 144

Helen 70 123

Helena 69

Helen Augusta 114

Helen Elvira 144

Helen Gertrude 113  
145

Helen Sylvia 146

Henry 107 150

Henry A. 75

Henry Clay 113 145

Henry Laurens 52

Henry Marsh 81

Henry Morris 135

Henry Winfield 86

Herbert Willis 113

Hester 77 108 109  
141

Hiram 133 150

Horace M. 341

Hugh 23 24 60

Ida 108 123 133  
142 146

Ida M. 113

Irena 106

Isaac 6 17 20 95

Isabelle 133

Isadore 83

Israel 21

Jacob 6 15 16 19  
46 47 48 79 80

114 118

James 4 5 6 7 13

15 16 17 18 19 37  
49 50 51 76 78 94

107 109 133 151

James Birney 341

James Clayton 140  
152

James Hapgood 113

James Harvey 36

James Herman 83

James M. 85 122

James T. 340

James Todd 336 341

Jane 133 328 329

330 332 334 335

Janet 95 134

Janet Myrtle 135

Janet Tracy 91 132

Janette Upham 67

Jasper Levi 106 140

Jean 114

Jeanette Hooker 68

Jeannette Lydia 126  
148

Jemima 6 11 15 16  
20 27 332

Jennie Florence 106  
140

Jennie M. 111

Jennie S. 75

Jerusha 15 47

Jesse 15 16 46 47  
48 79 80

Jesse Ellsworth 112

Jessie 109 123 137  
146

Joanna 12 13 14 37  
75 343

Joel 78 109

Johanna 344

John 3 4 5 6 7 12  
13 14 15 17 18 21

36 60 74 75 78  
104 109 157 321

323 324 325 326  
327 328 333 334

336 339

John A. 85

John C. 108 143

John D. 22 23

John E. 122 146

John Emerson 64

John Everett 119

John G. 75

John Garfield 74

John Greenleaf 74  
104

John James 340

John L. 84

John Lowell 84

John Sabin 63 95 96

John Samuel 52 86  
341

Jonas S. 47

Jonas Smith 46

Jonathan Boyden 13  
14 36 73

Joseph 3 4 5 6 7 8  
9 12 21 22 23 31

32 33 54 65 66 67

- SCOTT—Joseph (*cont.*)  
 70 71 98 158 161  
 162 321 324 325  
 326 327 328 329  
 332 334 343 344  
 Joseph Frank 97  
 Joseph Humphrey 84  
 Joshua Pickard 340  
 Julia 50 76 77 79  
 107 110 112  
 Julia Almyra 107  
 Julia L. 110  
 Julia Maria 141  
 Julia R. 85 121  
 Julius 76 106  
 Justice 109  
 Katherine 63 97  
 Lafayette 78 108  
 Laura 63 70 74 75  
 79 97  
 Laura Ann 113  
 Laura Elizabeth 84  
 120  
 Laura Jane 74  
 Laurens Enos 84 120  
 Laurette 107  
 Laurie Earl 134  
 Lavalette 123  
 Lawrence Ross 135  
 Leila 151  
 Leland Griffin 152  
 Lemuel 8 12 13 14  
 21 36 73 74 78  
 102 103 110  
 Lemuel Winfield 109  
 Lena M. 141  
 Leo O. 136  
 Leonard 117 133  
 Leonard I. 49 81  
 Levi 63 76 95 106 110  
 Levinah 20  
 Levi Winfield 107  
 Lida 133  
 Lilla Gertrude 139  
 Lillian Pauline 126  
 147  
 Lilius 106  
 Linus 47 48  
 Live W. 84  
 Lizzie 141 147  
 Lizzie L. 122 146  
 Lodentia 107  
 Lois D. 136  
 Lola Florence 126  
 148
- Lollie B. 148  
 Lona 13 14  
 Louisa 35 70  
 Louisa Frances 138  
 Louisa M. 75 105  
 Louise 146  
 Lovica 84  
 Lovice 85  
 Lovisa L. 136  
 Lowell Alexander 126  
 Lucia Philana 81  
 115  
 Lucinda 20 35 64  
 86 101 137  
 Lucius 49 51 81 82  
 Lucius H. 81  
 Lucius P. 80  
 Lucius Parsons 82  
 118  
 Lucius W. 79 111  
 Lucretia 25 61 76  
 106  
 Lucy 21 27 53 62  
 Lucy Emogene 87  
 124  
 Lucy Jennie 136 137  
 Lucy Lovenia 103  
 Lucy Maria 152  
 Luke 13 14 37 38  
 76 77 78 108 109  
 Lurana 36 74  
 Lurana Z. 74 103  
 Lusina E. 109  
 Lutheria 79 111  
 Luthida 25 62  
 Lydia 6 11 12 17  
 20 33 34 89 92 93  
 97 122 214 329  
 333 336 340 341  
 Lydia N. 339  
 Mabel Louise 139  
 Mahala 37  
 Malinda 107  
 Mandana Nancy 85  
 Maretta Adora 152  
 Margaret 3 101 109  
 325  
 Margaret Elizabeth  
 135 138 152  
 Margaret Elsie 135  
 Margaret Osgood  
 340  
 Maria Harriet 124  
 Marie Antoinette 82  
 117
- Marion Frances 139  
 Marshall E. 84 120  
 Martha 134 135 328  
 332 335 338  
 Martha Ann 132  
 Martin 133  
 Mary 3 6 8 9 10  
 12 13 14 16 18 22  
 23 24 35 48 54 70  
 74 95 96 106 107  
 109 110 115 133  
 141 162 324 325  
 326 327 328 334  
 336 340 343  
 Mary A. 96  
 Mary Alice 104 135  
 Mary Ann 50 60 63  
 74 79 81 83 84 95  
 96 104 112 116  
 117 337  
 Mary Anna 340  
 Mary B. 51 85  
 Mary Catherine 126  
 127 312  
 Mary Chandler 32  
 Mary (Coney) 91  
 Mary E. 105  
 Mary Elizabeth 135  
 151 341  
 Mary Ellen 84  
 Mary Howard 119  
 Mary Jewett 340  
 Mary Louisa 67 100  
 Mary Pickard 340  
 Mary S. 84 89 121  
 Mary Sybil 91 132  
 Matilda 47 48  
 Maud M. 111  
 Mehetabel 6 14 15  
 16 328 330 336  
 341  
 Melicent 52  
 Melissa Etta 108  
 Melville E. 108  
 Melville Edgar 142  
 Merab Ann 51 114  
 Mercy 15 48 328  
 331  
 Meredith A. 124  
 Meriden A. 124  
 Merton F. 147  
 Mildred 144  
 Milford J. 150  
 Mima 27  
 Mime 27



SCOTT (*cont.*)

- Mina C. 111  
 Mindwell 62  
 Minerva 107  
 Mini G. 142  
 Minzel M. 105  
 Minzel Mazie 105  
 Miranda 84  
 Miranda C. 84  
 Molly 25 58 59 60  
     173  
 Moses 327 332 334  
 M. Ross 142  
 Nancy 34 67 124  
 Nancy B. 66  
 Nathaniel 334 335  
     337  
 Nathaniel Harvey 13  
     101 138  
 Nathaniel Phillips 73  
     101 138  
 Natt Harlan 138  
 Nellie 108 143  
 Nellie A. 112  
 Nellie E. 133  
 Nellie Emily 134  
 Nellie R. 98 137  
 Noble Warren 135  
 Norman Melrose 150  
 Norman Willis 144  
 Octavia 51 80  
 Olive 21 52 53 132  
     150  
 Olive Louise 133  
 Orell 96 136  
 Orie G. 147  
 Oriel 37 39 77  
 Orilla 39  
 Oscar Alvin 75 106  
 Ozias 52 86 87  
 Patience 46 79  
 Perley 12 34 68 335  
     339  
 Perley C. 34  
 Peter 323 324  
 Phebe 77 102 103  
 Philip 18 19 52  
 Phineas Dodge 341  
 Polly 36 71 72 107  
     110 140 173  
 Polly R. 106  
 Priscilla 332  
 Priscilla A. J. 120  
 Prudence 11 12 30  
     31  
 Prudence C. 34  
 Rachel 36 73 74  
     133 327  
 Ralph 52  
 Raymond 150  
 Rebecca 8 10 22 23  
     24 51 64 65 85 98  
 Rhoda 16 17 18 19  
     50 51 80 82 114  
 Rhoda Ann 114  
 Robert L. 34  
 Rosalie Olga 126  
 Rosamond W. 146  
 Rosina 79 111  
 Rosina P. 78 106  
     110  
 Roswell Hubbard 49  
     81  
 Roxana 47 48  
 Rufus 37 51 78 85  
     86  
 Rufus E. 85 109  
 Rufus Henry 86  
 Ruth 60 95 330  
 Ruth Beatrice 138  
 Ruth H. 99  
 Sabin 96  
 Sabra 31 34  
 Sabrina 120  
 Sadie M. 111  
 Sally 25 46 47 51  
     61 73 101 102 138  
     335 338  
 Sally Ann Tracy 95  
 Salmon 20  
 Samuel 4 5 6 7 10  
     13 15 16 17 18 19  
     52 86 94 325 326  
     327 329 330 334  
     336 340  
 Sarah 3 4 5 6 7 10  
     12 13 14 15 20 21  
     22 31 37 39 44 94  
     95 107 325 326  
     327 329 337 343  
     344  
 Sarah A. 67  
 Sarah Ann 74 85  
     103 122  
 Sarah Cerotia 82  
     118  
 Sarah E. 68 100  
 Sarah Jane 109  
 Sarah Kay 113  
 Sarah Lydia 83 118  
 Sarah M. 96 136  
 Sarah Maria 79  
 Sarah Matilda 135  
     151  
 Sara Maud 134  
 Selina Melissa 81  
 Serotia Analana 81  
 Silas 94  
 Sophia 63 91 93 94  
 Stelia Last 119  
 Stella May 124 147  
 Stephen 37  
 Susan 63 106 108  
     109 144  
 Susan Adaline 81  
     116  
 Susan Coney 91 93  
     132  
 Susan Mehitabel 340  
 Susanna 13 14 39  
     46 326 327 328  
     340  
 Susanna Buckminster  
     32 65  
 Susanna Day 34  
 Susannah 326 330  
     333  
 Susanna J. 122  
 Sybil 10 26 91 214  
 Sylvester 50 83 339  
 Sylvia Claire 126  
     148  
 Sylvia Stone 80 82  
     118  
 Thaddeus 95  
 Thaddeus Jones 135  
     151  
 Thankful 73 100  
 Theodore 37  
 Theresa 108 141  
 Theresa Adella 134  
 Thomas Everett 119  
 Timothy 95 133  
 Truman 109  
 Tryphena 21  
 Vandora 110  
 Vaughan 109  
 Vienna 81 82  
 Villa 107  
 Violet Forward 28  
     63  
 Walter 134 144  
 Walter A. 74  
 Walter E. 106 109  
 Walter Eugene 135



SCOTT (cont.)

Walter Fremont 112  
 143  
 Walter Sherman 126  
 Warren Humphrey  
 120  
 Warren W. 75  
 Wilbur Benson 126  
 148  
 William 8 12 21 23  
 24 29 31 34 35 54  
 55 57 59 60 63 70  
 89 90 94 96 108  
 244 341  
 William Coney 89  
 William Elijah 97  
 William Humphrey  
 50 83 84  
 William J. 133  
 William P. 34  
 William Pinckney 81  
 William Samuel 136  
 William Stanley 135  
 William Tackles 60  
 94  
 Willis B. 51  
 Willis Brown 80 114  
 Willis Grant 112  
 Wilmot 108 141  
 Winfield 78 106 110  
 Winfield Lucius 145  
 Winfred 144  
 Winnie 82  
 Winnie E. 118  
 Winnona J. 103

SEAMANS  
 Jonathan 106  
 Polly 110  
 Polly R. 76 106  
 Rebecca 106

SEARELL  
 Alice 184  
 Little John 184

SEARL  
 SEARLE  
 SEARLES  
 SARELL  
 Hercules 228 229  
 James 249  
 John 246 249  
 Sarah 243 246 249  
 Thomas 225  
 William 249

SEAVEY  
 Harriet 70

Harriet E. 70  
 John Rand 70

SECOMB  
 Betsey 49

SEELY  
 Caroline 76  
 Charles 76  
 Chloe 75 76  
 Ebenezer 75  
 Eleazer Scott 76  
 Elizabeth 76  
 Emily 75  
 Eunice 76  
 Hannah 76  
 Henry 75 76  
 Joanna 75 76  
 Julia 37 76  
 Julius 37 75 76  
 Lovinia 76  
 Marilda 76  
 Marion 76  
 Mary Elizabeth 76  
 Mehetabel 75  
 Merrill 76  
 Oriel 76  
 Phebe 77  
 Phila 76  
 Sarah 76  
 Susan 76

SESSIONS  
 Betsey 125  
 Horace 125  
 Laura Lucinda 125  
 Lottie Anabel 125  
 Russell A. 125  
 William Russell 125

SEWALL  
 Dorothy 333  
 Samuel 238

SHAKESPEARE  
 Alvin 83 118  
 Frances Augusta 118

SHAPLEY  
 David 9  
 Mary 4 9

SHARP  
 SHARPE  
 Abigail 229  
 Maria S. 43  
 Mary 196 197

SHAW  
 SHAWE  
 Gideon 56  
 Jane 72  
 John 181

SHED  
 Esther 274

SHELDON  
 Archbishop 260  
 Thankful 246

SHEPARD  
 Ashbel 31

SHERMAN  
 SHEARMAN  
 Abigail 212  
 Anna 214  
 Anthony 213  
 Asaph 46  
 Benson 214  
 Bethia 211 212  
 Betsey 214  
 Catherine 214  
 Charity 212 213  
 Chloe 214  
 David G. 214  
 Deborah 211 212  
 Delight 87 123  
 Desire 211  
 Dorcas 214  
 Earl 214  
 Ebenezer 93 214  
 Elizabeth 89 91 213  
 214 257 258  
 Elizabeth W. 214  
 Eunice 211 212  
 Hannah 211 212  
 Jane 211 221 234  
 Jerusha 47 212 213  
 244 245  
 John 211 212 213  
 221 234 244  
 Jonathan 47  
 Lois 211 212  
 Lovisa 214  
 Lovisa D. 214  
 Lucy 46  
 Lydia 54 89 214  
 Margaret J. 214  
 Mary 212 213 214  
 Prince 213  
 Prudence 211  
 Reuben 89 91 213  
 214 257 258  
 Sally 214  
 Samuel 211 212 213  
 233 234 244 245  
 Sarah 211 212  
 Submit 213  
 Susanna 15 46  
 Sybil 54 91 214

**SHEARMAN (cont.)**

Thomas 213 214  
 Thomas G. 214  
 William 211 212

**SHERWOOD**

Claud 141  
 Esther 102  
 Satie 141

**SHORE**

— 290  
 Mary 291  
 Samson Jr. 291

**SHRIGLEY**

William 27

**SHRIMPTON**

Samuel 182

**SHUMWAY**

Alice 11 28  
 Asa 28  
 Cyril 28  
 David 28  
 Elijah 28  
 Joanna 28

**SHURTLEFF****SHURTLIFF**

Adaline 46  
 Albert 45 46  
 Benoni 45  
 Caleb 16 45  
 Charles Leslie 46  
 Chauncy Calvin 45  
 Elizabeth 289  
 Emily 45 46  
 Eunice 15 16 45 46  
 Francis 46  
 George 45  
 George Otis 46  
 Jesse Pennoyer 46  
 Joel 15 16 45 46  
 Joel Edward 46  
 Julia Eliza 46  
 Louis Lyman 45  
 Lyman 46  
 Lyman Ossean 46  
 Mary 46  
 Mary Ann 45  
 Mehetabel 45  
 Melissa Jane 45  
 Nancy 45  
 Nelson Bartlett 46  
 Noah Lougee 46  
 Olive 45  
 Orvis 45  
 Otis 46

Phebe Eliza Peabody  
 46

Roscoe Grannis 46  
 Sarah 45 46  
 Sarah Ann 45  
 Submit 45  
 Susanna 45  
 Thomas Turner 46  
 Walter Scott 46  
 William 289  
 William Henry 46

**SHUSALL**

William 219

**SIBLEY**

Joseph 33

**SIMONDS**

Hannah 74 75  
 Laban 75  
 Priscilla A. J. 84 120

**SIMONTON**

Jennie 132

**SIMPSON**

Charles 101  
 Flora E. 101  
 Leah 151

**SINGLETARY**

Martha 39

**SKINNER**

Abigail 170 171 172  
 183 189  
 Agnes 183 189  
 Eliza 186  
 Elizabeth 171 182  
 183 187 189  
 Elizabeth Ann 138  
 Mary 182 183  
 Rebecca 183  
 Sarah 183  
 Thomas 171 182  
 183 189

**SLACK**

Allen 88  
 Caroline Scott 88  
 Carrie Helen May 88  
 Gertrude Maria 88  
 Granville 88  
 Granville M. 88  
 Howard Emery 88  
 Roxana 88  
 William Jr. 88  
 William Edward 88

**SLATE**

Obed 85

**SLEEPER**

Maria 111

**SLEW**

Tabitha 36

**SMALL**

Annah P. 340  
 Ann Keziah 340

**SMEAD**

Elizabeth 242 243  
 William 243

**SMITH****SMITHE****SMYTH**

Abigail 30  
 Amina 115  
 Amos 81  
 Amy 124  
 Anna 63  
 Augusta 152  
 Belinda C. 40  
 Belle 98  
 Benjamin 340  
 Benjamin H. 340  
 Caroline 63 98  
 Charlotte 124  
 Damaris 24  
 Daniel 10 24 25 51  
 Deborah 292 293  
 Ebenezer 24 25  
 Elijah 24  
 Elizabeth 46  
 Emily Adelia 79 113  
 Frank Willis 116  
 Frelove 36  
 Hannah 28  
 Harriet 116  
 Hiram 98  
 Irvin W. 101  
 Israel 172 173  
 John 210 217  
 John D. 124  
 John W. 113  
 Jonas 46  
 Julia Root 81  
 Lorin 152  
 Lucinda 25  
 Lucy Maria 139 152  
 Luther 25  
 Marion L. 105  
 Mary 30 98 210  
 336 340  
 Mary C. 85  
 Mary Ella 105  
 Olive 98  
 Polly 24  
 Priscilla 80  
 Rebecca 16 25 51

SMITH (*cont.*)

## SMITHE

## SMYTH

Richard 279  
Rufus 98  
Ruth 279  
Sally 15 25 46  
Stella L. 101  
William 25 215  
William R. 85

## SNELL

Thomas 168

## SNOW

Abigail 200  
Hannah 200  
Jonathan 213  
Mary 212 213  
Mehetabel 200  
Meletiah 193 198 200  
Milcha 198 200  
Nancy 34  
Nicholas 213  
Prince 212 213  
Samuel 200  
Thomas 198 200

## SOMERS

Fred 101  
Hattie M. 101

## SOUTHWOOD

John 225

## SOUTHWORTH

Alice 284  
Edward 284 285  
Thomas 279 280  
285 287

## SPALDING

## SPAULDING

Abigail 137  
Ann Eliza 64  
Benjamin 33  
John 64  
Sarah 64  
Viola 103

## SPARE

Adelia L. 119

## SPARHAUKE

Mr. 195

## SPARROW

Richard 279

## SPEED

Mary 266 271

## SPENCER

Addie 108  
Clinton 108  
Humphrey 226

## SPOONER

Daniel 257  
Ebenezer 272  
Jean 256  
Mary 257  
Mercy 271 272

## SPRAGUE

Ann 241  
Derrick L. 81 116  
D. L. 50  
Dorcas 233 238 239  
241  
Francis 239 241  
Frank D. 117  
John 241  
Lydia 239 241  
Major 116  
Martha 116  
Mary Ann 50 116 117  
Mary Augusta 117  
Mary B. 117  
Mercy 241  
Noah 292 293  
Ruth 241  
Samuel 211

## SPRINGFIELD

Emmanuel 169  
Mary 169

## SPURR

John 214

## STABLE

Mary 220 221

## STAGG

Wm. 201

## STALLINGS

Leila 135 151

Mary 151

Samuel 151

## STALWORTH

Agnes 174  
Thomas 174

## STANDISH

Miles 287

## STANFORD

Abner 85  
Charles Rufus 85  
Emily Maria 85  
Mary Elizabeth 85  
Rebecca 85  
Samuel Stearns 51 85  
Sarah 85  
Sarah Rebecca 85

## STANIFORD

J. 321  
Mary 321

## STANLEY

Joseph 30  
Mary 30

## STAPLES

Beatrice 144  
Robert 144

## STARK

Jane 145

## STARKEY

Ellen 104  
Frank Henry 104  
Henry 74 104 105  
John 75  
Lucy 104  
Lydia 75  
Martha S. 104  
Mary Ann 104  
Myrtie Belle 105

## STARR

Comfort 159

## STEARNS

## STEARNES

## STERNES

## STARNES

John 195 196  
Mary 195 197

Samuel 196

## STEBBINS

Abigail 253  
Gideon 29  
Zepharenia 145

## STEELE

Jane 41

## STEPHENS

William 201

## STEPHENSON

Abbie 142  
Agnes 142  
Charles 142  
Frank 142  
Helen 142  
Howard 142  
Jennie 152  
John Neill 138 152  
Joseph B. 152  
J. P. 142  
Margaret 325  
Margaret Elizabeth  
152  
Matt M. 108 142

## STERLIN

William 163

## STEVENS

Charles Edgar 140  
Emily 75



- STEVENS** (*cont.*)  
 Mary Ann 339  
 Phineas 107 140  
 Polly 140  
**STEVENSON**  
 Aurelia 311  
 Leroy 311  
**STEWART**  
 Anna 137  
**STEWART**  
 Katherine 65  
**STICKNEY**  
 Ada L. F. 43  
 Ada Loretta Frances  
 44  
 Benjamin Jr. 44  
 Betsey 44  
**STILES**  
 Albert B. 83  
 Albert Benjamin 118  
 119  
 Benjamin P. 118  
 Ella Orinda 118  
 Grace Emerson 119  
 Martha C. 118  
**STILLY**  
 Jacob 294  
**STOCKER**  
 Samuel 161  
**STOCKES**  
 Richard 229  
**STODDARD**  
 Anthony 229  
 Barbara 229  
 Grace 229  
 Osaline K. 40  
 Samuel 229  
 Sarah 229  
 Simeon 229  
 Solomon 250  
 Stephen 229  
**STODDER**  
 Mary 255  
**STONE**  
 Adaline 67  
 Almira 335 339  
 Charles Edward 140  
 Diana 136  
 Earle Emerson 140  
 Edward Monroe 106  
 140  
 Elbridge H. 96 136  
 Electa 98  
 Elizabeth 136  
 Eunice A. 109  
 Gilbert Adams 136  
 Hamp 109  
 Helen Margaret 140  
 Henry Hutchins 136  
 Jennie Florence 106  
 140  
 Lucy Jennie 97 136  
 Marion 140  
 Mary Ann 136  
 Matthias 67  
 Orell Barton 136  
 Polly 339  
 Samuel Virgil 136  
 Sarah 61  
 William 339  
**STONEHOUSE**  
 Mary 207  
**STONEMAN**  
 Celia 310  
 Elizabeth 307  
 Joshua 307  
 Malinda 310  
 Mark D. 309  
 Mary Ann 310  
 Sally 307 308 310  
 Stanford 310  
 William 310  
**STOOKES**  
 Alice 270  
**STORY**  
 Charles 42  
 Jane Melinda 42  
 Jennie 42  
 Sarah 177  
 Susan 67  
 William 177  
**STOUGHTON**  
 Israel 259 261  
 Jane 259  
 John 259 261  
 Mary 259  
 Thomas 259 261  
**STOWELL**  
 Enoch 25  
**STRACES**  
 John 248  
**STRATTON**  
 Isabel 137  
 Margaret 330  
**STREAM**  
 Elizabeth 223  
**STRETCH**  
 Joseph 306  
**STRONG**  
 Ebenezer 253  
 Fannie 41  
 Lydia 64  
**STUART**  
 General 64  
**STUBBES**  
 Johnne 168  
**STUBBS**  
 Alison 168  
 John 168  
**STURTIVANT**  
 Mary 212  
**SUDALL**  
 William 219  
**SULLIVAN**  
 Ellen 146  
 Ellen A. 122 146  
 John 146  
**SUMERS**  
**SUMMERS**  
 Elizabeth 271 272  
 John 266 272  
**SUMNER**  
 Arvilla 311  
 Carey 311  
 Lettie 311  
 Mattie 311  
**SUNCOOK**  
 John K. 308  
**SUTLIFFE**  
 Abraham 267 268  
 Sarah 267  
**SWAIN**  
 Henry 112  
 Nellie A. 112  
**SWAN**  
 Helen 145  
 Robert 81  
 Vienna 81  
**SWIFT**  
 Susanna J. 85 122  
**SYLE**  
 Anna 343 344  
 Richard 344  
**SYLVESTER**  
 Frank 126 148  
 John 148  
 Lola Florence 148  
 Mary 148  
**SYLVIS**  
 Susan 126  
**TABOR**  
 Philip 239  
**TACKLES**  
 Alexander 163 164  
 Christiana 164  
 Elizabeth 8 23 163  
 164

**TACKLES** (*cont.*)

Hugh 163  
 Hugh Actor 163 164  
 Hugh Easter 163 164  
 Isabel 163  
 James 163 164  
 Jean 23 163  
 Mary 163  
 Mary Ann 163  
 Robert 163  
 William 23 163

**TAFT**

Ada E. 110  
 Joseph M. 110  
 Peter 47

**TALBOT**

Emily F. 65 99

**TALMAN**

Anne 18 52

**TANNER**

Aaron 108  
 Diana 108  
 Melissa Etta 78 108

**TARBOX**

Sarah 209

**TAYLOR**

Abigail 137  
 Alice M. 137  
 Bert A. 101 137  
 Charles 24  
 Cora Wood 137  
 Cyrus 24  
 Ebenezer 9 24  
 Edgar Scott 137  
 Eleanor 138  
 Elias 24  
 Elizabeth 24 150  
 Elizabeth Jane 138  
 Ernest Albert 137  
 Etta 137  
 Eunice 24  
 Genevieve C. 137  
 Hannah 24  
 Harold Robert 137  
 Harriet 138  
 Harriet Margaret 137  
 James 225  
 John 24  
 Katharine 24  
 Lemuel 24  
 Lillian Eleanor 138  
 Lucinda 137  
 Lydia 24  
 Mary 24  
 Max Robert 137

Rachel 24  
 Richard Raymond  
 138

Robert C. 137  
 Rowland 12  
 Susannah 24

**TEMPLAR**

Ann 283

**TEMPLE**

Cornelia 67  
 F. 67  
 Isaac 17

**TENNEY**

Betsey 44  
 Daniel 331  
 Lucy Ann 102

**THAYER**

Asa 14  
 Ebenezer 3  
 Zerviah 75

**THOMAS**

Bethia 212  
 Israel 212  
 Rees 294 297

**THOMPSON**

Aaron 32  
 Aaron Scott 32  
 Abigail 10 11  
 Abijah Greenwood 32  
 Adelaide 32  
 Allura 32  
 Althea F. 32  
 Amias 185  
 Anna 32  
 Augusta 32  
 Aurelia Ann 32  
 Azubuh 37  
 Benjamin Franklin 32  
 Betsey 32  
 Caroline 32  
 Charles 32  
 Chloe 214  
 Daniel 32  
 Daniel Putnam 32  
 Elisha 10 11  
 Elizabeth 31 32  
 Elizabeth Ann 32  
 Ellen Maria 32  
 Elvira Jane 32  
 George 32  
 Hannah 32  
 Harriet 32  
 Harriet Augusta 32  
 Isaac 32  
 Isaac Franklin 32

Jane 32  
 John 32 181  
 Katharine 24  
 Lamond 32  
 Laura Jane 32

Levi P. 32  
 Lois A. 32  
 Lucy 32  
 Lucy A. 32  
 Luther 32  
 Lydia 32  
 Lydia M. 32  
 Margaret 31  
 Maria Melvin 32  
 Mary 32  
 Rhoda 32  
 Robert 167

Sally 32  
 Sally Putnam 32  
 Samuel 31

Sarah 31 32  
 Sarah A. 32

Susan 32  
 Thirza 32

Thomas 12 31 32  
 Thomas Cheney 32  
 Villa 107

William 177  
 William Henry 32  
 William Luther 32

**THORPE**

Alice 242  
 Charity 212 233 234  
 Joseph 212 233 234

**THORROLD**

George 177

**THURBER**

Mehetabel 99

**THURSTON**

Mehetabel 193

**TILDEN**

Julia Adelle 112  
 Lydia 220  
 Mary 231  
 Mary Ann 112  
 Nancy 112  
 Nathaniel 220 231  
 232  
 Webber 112  
 Wilbur 79 112

**TILSON**

Edward 276

**TITCOMB**

Anna 333

- TODD**  
 Almira 339  
 Anna 336  
 Hannah 332 334 335  
 Hannah M. 338  
 James 336  
 Jane 335  
 John 343  
 Jonathan 334 335  
 Mary 332 334  
 Mehetabel 75 334 336  
 Nathan 332 335  
 Nelson 332  
 Samuel C. 339  
 Susanna 343
- TOLMAN**  
 Harriet 70
- TOMPSON**  
 Deacon 196  
 Samuel 324
- TONARDE**  
 Richard 168
- TONE**  
 Electa 100
- TOOKEY**  
 John 343  
 Sarah 343
- TOPPAN**  
 Abigail 331  
 Amos 332  
 Anne 331 332  
 Benjamin Hall 331  
 Caleb 331  
 Daniel 331 332  
 Elizabeth 331  
 Hannah 331 332  
 Henry 331  
 Holden Parsons 331  
 Isaac Hall 331  
 John 331  
 John Pike 331  
 Joseph 331  
 Lucia 331  
 Lydia 332  
 Lydia Greenleaf 332  
 Martha 331 332  
 Mary 331 332  
 Mercy 329 331  
 Mercy Scott 331  
 Molly 331  
 Peter 331  
 Phebe Griswold 331  
 Richard 328 331  
 Samuel Holden 331  
 Sarah 331
- Susanna 331 332  
 Thomas Parsons 331
- TORREL**
- TERREL**  
 Martha 301  
 William 300 301
- TORREY**  
 Ann 220  
 Anne 221  
 Damaris 220  
 James 220 267  
 Joseph 220  
 William 220
- TOTMAN**  
 Mary 263  
 Stephen 263  
 Thomas 263
- TOWLE**  
 Elizabeth 95  
 John 95  
 Sarah 63 95
- TOWN**
- TOWNE**  
 Agnes Frances 97  
 Arthur Elisha 97  
 Frances Laura 97  
 George Scott 97  
 James Blaine 97  
 Katherine Phebe 97  
 Orwell Bradley 97  
 Orwell D. 97  
 Pauline 97  
 Susannah 115  
 Zephirine Ellen 97
- TOWNSEND**  
 Eunice 41
- TRACY**  
 Mary 39 91
- TRAINER**  
 Anna 112
- TREGRAN**  
 Agnes 273  
 Ralph 273
- TRESCOTT**  
 Charlotte 146  
 Jay 146
- TRIMM**  
 George 106  
 Liliias 106
- TRIPP**  
 John 238
- TRIVETT**  
 Angela 71
- TROTT**  
 Mary 6 12 13
- John 12
- TROWBRIDGE**  
 Henry Beers 106  
 Mary 76 106
- TRUSDALE**  
 Mehetabel 162
- TRYER**  
 Andrew 316  
 John 316  
 Mary Ann 316
- TRYON**  
 Governor 299
- TUBBS**  
 Mercy 241  
 William 241
- TUCK**
- TUCKE**  
 Dorothy 184  
 Elizabeth 226
- TUCKER**  
 Mary 340
- TUCKNEY**  
 Anthonie 177  
 Isabel 169  
 William 177
- TUNNARDE**  
 Richard 175
- TUPPER**  
 Ann 278  
 Henry 278  
 Katherine 274 278  
 Thomas 274 278
- TURNER**  
 Abigail 264  
 Anne 264  
 Capt. 157  
 Charles 107  
 Daniel 264  
 Elizabeth 253  
 Ezekiel 264  
 Hannah 264  
 Humphrey 263 264  
 Israel 231  
 John 182  
 John, the Elder 264  
 John, the Younger 264  
 Jonathan 264  
 Joseph 264  
 Laurette 107  
 Lydia 263 264  
 Mary 256 263 264  
 Mehetabel 264  
 Nathaniel 264  
 Nellie E. 98



**TURNER (cont.)**

Praisener 253  
Sarah 264  
Thomas 264  
William J. 98

**TUTTLE**

James O. 121  
Lydia Maria 121  
Rebecca 106  
Sophronia 101

**TWITCHELL**

Arlene Eva 140  
Carl Scott 140  
Charles Lemuel 106  
140  
Chloe 50 83  
Edith Annie 140  
Edward Lysander 140  
Emily Prudence 140  
Ethel Addie 140  
Harold Howard 140  
Harriet Louisa 106  
139

Jane 140  
Julia Celeste 83  
Mabel Ardell 140  
Marlton Earl 140  
William 50 83

**TYLER**

Aaron 35  
Abigail 35  
Alice 85  
Benjamin 35  
Chloe 35  
Danford 35  
David 35  
Jesse 85  
John 35  
Jonathan G. 35  
Juda Ann 35  
Laura J. 35  
Loren F. 35  
Mandana Nancy 51  
85  
Mary 13 35  
Melinda 35  
Moses 13 35  
Patience 35  
Rhoda G. 35

**UNDERHILL**

Abilene 12

**UNDERWOOD**

Olive 296

**UPHAM**

Anna 68  
Anne Howe 63  
Asa 65 99  
Catharine 12 32 33  
Charles 68  
Edward 68  
Emerson Faulkner 63  
Ezekiel 12  
Fidelia 99  
Frances 33  
George Baxter 33  
Jabez 33  
Olive 99  
Phineas 32 33 68  
Richard 23  
Samuel 33 35 68 69  
Susanna 32  
Thomas 33  
William Francis 68

**UPTON**

Ruth 59

**VALENTINE**

Benjamin F. 316

**VANDERLEUER**

Marie 169

**VAN LEAVENIGH**

John 295

**VAN NESS**

Anna 41  
Carrie 41  
Ella J. 41  
Frank 41  
Ira 41  
John 41  
Martha 41

**VAN PELT**

Emma E. 113  
Mary E. 113  
Walter C. 113

**VANSICKLE**

Mary Ann 147

**VEAL**

Emma 315

**VERNON**

Isaac 298

**VINCENT**

John 190  
Sarah 190

**VORSE**

Deborah 11

**WADE**

Sarah 253

William 253

**WADSWORTH**

General 86

**WAITE**

John 187

**WALDO**

Annie L. 121  
Charles 121  
Eunice 81  
Hattie E. 121  
John 81

**WALDRON**

Abigail 311

**WALES**

Nancy 38  
Nathaniel 205  
Susanna 204 205

**WALKER**

Alden J. 138  
Caroline 64  
Henry J. 101 138  
Herman E. 138  
Hezekiah 28

James 28 138

Jason 28

Lara 138

Mary 238

Mina 138

Nathaniel 28

Sally 138

Samuel 28

Silas 28

**WALTER**

Thomas 170

**WALTERS**

John 127

**WARD**

Abigail 186 187 188

Anne 40

Asaph 40

Ella 40

Emma 40

Evaline 40

Gilbert 40

Jane 120

Maria 40

Martha 187

Millyann 310

Nathaniel 40

Samuel 187 188

Sarah Scott 40

**WARE**

Anna 49

Eunice 49

Jesse 49

- WARE (cont.)**  
 Nancy 42  
 Samuel 49  
 Solomon Lawrence 49  
 Sophronia 49  
 Sylvester Goodale 49  
**WARNER**  
 Almon 45  
 Hannah 208 209  
 John 209  
**WARREN**  
 Charles 118  
 Griselda 237  
 James 237  
 Joseph 287  
 M. D. 67  
 Molly 33  
 Ruth 309  
 Sarah Cerotia 118  
 Thomas H. 82 118  
 William 225  
**WASYNGE**  
 Thomas 168  
**WATERS**  
 Joseph 169  
 Martha 169  
 Rebecca 254  
 Susanna 11  
**WATSON**  
 Addie 108  
 Claude 108  
 Robert 158  
 Susanna 158  
**WATTS**  
 Benjamin 257  
 Mary 60  
**WATTSON**  
 John 321  
 Thomas 321  
**WEARE**  
 Lara 138  
**WEAVER**  
 Charles E. 132  
 George A. 132  
 Janet Tracy 132  
 Jeannette S. 132  
 Julius 91 132  
**WEBB**  
**WEBBE**  
 Christopher 323 324  
 Hannah 323  
 John 215  
**WEBER**  
 Frances 317  
 Frank 317  
 Margaret 71  
**WEBSTER**  
 David 19  
**WEEKS**  
 A. 91  
 Amiel 226  
 Ebenezer 226  
 Elizabeth 225 226  
 George 226 227  
 Jane 226  
 John 226  
 Joseph 226  
 Renew 226  
 Thankful 226  
 Thomas 226  
 William 225  
**WEISER**  
 Barbara 116  
**WELD**  
 Barbara 229  
 Daniel 229  
 Joseph 229  
 Marah 229  
 Sarah 229  
**WELSH**  
 Ann 314  
 John 314  
 Martha 314  
 Mary Ann 339  
 Salome M. 339  
 Samuel 339  
 Thomas 314  
**WETHERBEE**  
 Esther C. 77  
 Lydia 263  
 Theophilus 263  
**WETHERELL**  
 Guilielmo 220  
 John 231  
**WEST**  
 William 182  
**WHEATON**  
 Abigail 64  
**WHEELER**  
 Agnes Maurice 45  
 Caroline M. 115  
 Charles 45  
 Fannie 115  
 Uri 115  
**WHEELOCK**  
 Abigail 10  
 Ann E. 60  
 Grace 60  
 Lemuel 62  
 Mary 60  
 Molly 26 60  
 Prudence F. 139  
 Simeon 25 60  
 Thomas 60  
 Wesson 60  
**WHELPDALE**  
 Robert 167  
**WHIPPEY**  
 Esther 23 59  
 Ruth 59  
 William 59  
**WHIPPLE**  
 Rufus 24  
**WHITAKER**  
 John 13 37  
 Mary 37  
 Sally 37  
 Sarah 37  
**WHITCOMB**  
 Abigail 254  
 Asa 257 258  
 Azubah 257  
 Betsey 257  
 Branch 257  
 Catharine 254  
 Content 257  
 Dorcas 257  
 Elizabeth 89 91 213  
     214 254 255 257  
     258  
 Emma 257  
 Frances 254  
 Hannah 258  
 Hugh 225  
 Israel 255 262  
 James 254 256 258  
     262 263  
 Jean 256  
 Joane 254  
 Joanna 256 257  
 Job 254  
 John 225 254 257  
     331  
 Jonathan 254  
 Josiah 254  
 Justus 257  
 Lot 214 257 277  
 Lydia 214 257 258  
     277  
 Mary 254 255 256  
     257 258 262 263  
 Mehetabel 257  
 Mercy 256 257  
 Nathaniel 256 257  
     266

**WHITCOMB** (*cont.*)

Paul 257  
 Phebe 256 257 266  
 Rebecca 254  
 Robert 254 255 256  
 262  
 Rosilla 256 257  
 Sarah 256  
 Thankful 257

**WHITTEN**

Martha A. 89  
 Martha Ann 132  
 Theodore 132

**WHITING**

Louise M. 141  
 Roxana 41

**WHITMAN**

Catherine 214  
 Zachariah 291

**WHITNEY**

Clarissa Augusta 98  
 L. 112  
 Lucy 46  
 Mehetabel 98  
 Whitford 98

**WHITTEN**

Elizabeth 132

**WHITE**

Aaron 38  
 Agnes 284  
 David 83  
 Esther 86  
 Hannah 83 242  
 Maria Harriet 87 124  
 Mary Ann 50 83  
 Mary E. 121  
 Peregrine 211  
 Philetus 121  
 Prudence 37 38  
 Sarah E. 61  
 Susanna 38  
 William 284

**WHITTRON**

Christopher 229

**WIBORNE**

Thomas 271

**WICOM**

Mary 332

**WIDHOUSE**

Thomas 181

**WIERNAN**

Amy 301  
 William 302

**WIGHT**

Mary 192

**WILCOX**

Iola Louise 110  
 Joseph 110  
 Julia L. 110  
 Rosa G. 110

**WILDER**

Elisha 330  
 Ephraim 331  
 Mehetable 330

**WILKINS**

Betsey 12 32

**WILKSHIRE**

Joan 273

**WILLARD**

Alvin Thayer 139  
 Amos 10 26 27  
 Anna 12 48  
 Betsey 27  
 Colonel 331  
 Ebenezer Scott 27  
 Eunice 49  
 Hezekiah 27  
 Ira 91  
 Ira S. 132  
 Josiah 7 10 14 15  
 18 19

Lilla G. 104  
 Lilla Gertrude 139  
 Lydia 27  
 Mary 27  
 Mary A. 104  
 Paul 26 27  
 Peter 27  
 Prudence F. 139  
 Samuel 14  
 Silas 19  
 Solomon 17 19  
 Susan Coney 132  
 Sybil 26 27

**WILLEY**

Anna 206  
 Isaac 206

**WILLIAMS**

A. D. 58 90  
 Abigail 5  
 Abraham L. 66  
 Amanda Jane 43  
 Benjamin 105 299  
 306  
 Benjamin O. 75 105  
 Elizabeth 316  
 Emma 87 124  
 Etta A. 105  
 Flora G. 66  
 Gertrude E. 145

Israel 9

Jonathan 250  
 Joseph 5 7  
 Julia Ann 66  
 Lois A. 32  
 Louisa M. 105  
 Maria 105  
 Martha 10  
 Richard 10  
 Sabrina 105

**WILLIAMSON**

Bertha L. 147  
 Howard 147

**WILLIS**

Caleb 27  
 Lydia 27  
 Patience 279  
 Richard 279

**WILLS**

Richard 219  
 Winifred 219

**WILLSON**

Lydia 169

**WILSON**

Benjamin 8  
 David 17  
 Elizabeth 17  
 Isabel 252  
 James 8 22  
 Martha 207  
 Mehetabel 8  
 Nancy 51  
 Roger 282 284 285  
 286  
 Sabria 17  
 Susanna 17  
 William 321

**WINCHESTER**

Nancy 144

**WINDSAM**

Ann 225

**WING**

Benjamin 293  
 Experience 293  
 Frank David 43  
 Merritt 43  
 Samuel 292  
 Sarah Dunklee 43

**WINSLOW**

Edward 256  
 Elizabeth 233  
 Emily E. 99  
 Kenelm 233 287  
 Mary 233 256 292  
 Mercy 256



- WINSLOW** (*cont.*)  
 Sarah 256 292  
 William 99
- WINTER**  
 Hannah 39  
 Wm. 228
- WINTHROP**  
 John 185
- WISDAYLL**  
 John 168
- WOLPDALE**  
 Robert 167
- WOOD**  
 Abigail 287  
 Anna 115  
 Cynthia 82  
 Elizabeth 274  
 Gertrude Scott 145  
 Henry 286 287  
 John 236  
 Leonard E. 145  
 Margaret 219  
 Martha 238  
 Mini G. 142  
 Nancy 87 124  
 Nathaniel 279  
 Sarah 287  
 Truman L. 142  
 William 219 238  
 William McDonell  
 115 116
- WOODBRIIDGE**  
 Ruggles 214
- WOODCOCK**  
 Calvin 45
- Chloe 45  
 Daniel 45  
 Mary 45  
 Sally 45
- WOODMAN**  
 Edward 186 187 189  
 John 187  
 Remember 186 187  
 188 189
- WOODWARD**  
 Lucy 104  
 Rebecca 198  
 Sarah 343
- WOOSTER**  
 Abigail 69
- WORDEN**  
 Amy Mabel 44  
 Charles 44
- WORMSLAY**
- WORMSLEY**  
 Johnne 168  
 William 168
- WORRELL**  
 Emeline 310
- WRIGHT**  
 Abigail 200  
 Hannah 49  
 John 280  
 Laura 36 74  
 Luther 36 74  
 Mary 63 96  
 Milcha 200  
 Priscilla 285  
 Rhoda 74
- Samuel 18 96  
 Tabitha 121  
 William 74 200 285
- WRIGLEY**  
 John 128 130 131
- WYSE**  
 Annie 134  
 William 134
- YBDEN**  
 Thomas 224  
 William 224
- YNGLANDE**  
 Alse 224
- YONG**  
 Sir Robert 217
- YORK**  
 Rachel 237
- YOUNG**  
 Alvin A. 103  
 Edward 219  
 Eliza 102  
 Fred S. 103  
 Jane 219 221  
 Viola 103  
 Winfred Alonzo 103  
 Winnona J. 103
- YOUNGBLOOD**  
 Peter 302
- ZIMMERMAN**  
 E. R. 91 132  
 Susan Coney 132











BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 9999 03299 771 8



